Chap. II. 1623. August. "We were much gratified," wrote the colonists, "on arriving in this country. Here we found beautiful rivers, bubbling fountains flowing down into the valleys; basins of running waters in the flatlands; agreeable fruits in the woods, such as strawberries, walnuts, and wild grapes. The woods abound with venison. There is considerable fish in the rivers; good tillage land; here is, especially, free coming and going, without fear of the naked natives of the country. Had we cows, hogs, and other cattle fit for food—which we daily expect in the first ships—we would not wish to return to Holland."

1628. By the autumn of the year 1628, the village of New Amsterdam, lying close to the fort on the southern point of Manhattan Island, numbered two hundred and seventy souls. Nearly all the settlers who sought to establish themselves at the South and Fresh rivers had returned. Troubles with the Indians had broken up the settlement commenced so hopefully at Orange, and all but a few men left for a garrison had removed to Manhattan. Among others came George de Rapalie, and his wife Catalina Trico, with their daughter Sarah, born at Orange on the ninth day of June, 1625.

The names of George de Rapalie and Catalina Trico are the only names of the Walloon or French colonists brought over by the New Netherland, in 1623, that have been known hitherto. No list of the first settlers of New Amsterdam has come down to us: and no records of the colony, for the first fifteen years of its

existence, have been preserved. The earliest council minutes, and other historical documents in the possession of the State of New York, date only as far back as the year 1638; while the registers of the most ancient ecclesiastical body in the state, the Reformed Protestant Dutch Church of New York, commence in 1639. Chap. II 1623–1639.

In the absence of other sources of knowledge, the list of Walloons and Frenchmen presented in July, 1621, to Sir Dudley Carleton, assumes a special interest. Among the sixty names of families desiring to emigrate to America, it would seem highly probable that the names of some, at least, of the thirty families that emigrated to New Netherland less than two years after, might occur. The presumption is strengthened by the evidence that has been given above, showing that meanwhile the project was not abandoned; that the leader of the company that applied to the English government for permission to go to Virginia, afterwards sought the approval of the States-General of Holland: and that within six months of the time when the "New Netherland" sailed for Manhattan, he was engaged in obtaining recruits for the intended colony.

That Jesse de Forest came to America with the band of emigrants he had organized, can scarcely be doubted. In January following the departure of the Walloons for New Netherland, Gerard de Forest, dyer, petitioned the burgomasters of Leyden, representing that his brother, Jesse de Forest, had lately left for the January 24, 1624.

Henry G. Rennie
Prel Gardens 11 H
Orangeburg, NY 10962
July 7, 1994

Mrs. Vivian H. Jordan
1530 Hawthorme St.
Houston, TX 77006-3714

Dear Mrs. Jordan:

Thanks for your efforts on my behalf. One should never trust ones memory when citing genealogical data. I mislead you on the era that I am searching. The correct citation follows:

Johannes (Son of Abraham Van Alstyne and Marretje Jans) bap. 20 Feb 1712, m. Cathalina Rapalje. (All references in New Amsterdam/New York. Van Alstynes moved to Albany and later up the Mohawk river to various points in Schenectaday and Montgomery Counties.) Their Children:

1. Jeronimus,	bap. 11 Feb 1736,	d. 22 Aug 1807
2. Marritje,	bap. 15 Oct 1738	
3. Abraham,	bap. 12 Nov 1740	died young
4. Johannes,	bap. 5 Aug 1743	died young
5. Hillitje,	bap. 26 Aug 1744	
6. Johannes,	bap. 2 Mar 1746	died young
7. Abraham,	bap. 21 Jun 1747	
8. Cathalina,	bap. 5 Jun 1751	
9. Johannes,	bap. 15 Jan 1755	
10. Elizabeth,	b. 1757	

Obviously, the two Abrahams and Marritje are named for Van Alstyne antecedents. This might suggest that Cathalina Rapalje was the daughter of Jeronimus Rapalje and his wife Hillitje based on naming patterns.

Hope this information is of some use to you. This was taken from the published Van Alstyne genealogy and the baptism of 9. Johannes (my line) was confirmed from the church records.

Thanks again.

Sincerely

Henry

Mrs. Vivian H. Jordan
1530 Hawthorne St.
Houston, TX 77006-3714
25 June 1994

Mr. Henry G. Rennie
Champion International Corp.
Technical Center
West Nyack Rd.
West Nyack, NY 10994

Dear Mr. Rennie:

I checked my Rapalje records, trying to find your Catalyntie who married Van Alstin in the 1750's.

Bother of my Catalynties are in the 1600's so I didn't find any help for you at all.

But when I go to the Library next week, I'm going to do some looking and maybe I will be able to turn up somethigg for you.

I hope you benefitted from the NGS Conference, I do know that all of the Friends volunteers were worn to a frage but we had fun, didn't we???

Sorry I couldn't help but I will look for you.

Sincerely,

Mrs. Vivian H. Jordan
1230 Hawthorne St.
Houston, TX 77006-3714
25 June 1994

Mr. Henry G. Rennie
Champion International Corp.
Technical Center
West Nyack Rd.
West Nyack, NY 10994

Dear Mr. Rennie:

I checked my Ragalie records, trying to find your Catalynetic who married Van Alstin in the 1700's.

Bother of my Catalynties are in the 1800's so I didn't find any help for you at all.

But when I go to the library next week, I'm going to do some looking and maybe I will be able to turn up something for you.

I hope you benefitted from the NGS Conference. I do know that all of the friends volunteers were worn to a frazzle but we had fun, didn't we???

Sorry I couldn't help but I will look for you.

Sincerely,

Charles L. Sherman
1883
8841

GENEALOGICAL NOTES

OF

NEW YORK AND NEW ENGLAND FAMILIES.

Gen
974
T

COMPILED

BY

Sebastian
Isaacs

S. V. TALCOTT.

COMPILER OF THE TALCOTT PEDIGREE PUBLISHED IN 1876.

ALBANY:

WEED, PARSONS AND COMPANY.

1883.

and twenty-six acres of land at Marbletown, Ulster Co., which he had purchased of the Indians.

HENDRICK BOGAERT died in Marbletown in the spring of 1716, leaving a will dated December 12, 1707, admitted to probate before Henricus Beekman, Judge of the Court of Common Pleas, May 9, 1716.

9.

Jan, son of (3) **Cornelius Bogaert** and **Derkje** ———, was born in Albany; married **Catryna Van Wie,** April 5, 1707, and had

35 **Gerrit,** m. ANTJE ———; d. about 1788.
36 **Hendrick,** lived in Sheffield, N. E.
37 **Eytje,** m. JOAN MOOR.
38 **Feytje,** m. ANDREW KETTELL.
39 **Marytje,** bp. April 5, 1713; m. JUREY VAN HOEN; was dead in 1758, when her brother Gerrit made his will.

Jan Bogaert settled in Kinderhook, N. Y.

10.

Jannetje, daughter of (3) **Cornelis Bogaert** and **Derkje** ———, was born in Albany; married **Martin Van Alstyne** about 1683, and had

40 **Marytje,** bp. February 1, 1685.
41 **Geertje,** bp. October 2, 1687.
42 **Lydia,** bp. February 5, 1690.
43 **Jacob,** bp. December 4, 1694.
44 **Abigail,** bp. January 20, 1696.
45 **Abraham,** bp. July 17, 1698.

Jannetje, wife of MARTIN VAN ALSTYNE, died ———. He maried, 2d, Cornelia Van den Bergh, November 10, 1705.

11.

Teunis, son of (4) **Guysbert Cornelis Bogaert,** was born in Holland; married, 1st, **Sara,** daughter of Joris (George) Jansen Rapelje, and widow of Hans Bergen, whom she married in 1639 (she was born in Albany, June 9, 1625), and had

46 **Aertje**, bp. December 19, 1655; m. THEODORUS POLHEMUS, October 14, 1676.

47 **Catalyntje**, bp. December 16, 1657; m. TEUNIS DENYSE, November 16, 1679; settled in New Jersey.

48 **Neeltje**, bp. February 22, 1660; d. y.

49 **Aeltje**, bp. September 8, 1661; m. CORNELIS CLAAS, about 1688.

50 **Annetje**, bp. August 23, 1665; m. JORIS ABRAHAMSE BRINCKERHOFF, about 1690.

51 **Neeltje**, bp. August 23, 1665; m. CORNELIS TEUNIS DENYSE, August 23, 1687.

52 **Guysbert**, bp. December 5, 1668; m. JANNETJE SYMOSEN VAN ARSDALE, April 16, 1689.

Sara Bergen née Rapalje, wife of TEUNIS GUYSBERT BOGAERT, died about 1685, æ. about sixty years. He married, 2d, GEERTIE JANS, widow of Derick Dey, November 12, 1687.

NOTE — Catalyntje Trico, daughter of J. Trico, of Paris, the mother of Sara Rapalje, first wife of Teunis G. Bogaert, testified before William Morris, Justice, October 17, 1688, that she "was eighty-three years old, was born in Paris, came over in 1623 in the ship 'Unity,' lived in Albany, and in the year 1626 came to reside in New York." Therefore she cannot have been, as heretofore supposed, born on Long Island, and the first child born in the province. (See Bergen Memorial.) Teunis Guysbert Bogaert emigrated from Heykoop in Holland about 1652.

12.

Adrian, son of (4) **Guysbert Cornelis Bogaert** and **Beeltje** ———, married, 1st, ——— ———, and had

53 **Iden**, bp. November 28, 1665; m.* IBEL BLOODTGOET, August 26, 1685.

54 **Grietje**, bp. November 6, 1667.

55 **Cornelia**, bp. July 9, 1670.

56 **William** (supposed), bp. (1672?).

57 **Cornelis**, bp. March 18, 1674.

58 **Jacob**, bp. April 10, 1678.

The first wife of ADRIAN BOGAERT died ——. He married, 2d, BEELTJE ——— (widow), September 14, 1685.

* Riker says she married Iden Van Schaick.

ARMORIAL GENERAL

By

J. B. Rietstap

Volume II

L to Z

Baltimore
Genealogical Publishing Co.
1965

l'écran emm. d'or. **L.**: à dextre d'arg. et de gu., à sen. d'or et d'azur [**D.**: 1e branche: OHNE SCHEU UND OHNE SCHEIN; — 2e branche: IN RECTO DECUS; — 3e branche: RECTE FACIENDO NEMINEM TIMEAS.]

Rantzau d'Asdal — *Dan.* (Comtes, 23 mai 1671 et 14 déc. 1753.) Ec.: aux 1 et 4 de gu. à deux pattes d'ours d'or, passées en saut., les ongles en haut; aux 2 et 3 d'or à trois boules mal-ordonnées de gu. Sur le tout un écusson parti de gu. et d'arg., timbré d'une couronne à neuf perles.

Rantzau-Friis — *Dan.* Parti: au 1 reparti de gu. et d'arg. (*Rantzau*); au 2 taillé d'azur sur gu., à deux barres échiquetées d'arg. et de sa., la première retraite en chef, la seconde abaissée, s'entretouchant en abîme (*Friis*). Deux cq. cour. **C.**: 1° deux prob., de gu. et d'arg.; **1.** d'arg. et de gu.; 2° une queue de paon au nat., entre deux prob. coupées alt. de gu. plein et d'un échig. d'arg. et de sa., chaque prob. ornée à l'ext. de trois plumes de paon au nat., dont une dans l'embouchure; **1.** d'arg. et de sa.

Ranvier de Bellegarde — *Lyonnais.* D'azur à un croiss. d'arg., surm. d'une étoile du même. **D.**: CELUI-LÀ QUE DIEU GARDE, IL EST EN BELLE GARDE.

Ranzé — *Bret.* De sa. à une étoile (8) d'or, acc. de trois porcs-épics d'arg.

Ranzow — *Gueldre* (Comtes du St.-Empire, 23 août 1651; rec. dudit titre en *Néerl.*, 28 déc. 1822.) Les armes de **Rantzau** ou **Ranzow**, en *Holstein* et en *Dan.*, sauf que le surtout n'est pas couronné.

Raon, v. **de la Chappel** *dit* **Raon.**

Raoul — *Paris.* D'azur au chev. d'or, acc. de trois roses du même.

Raoul — *Lorr.* (An., 7 fév. 1572.) D'azur au lion d'arg., tenant un sabre de gu.

Raoul de la Guibourgère — *Bret.* De sa. à un poisson nageant d'arg., acc. de trois annelets du même.

Raoul de Keranmoal — *Bret.* De sin., à la champagne d'arg.

Raoul de Kerlan — *Bret.* De gu. à un croiss. d'arg., acc. de trois roses du même.

Raoul de Poulménec — *Bret.* De gu. à sept mâcles d'or, 3, 3 et 1.

Raoul de la Touche — *Bret.* D'arg. à trois grêliers de sa.

Raoulin d'Emerles — *Paris.* D'azur à trois clés d'or, en pals [V. **Raulin.**]

Raoullin — *Norm.* D'arg. à trois molettes de sa.

Raoult — *Pic.* De sa. à trois coquilles d'or.

Raousset de Boulbon (Comtes) — *Prov.* D'or à la croix pattée de sa., bordée de gu.

Rapaccioli — *Rome.* D'azur à un navet d'arg., feuillé de sin. — *Ou*: Ec.: aux 1 et 4 d'azur à trois abeilles d'or; aux 2 et 3 d'azur à un navet d'arg., feuillé de sin.

Rapacki — *Posnanie, Silésie.* Les armes de **Warnia.**

Rapaert de Grass — *Flandre* (An., 13 juin 1669.) D'arg. à la fasce de gu., ch. de deux étoiles d'or; acc. en chef de trois doubles crampons de sa., posés en barres, rangés en fasce, et en p. d'un lion de sa., tenant un guidon du même, flottant vers le flanc sen. Brl. d'arg. et de sa. **C.**: un coq hardi de sa.; *ou*, un griffon d'or, arm. et lamp. de gu., allumé d'arg. **L.** d'arg. et de sa. **S.**: deux griffons d'or, arm. et lamp. de gu., allumés d'arg. **L.** de sa. et d'arg.

Rapaic de Ruhmwerth — *Croatie* (An., 12 sept. 1824.) Ec.: au 1 de gu. à un senestrochère arm., tenant un sabre, le tout au nat., adextré d'une étoile d'arg. et senestré d'un croiss. du même; au 2 échig. d'arg. et de gu.; au 3 d'arg. au lion de gu., tenant de ses pattes une lance de tournoi; au 4 d'azur à neuf étoiles d'or. Cq. cour. **C.**: trois pl. d'aut.: de gu., d'arg. et d'azur. **L.**: à dextre d'arg. et de gu., à sen. d'or et d'azur.

Rapatel — *Bret.* (Barons, 1822.) Parti: au 1 d'azur à un dextrochère, arm. d'or, tenant un guidon d'arg.; au 2 d'or à une épée de sa., sommée d'une couronne de laurier de sin.

Rape — *Flandre.* D'azur au chev., acc. en chef de deux merlettes et en p. d'un navet, le tout d'or.

Rape — *Bergues St.-Winoc.* D'or au chev. de gu., acc. de trois mouch. d'herm. de sa.

Rape ou **Raspé** — *Tournaisis.* De gu. à un navet d'arg., feuillé de trois pièces de sin.

Rapédius de Berg — *Luxemb.* (Nob. du St.-Empire, 3 juillet 1719.) D'azur à la bande d'arg., acc. de deux étoiles d'or. Cq. cour. **C.**: un vol à l'antique aux armes de l'écu. **L.** d'or et d'azur. — *Plus tard*: D'azur à la bande d'arg., acc. de deux étoiles du même. Cq. cour. **C.**: une étoile d'arg., entre un vol du même.

Rapelye ou **Rapelje** [anciennement **de Rapallé**] — *France, Suisse, Belg., New-York.* D'azur à trois fasces d'or. Cq. cour. **C.**: un chapeau piramidal aux armes de l'écu, sommé de six pl. d'aut., alt. d'azur et d'or.

Rapenburg (van) — *Holl.* D'arg. à une tour de gu., ouv. du champ et aj. de sa., sommée d'une tourelle du même.

Raphan — *Dan.* (M. ét.) D'arg. à un corbeau de sa.

Rapheling (van) — *Holl.* De sa. à trois gerbes d'or, rangées en fasce.

Rapin — *Payern* (*P. de Vaud.*) D'azur à la fasce, acc. en chef d'une étoile et en p. d'un croiss., le tout d'or; la fasce ch. d'une grappe de raisins pamprée, au nat., posée en fasce, la tige à sen.

Rapin de Thoyras (Marquis) — *Savoie, Prusse* (M. et. vers 1860.) Ec.: aux 1 et 4 d'or à l'aigle de sa.; aux 2 et 3 d'or à trois roses de gu.

Rapine — *Nivernais.* D'arg. au chev. engr. de gu., acc. de trois coquilles du même.

Rapioult — *Ile-de-Fr.* Losangé d'arg. et de gu.

Rapondis — *Bruges*, orig. de *Lucques.* D'azur à six paires d'épis effeuillés et courbés d'or, les pieds de chaque paire réunis, lesdites paires posées, 2 et 1.

Rapouel — *Ile-de-Fr.* D'arg. à trois chaperons d'oiseaux, liés de gu.

Rapp — *Thuringe, Norvège.* D'azur à un rencontre de boeuf parti de gu. et d'arg. **C.**: un bonnet de gu., retr. d'herm., sommé de trois fleurs-de-lis héraldiques, de gu., d'arg. et d'azur, tigées de sin. **L.** d'arg. et de gu.

Rapp — *Alsace* (Comte de l'Empire, 28 janv. 1809.) Ec.: aux 1 et 4 d'azur à un palmier terrassé de sin., et un crocodile d'arg., pass. au pied de l'arbre; à sen. un pélican d'arg., tenant en son bec un serpent du même; au 2 de gu. à un vol d'arg., surm. de trois étoiles du même; au 3 de gu. à un chevalier, arm. de toutes pièces d'arg., tenant une épée et un bouclier du même, galopant sur une terrasse de sin.

Rapp — *Bâle.* D'or à un vautour de sa., le vol levé. **C.**: le vautour, entre deux prob. coupées de sa. sur or.

Rapp — *Bâle.* Coupé: au 1 d'or à un vautour de sa., le vol levé; au 2 bandé d'arg. et de gu. **C.**: le vautour. **L.**: à dextre d'or et de sa., à sen. d'arg. et de gu.

Rappach (Barons) — *Aut.* D'arg. à la bande de gu. Cq. cour. **C.**: un vol aux armes de l'écu (sur l'aile sen. la bande est transformée en barre).

Rappard (van) — *Holl., Gueldre, Brab. sept., Prov. rhén., Posnanie, Silésie, Belg.* (Nob. du St.-Empire, 26 sept. 1790; nob. de *Prusse*, 22 avril 1791; chevaliers du St.-Empire, 13 avril 1792; agrégés à la nob. néerlandaise, 9 juin 1821, 17 oct. 1822, 27 mars 1830 et 3 juin 1874.) Ec.: aux 1 et 4 d'or à un cheval cabré de sa., celui du 4 cont.; aux 2 et 3 de gu. à trois grèlots d'or. Sur le tout d'arg. à l'aigle de sa., bq. et m. d'or. Deux cq. cour. **C.**: 1° un cheval iss. et cont. de sa.; entre un vol cont., coupé alt. de sa. et d'or; **l.** d'or et de sa.; 2° un homme iss. de carn., coiffé d'un cq. au nat., tenant une hallebarde d'arg., la lance d'or; un grêlot du même suspendu au fer de la hallebarde; la poitrine dudit homme ch. d'une aigle de sa.; **l.** d'or et de sa. *ou* d'or et de gu. **S.**: deux aigles reg. de sa., languées de gu., bq., m. et cour. d'or.

Rappard (van) de Balgoy — *Gueldre* (An., 28 nov. 1817; branche ét. le 16 sept. 1824.) D'or à un cheval cabré de sa. **C.**: un cheval, iss.

Rappe — *Courlande.* D'arg. à trois chev. de sa. **C.**: un chev. de sa., entre un vol d'arg.

Rappe — *Suède* (Barons, 1771.) D'or à un cheval cabré de sa., criné d'arg., soutenu d'une terrasse de sin. Deux cq. cour. **C.**: 1° deux rameaux de laurier de sin., passés en saut. dans une couronne d'or; entre deux prob. coupées alt. d'or et d'azur; 2° un lion iss. de gu., tenant de ses pattes une arbalète tendue d'or, en pal, encochée d'une flèche du même. Entre les cq. la lettre G d'or, rayonnante du même. **S.**: à dextre un lion reg. d'or, lamp. de gu., portant un baudrier de gu., ch. de trois roses d'arg.; à sen. un loup reg. d'or.

Rappenkopff — *Alsace.* D'or à une tête et col d'aigle de sa. **C.**: le meuble de l'écu.

Rapperswyl (Comtes) — *P. de Zurich* (M. ét. en 1284.) D'arg. à trois roses de gu., tigées et feuillées de sin. **C.**: une rose de gu.; *ou*, deux têtes et cols de cygne accostées d'arg.

Rappet — *Forez.* De gu. à la fasce d'or, acc. de trois croiss. d'arg. et de deux étoiles d'or.

Rappin (Comtes) — *Aut.* Bandé de gu. et d'arg., toutes les pièces de gu. engrêlées. Cq. cour. **C.**: deux prob. de gu., longées d'une crête d'arg. et ornées chacune dans son embouchure de deux plumes de paon au nat.

Rappo — *Fribourg.* D'or à un oiseau de sa., posé

Ranson Tirlemont
Ransonnet Luxemb
Ransonnet de Villez Aut
Ranst (van) Flandre
Ranst (van) Brab
Ranst (van) de Berchem Brab
Ranst (van) de Kerman Brab
Ranst (van) de Tercheuren Gand
Ranstl Ratisbonne
Rantre Flandre
Rantscheiner Allem.
Rantzau Holstein
Rantzau Raptzow Holstein
Rantzau d'Asdal Dan
Rantzau Enus Dan
Ranvier de Bellegarde Lyon
Ranzé Bret.
Raoul Paris
Raoul Lorr
Raoul de la Goubourgere Bret
Raoul de Kerganmoal Bret
Raoul de Kerlan Bret
Raoul de Poulmenec Bret.
Raoul de la Touche Bret.
Raoulin d'Emeries Paris
Raoullin Norm
Raoult Pic
Raousset de Boulbon Prov
Rapaccioli Rome
Rapaert de Grass Flandre
Rapaić de Rummverth Croatie
Raparini Bologne
Rapatel Bret
Rape Flandre
Rape Berg s/Winoc
Rape ou Raspe Tournai
Rapedius de Berg Luxemb
Rapelye Rapelje Fr. Suisse, Berg, N.Y.
Rapenburg (v) Holl
Raphan Dan
Raphelng (v) Holl
Rapin Tavern (Vaud)
Rapin de Thoyras (M.is) Savoie, Prusse
Rapine Nivernais
Rapioult Ile de Fr
Rapondis Lucques, Bruxes
Rapouel Ile-de-France
Rapp Thuringe Norv.
Rapp Alsace
Rapp Bâle
Rapp Bâle
Rappach Aut
Rappard (van) Holl Brab Pr. Silesie
Rappard (v) de Balgoy Gueldre
Rappe Curlande
Rappe Suede

COLONIAL FAMILIES of the AMERICAS

LINEAGE NUMBER 39: RAPALJE OF NEW NETHERLANDS

LINEAGE NUMBER 40: WALICHS-VAN WINKEL/WINKLE OF NEW NETHERLANDS

Ancestry of Donald Joseph Van Winkle

Descendant of JORIS JANSEN RAPALJE, who arrived in Nieu Nederlands, in 1624, and
Descendant of JACOB WALICHS of Winkel, Holland, who arrived in Nieu Nederlands, in 1634.

Biographical notes: Donald Joseph Van Winkle

Education: A.A. Degree, Los Angeles Trade Technical Junior College in Mechanical Engineering; A.A. Degree from General Telephone & Electronics, in Programming and Business.

Membership: Vice-President and incumbent on the board of the Los Angeles Association of Laymen, National Association of the Laity; Common Cause; Southern California Genealogical Society; Community Relations Council of Southern California; Catholic Human Relations Council of Los Angeles; (Pending) The Holland Society of New York.

Address: 6139 Drexel Avenue, Los Angeles, California 90036.

Armorial Achievement: (Walichs, i.e. van Winkle) *Of gold, a chevron of red, accompanied with three leaves of holly sinister, with stems downward.*

J. B. Rietstap (Walichs), *Armorial General*, Vol. II; Victor and Henri Rolland, *General Illustrated Armorial*, Volume V; Daniel Van Winkle, *The Van Winkle Genealogy* (c.1913). Arms illustrated at the end of Lineage Number 40.

LINEAGE NUMBER 39: RAPALJE

1. JORIS JANSEN RAPALJE, came from Rochelle, France, to America in 1624, on the *Unity*. He and his wife, Catalina Trico, who was born in 1605 in Pry, Spanish Netherlands, and who died the 11th of September 1689, are the only Huguenots known by name to have been on the *Unity*. They were married 21 January 1624. JORIS JANSEN RAPALJE died 1662.

JORIS JANSEN RAPALJE stopped first at Staten Island, then removed to Fort Orange for three years, and then returned to New Amsterdam (New York), where the Rapalje family was influential in the growth of the city.

The eleven children of JORIS JANSEN RAPALJE:

1. SARAH [RAPALJE] (the first white child born in the colony), born 9 June 1625, married (1st) HANS HANSEN BERGEN, (2nd) TUNIS G. BOGERT;

2. MARIA [RAPALJE], born 11 March 1627, married ICHAEL VANDERVOORT;

3. JANETJE [RAPALJE], born 18 August 1628, married REM VANDERBEEK;

4. JUDITH [RAPALJE], born 5 July 1635, married PETER VAN NEST;

5. JAN [RAPALJE], born 28 August 1637, married MARIA FREDERICKSE (LUBERTSON);

6. JACOB [RAPALJE], born 28 May 1639, shot by Indians;

7. CATALINA [RAPALJE], born 28 March 1641, married JEREMIAS WESTERHOUT;

8. JERONIMUS [RAPALJE], born 25 June 1642, married ANNA DENISE;

9. ANNETJE [RAPALJE], born 8 February 1646, married (1st) MARTEN RYERSON, (2nd) JOOST FRANZ, of whom following;

10. ELIZABETH [RAPALJE], born 28 March 1648, married DIRCK HOOGLANDT.

11. DANIEL [RAPALJE], married SARAH KLOCK.

References:

Famous Families of New York, Volume II, p. 63.
Teunis G. Bergen, *The Bergen Family*, pp. 24, 417.
J. R. Broadhead, *History of New York*, Volume I, pp. 55, 96, 150.
Documentary History of New York, Volume I, p. 32.
Albert W. Ryerson, *The Ryerson Genealogy* (c.1916), (for list of children of JORIS JANSEN RAPALJE).

James Riker, Jr., *Annals of Newtown* (c.1852), p. 269.

2. ANNETJE RAPALJE, born in Brooklyn, 8 February 1646. She married MARTEN RYERSON on 14 May 1663, at the Dutch Reformed Church of Brooklyn, by Dominie SELYNS, and witnessed by CATALINA JERONYMUS. She had eleven children.

Children of ANNETJE RAPALJE and MARTEN RYERSON:

1. MARRITJE [RYERSON], baptized 16 November 1664, married PAULUS TURCK, Jr., 16 May 1688;

2. JORIS [RYERSON], baptized 19 September 1666, died 1749, married twice;

3. RYER [RYERSON], baptized 1669, married REBECCA VAN DER SCHEUREN;

4. CATHALYNTIE [RYERSON], baptized 3 January 1671, married (1st) SAMUEL BERRY, on 31 March 1690, (2nd)__;

5. SARAH [RYERSON], baptized 30 May 1673, married GERRIT BURGER, 6 December 1691;

6. GEERTJE [RYERSON], born 1675, married ABRAHAM VAN DUYNE;

7. JACOBUS [RYERSON], baptized 27 December 1677, died about 1749;

8. HELENA [RYERSON], baptized 1679, married JAN AUKESE;

9. SYNTJE [RYERSON], baptized 2 April 1682;

10. CORNELIUS [RYERSON], born 1684, married SARAH JOISE;

11. FRANS [RYERSON], born 2 August 1685, died 1749, married JENNETJE DEY or DIRCKESEN, of whom following.

References:
James Riker, Jr., *Annals of Newtown*, p. 269.
Albert W. Ryerson, *The Ryerson Genealogy*, pp. xiv, 1, 2, 3.
Famous Families of New York, Volume II, p. 63.

3. FRANS RYERSON, born or baptized at Brooklyn, 2 August 1685, married JENNETJE DEY or DIRCKESEN, the daughter of THEUNIS DIRCKESEN and HANNAH SCHOUTEN, of New York. JENNETJE DEY was born at New York, 24 November 1685. FRANS RYERSON resided at Brooklyn or New York until about 1708, when he joined his brothers JORIS and RYER in the Acquackanonk Patent area of New Jersey, now Passaic County. FRANS RYERSON died at Wagrow, north of Paterson, New Jersey, and is buried there. (Wagrow is now Hawthorne, New Jersey).

Children of FRANS RYERSON and JENNETJE DEY:

1. MARTE RYERSON, baptized 7 March 1708, married ANNETJE VAN RIPEN, died 8 June 1787;

2. THEUNIS RYERSON, baptized 13 March 1709, died early;

3. THEUNIS RYERSON, baptized 15 July 1711, married LENA___;

4. JORIS, baptized 5 April 1713, died 1 April 1789, married MARY R. WHITE;

5. ANTJE RYERSON, baptized 10 November 1714, married ANDREW DENYKE;

6. SARATJE RYERSON, baptized 24 June 1716, married CORNELIUS DOREMUS;

7. JOHANNES RYERSON, baptized 27 April 1718;

8. JANNEKE RYERSON, baptized 21 August 1720, married JOHANNIS or JOHN S. VAN WINKLE, 5 December 1746, of whom following;

9. DIRCK RYERSON, baptized 10 October 1722, died 1766, married HELENA RYERSON;

10. JOHANNES RYERSON, baptized 1 April 1724, died 8 April 1798, married MARIA WESSELS;

11. MARTJE RYERSON, baptized 25 December 1726, married ANTHONY VAN BLARCOM;

12. HELENA RYERSON, born 13 September 1730, married JOHANNIS DE GRAY of Scotland, who settled at Manchester, New Jersey, now West Paterson, New Jersey.

References.
Albert W. Ryerson, *The Ryerson Genealogy*, pp. 3, 10, 11.

4. JANNEKE RYERSON, born or baptized 21 August 1720, married JOHANNIS S. or JOHN S. VAN WINKLE, the son of JOHANNIS VAN WINKLE and SEITZE HENDRICKSE BANTA, and the grandson of JACOB WALICHS or WALINGEN the founder of the Van Winkle family in the New World. They were married at the southern end of the Acquackanonk Patent area, now the town of Belleville, New Jersey, on 5 December 1746.

Children of JANNEKE RYERSON and JOHANNIS VAN WINKLE:

1. JOHANNIS VAN WINKLE, born 15 July 1747, married (1st) CATHERINE RYERSON, 1 February 1772, married (2nd) MARGERET RYERSON, 1792;

2. SIMEON VAN WINKLE, baptized 24 December 1749, married CATHERINE ROMINE, 25 April 1769;

3. JENNEKE VAN WINKLE, baptized 24 December 1749, married JACOB A. VAN WINKLE, 11 June 1780 (see generation 5, of Lineage 40, following);

1. JORIS JANSEN RAPALJE, came from France to America in 1624 on the ship *Unity*. He and his wife, CATALINA TRICO, who was born in 1605 in Pry, Spanish Netherlands, and who died the 11th of September 1689, are the only Huguenots known by name to have been on the *Unity*. They married the 21st of January 1624. Joris Jansen Rapalje died *circa* 1662. After a short stop at Staten Island, they helped found Fort Orange, now Albany, New York. After a few years they returned to what is now New York City, where the RAPALJE family long were influential in the growth of the city. Joris was a farmer, an innkeeper, and a seaman. He had eleven children.

References:

Teunis G. Bergen, *Early Settlers of Kings County*. 1881, pp. 234-235.
Frank Allaben, *The Ancestry of Leander Crall*. 1908, pp. 234, 391.
"Eglise Wallonne d'Amsterdam Marriages 1584-1639," Vol. DNB, p. 132.

2. JERONIMUS JORSE RAPALJE, born in New Netherlands the 27th of June 1643, and died after 1690; he married ANNETJE DENYSE, who was baptized the 18th of February 1646. She was the daughter of TEUNIS and FEMMETJE (SEALS) DENYSE. Jeronimus Jorse Rapalje was a Captain of provincial troops in Brooklyn in 1673. He was also a farmer. He had nine children.

References:

George E. McCracken, "Catalyntje Trico Rapelje" *The American Genealogist*, 35:197.
Rapelje Bible Record at New York Historical Society (MSS).

3. TEUNIS RAPALJE, born in New Netherlands, and baptized the 7th of May 1671; he died in 1723; he married the 4th of September 1696, to SARAH VAN VECHTEN, who was born the 2nd of January 1676. She was the daughter of DIRCK TENISE and JANNETJE (VRELANT) VAN VECHTEN. Teunis Rapalje was a Deacon and a Lieutenant of the Militia. He was also a farmer, and had seven children.

References:

Teunis G. Bergen, *Early Settlers of Kings County*, 1881, pp. 234-235.
George E. McCraken, "Catalyntje Trico Rapelje" *The American Genealogist*, 35:197.
B. Van Vechten, *Van Vechten Genealogy*, 1954, p. 41.

4. JERONIMUS RAPALJE, died prior to the 27th of July 1775; he married the 19th of September 1719, to ALTIE VAN ARSDALEN, who died before the 8th of February 1776. She was the daughter of CORNELIS and MARRETJE DIRKSE (AMMERMAN) VAN ARSDALEN. Jeronimus Rapalje was a Justice of the Peace, a farmer and a merchant. He had six sons and three daughters.

References:

George E. McCracken, "Catalyntje Trico Rapelje" *The American Genealogist*, 35:19.
New Jersey Archives, Vol. 34, p. 415.

5. TEUNIS RAPALJE, born in New Brunswick, New Jersey, baptized the 20th of September 1724, died by 1762; married (probably) MARY VAN ARSDALEN. He lived and died in New Jersey. He had three children.

Reference:

New Jersey Archives, Vol. 34, p. 415

6. JERONIMUS RAPPLEYE, born in New Jersey, about 1745, died at Interlaken, New York the 27th of October 1827; he married in New Jersey, SARAH WILLIAMSON, who was born in New Jersey, and baptized the 20th of March 1748, and who died at Interlaken, in April of 1813. She was the daughter of WILLIAM and GERTE (HEGEMAN) WILLIAMSON. Jeronimus Rapalje was also known as JEROMUS and JACOBUS RAPALJE, as well as RAPPLEYE. He served in the American Revolution.

Reference:

Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 17, p. 86.

7. PETER RAPPLEYE, born at Penn's Neck, New Jersey the 22nd of February 1776, and died in Interlaken, New York, the 6th of August 1858; he was married in Interlaken the 28th of November 1799, to MARY COVERT, who was born in New Jersey, 10 December 1777, and died in Interlaken the 20th of September 1870. She was the daughter of ABRAHAM COVERT and ARIANN (COSHUN) WYCKOFF. Peter Rappleye was a Justice of the Peace and a trustee of the Dutch Reformed Church of Interlaken. He had ten children and at his death was survived by seven children, 73 grandchildren, and 19 great grand-children.

References:

Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 17, p. 86.
Wheeler Bassett, *Notes on Coverts*, 1957, p. 6.

8. ANNA W. RAPPLEYE, born Interlaken the 9th of November 1801, died there the 21st of October

1862; she was married in Interlaken to NATHAN BEACH WHEELER, who was born in Fairfield, Connecticut the 10th of June 1800, and died in Interlaken the 18th of October 1881. He was the son of Judge LEVI and CHARITY (BRADLEY) WHEELER. Anna's parents had come from New Jersey about 1797 as early settlers in Seneca County. Anna and Nathan had nine children.

Reference:

American College of Genealogy, *The Wheeler Family in America*, 1914, pp. 246-247.

9. JANE (WHEELER) KNIGHT, born in Interlaken the 6th of October 1831, died in Bath, New York, 3rd March 1911, and buried in Bath; she married in Interlaken the 2nd of August 1866, DANIEL B. BRYAN (she being the widow of ABRAHAM KNIGHT, and he a widower, having been married to ELIZABETH B. HOLLETT). Daniel B. Bryan was born in Ovid, New York, the 13th of November 1810, and died in Sonora, New York, the 31st of March 1895. He was the son of GEORGE and JANE (COVERT) BRYAN. Daniel B(arnes) Bryan came to Stuben County, New York, from Seneca County, and engaged in the lumbering business, at which he was very successful. He served in the New York State Assembly in 1860-1862, after which he retired to farming in Sonora, New York, near Savona. He had two children.

Reference:

American College of Genealogy, *The Wheeler Family in America*, 1914, pp. 246-247.

10. DANIEL BEACH BRYAN, born Sonora, the 7th of March 1868, died in Bath, the 13th of February 1937; he married in Bradford, New York, the 4th of November 1897, ANNA AULLS, who was born in North Urbana, New York the 18th of January 1874, and died in Bath the 21st of July 1916. She was the daughter of FRANKLIN M. and MARY ELIZABETH (ROWLETT) AULLS. Daniel Beach Bryan was a banker in Bath; a public-spirited citizen and for many years was a member of the Board of Education as well as being an Elder of the Presbyterian Church, and treasurer of the Masonic Lodge. He had four children.

References:

Obituary: Bath, New York, *Courier*, 5 March 1911.
Webster and Webster, *History and Genealogy of the Governor John Webster Family, Connecticut*. 1915, p. 1286.

11. LESLIE AULLS BRYAN, born in Bath, the 23rd of February 1900; married in Forest City, Pennsylvania the 22nd of August 1931, to GERTRUDE CATHERINE GELDER, who was born in Forest City the 22nd of February 1907. She is the daughter of Senator FREDERICK T. and EDITH (BROWN) GELDER, and a graduate of Syracuse University. Leslie Aulls Bryan is the author of professional books and articles. He served as an officer in the United States Army in World War I, and is a Colonel, USARFR (Ret.), and a college administrator and professor.

Issue:

11A. LESLIE AULLS BRYAN, JR., born Syracuse, New York, 1 March 1933; married PEGGY ANN HOOVER, who was born in Philo, Illinois the 7th of May 1935, daughter of GUY and HELEN (WILSON) HOOVER. Leslie Aulls Bryan, Jr., is an officer in the United States Air Force, graduating from Culver Military Academy (1951), the University of Illinois (1955), and Syracuse University Graduate College (1966). Peggy Ann (Hoover) Bryan graduated from the University of Illinois, and took graduate work at Syracuse University. Their children:

12A. DEBORAH ANN, born 16 April 1956, Tucson, Arizona.

12B. REBECCA ANN, born 6 April 1959, Salina, Kansas.

12C. CYNTHIA ANN, born 1 July 1962, Salina, Kansas.

11B. GEORGE GELDER BRYAN, born the 28th of June 1939. He graduated from Culver Military Academy (1957), Eastern Illinois University (1961), Indiana University Law School (1964), and New York University Graduate School of Law (1965). He is an attorney.

Additional references for this lineage include:

Colonial Families of Long Island and New Jersey, pp. 901, 903.
New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 71, p. 158; Vol. 79, p. 82; Vol. 86, p. 51.
Leslie Aulls Bryan, *Aulls-Bryan and Allied Families*, 1966, pp. 102-103.
Who's Who in America, Vol. 35, p. 319.

THE AMERICAN GENEALOGIST

Whole Number 140 Volume 35, No. 4

October 1959

CATALYNTJE TRICO RAPALJE

By George E. McCracken, Ph.D., F.A.S.G.
Drake University, Des Moines, Iowa

The Rapalje family of New Amsterdam, Albany, and Brooklyn, is the subject of a considerable bibliography: Nathaniel S. Prime, A History of Long Island, etc. (New York 1845), pp. 257-62; Jerome B. Holgate, American Genealogy, etc. (New York 1851), pp. 15-19; James Riker, Annals of Newtown (New York 1852), pp. 267-80; Gabriel Furman, Notes....relating to the Town of Brooklyn, etc. (Brooklyn 1865), p. 99; Teunis G. Bergen, The Bergen Family, etc. (New York, 1st ed., 1866), pp. 12-17 [a second edition, which I have not seen, appeared in 1876]; Teunis G. Bergen, Register....of the Early Settlers of Kings County, etc. (New York 1881), p. 234; Charles Kingsbury Miller, Historic Families of America, etc. (Chicago 1897), pp. 92 f., 97, 100; Anonymous, "Famous New York Families, XXIII: The Rapaljes" (New York Evening Post, 20 July 1901); Genealogical Record of the Saint Nicholas Society (New York 1905), p. 244; Frank Allaben, Ancestry of Leander Howard Crall (New York 1908), pp. 265-98, with an appendix on pp. 391-400; James E. Gibbons, Utah Genealogical and Historical Magazine, 28:9-13; Louis P. DeBoer, Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, 4:1-10; Proceedings of the Huguenot Society of Pennsylvania, 25:171 f. [this refers to something else in vols. 2-3 of the same periodical]; Sara Morton Koehler, Huguenot Ancestors Represented in the Membership of the Huguenot Society of New Jersey (2nd ed., 1956), p. 62; and on the Walloons in general, Henry G. Bayer, The Belgians, First Settlers in New York and in the Middle States (New York 1925).

Of these the study by Allaben superseded everything done before 1908 and has not been itself superseded by anything printed since then, nor is it likely to be superseded in the future. He convincingly exploded the fantastic claims for a European ancestry which were put forth by Holgate and Miller and were reissued, without knowledge of Allaben, by Gibbons. DeBoer's contribution consists of a collection of isolated data referring to European Rapaljes who may or may not have been

related to the American settler, but in any case no proof of a connection was found. Of the other items cited, only Riker and Bergen are relatively free of the grossest error.

In the present article we shall confine ourselves to only two points: first, correction of a common error as to the name of the father of Catalyntje Trico, wife of Joris Janszen Rapalje, and second, consideration of a remarkable statement made by Catalyntje in 1680.

A sufficient number of instances appear in the Dutch manuscript records in which Catalyntje is recorded as Catalyntje Jeronymus to make it certain that her father was named Jeronymus in Dutch or Jérôme in French. Moreover, she gave this name to her eighth child and third son. Yet the majority of the writers cited above state that Catalyntje was daughter of Joris or George, and a few of them give the name as Jan or Jean. One even cites the said Jan as a physician, upon what evidence is unknown. Only Bergen, in the first edition of his Bergen genealogy, correctly states the name. What he gives in the second edition, I do not know, but he favors Joris in his Register, published at the end of his long life. Even the usually careful Allaben makes the error, despite the fact that he transcribes some of the records in which the patronymic appears.

Any future attempt to trace her ancestry should be centered in Paris or Valenciennes and in the year 1605. She deposed on 14 Feb. 1684/5 when her age was given as "fouer score years or thereabouts" [E. B. O'Callaghan, Documentary History of New York (Albany 1850), 3:31; see also H. R. Stiles, History of Brooklyn (1867), 1: 413 f.—the original is in Deed Book VII], and again on 17 Oct. 1688 when her age is given as about 83 years [O'Callaghan, op. cit., 3:32—the original is in New York Colonial Manuscripts XXXV]. In the latter deposition she gives her birthplace as Paris. In a source to be quoted later she is called aged 74 on 30 May 1680. All of these ages are in harmony with a birth about 1605. The last cited source calls her "an old Walloon woman from Valenciennes." It does not state that she was born there and the witness is a person who met her on the day stated and was introduced to her by her nephew. Catalyntje could well have been born in Paris and have been also described in 1680 as from Valenciennes.

The witness just mentioned was Jasper Danckaerts who was then, in company with Peter Sluyter, engaged in a secret mission for the Labadists, seeking a new home in America for the members of that sect. Danckaerts left a journal which was first printed in the Publications of the Long Island Historical Society and again by Bart-

lett Burleigh James and James Franklin Jameson in the latter's Original Narratives of Early American History (New York 1908). The paragraph in which we are interested appears on pages 234-6 of the latter reference. On 30 May 1680 Danckaerts and Sluyter were taken by their New York friend, Arnold De la Grange, to the Wallabout and paid a visit to De la Grange's aunt.

> "This aunt of de la Grange is an old Walloon woman from Valenciennes, seventy-four years old. She is worldly-minded, with mere bonte, living with her whole heart, as well as body, among her progeny, which now number 145, and will soon reach 150. Nevertheless, she lives alone by herself, a little ap rt from the others, having her little garden and other conveniences, with which she helped herself."

A footnote explains mere bonte as apparently meaning "with mere human goodness" and identifies the old woman as Catalina Trico (1605-1689), widow of Joris Janszen Rapalje. We are also told that Danckaert's friend, the nephew of Catalyntje, was Arnold De la Grange, son of Joost and Margriet De la Grange, and that Margriet married, second, Andrew Carr. De la Grange's wife was Cornelia De la Fontaine, as we learn both from the note and from the baptism of their daughter Cornelia at the Manhattan Dutch Church on 23 April 1681. No success has been had in finding how De la Grange was Catalyntje's nephew but at least Joris Janszen Rapalje had not married a sister of De la Grange's father, so that the said Margriet must have been either sister to Joris Janszen Rapalje or sister to Catalyntje Jeronymus Trico. The Rapaljes, however, named none of their daughters Margriet.

The statement that on 30 May 1680 Catalyntje already had 145 progeny, and would soon have five more, challenges me to attempt to name them! In the list given below, all baptisms are cited from registers of Reformed Dutch churches, and are from the Manhattan church unless stated otherwise. At this period these registers uniformly use New Style dates. Readers should be cautioned that in the later families, not all the known children are included, but only those born before 30 May 1680 or so soon afterwards that Catalyntje could have been told by that date of the expected child. Furthermore, in some instances there is doubt and these are marked with an asterisk. In a few of the families it is possible that there were children born before the cut-off date who were not found, and it may be that there were stillbirths not recorded. Mr. Austin Graybeal of Des Moines has been able to supply a few names missed by me. Early drafts of the article were read by Dr. Herbert F. Seversmith and Professor John Insley Coddington.

Children of Joris Janszen Rapalje and Catalyntje Jeronymus Tricol[1]

1. Sara, b. Albany, 9 June 1625, baptism not found.[2]
2. Marratie, b. Albany or New Amsterdam, 18 Aug. 1627, baptism not found.
3. Jannetie, b. New Amsterdam, 18 Aug. 1629, baptism not found.
4. Judith, b. New Amsterdam, 5 July 1635, baptism not found.
5. Jan, b. New Amsterdam, 28 Aug. 1637, baptism not found.
6. Jacob, b. New Amsterdam, 28 May 1639, baptism not found.[3]
7. Catalyntje, b. 28 Mar. 1641, bapt. 29 Mar. 1641.[4]
8. Jeronymus, b. 27 June 1643, bapt. 28 June 1643.
9. Annetje, b. 8 Feb. 1646, bapt. 11 Feb. 1646.
10. Elizabeth, b. 27 Mar. 1648, bapt. 29 Mar. 1648.
11. Daniel, b. 29 Dec. 1650, bapt. 1 Jan. 1651.

Children of Sara Jorise Rapalje by Hans Hansen Bergen

12. Anneke, bapt. 22 July 1640.
13. Brecktje, bapt. 27 July 1642.
14. Jan, bapt. 17 Apr. 1644.
15. Michiel, bapt. 4 Nov. 1646.
16. Joris, bapt. 18 July 1649.
17. Marritje, bapt. 8 Oct. 1651.
18. Jacob, bapt. 21 Sept. 1653.[5]
19.* Catalyna, bapt. 30 Nov. 1653.[6]

Children of Sara Jorise Rapalje by Teunis Gysberts Bogaert

20. Aertje, bapt. 19 Dec. 1655.
21. Catalyna, bapt. 16 Dec. 1657.
22. Neeltje, bapt. 22 Feb. 1660.
23. Aeltje, bapt. Brooklyn, 13 Nov. 1661.
24. Antje, bapt. 23 Aug. 1665, twin.
25. Neeltje, bapt. 23 Aug. 1665, twin.
26. Gysbert, bapt. 5 Dec. 1668.
27.* Grietje, m. 4 Dec. 1687, Pieter Jansen Haring of New York; their child Grietje was bapt. 7 Oct. 1688.[7]

see TAG v. 37 p. 44

Children of Marritje Jorise Rapalje by Michiel Pauluszen Van der Voort

28. Michiel, bapt. 19 Jan. 1642.[8]
29. Josyntje, bapt. 20 Nov. 1643.
30. Josyntje, bapt. 2 June 1647.
31. Paulus, bapt. 3 Jan. 1649.
32. Jan, bapt. 11 Oct. 1650.
33. Maria, bapt. 27 July 1653.
34. Hendrick, bapt. 22 Aug. 1655.
35. Joris, bapt. 18 Oct. 1656.
36. Claertie, bapt. 27 Oct. 1657.[9]
37.* Elizabeth, no baptism found.

Children of Jannetje Jorise Rapalje by Rem Jansen Van der Beeck[10]

38. Annetje, bapt. 12 Mar. 1645.
39. Belitie, bapt. 20 Jan. 1647.

40. Jan, bapt. 12 Jan. 1648.
41. Joris, b. 2 Feb. 1650.[11]
42. Rem, b. 2 Dec. 1652.
43. Hillitje, b. 16 Sept. 1653.
44. Catalina, b. 4 Oct. 1655.
45. Femmetje, b. 1 Aug. 1657.
46. Anna, b. 11 Apr. 1660.
47. Jacob, bapt. Brooklyn, 19 Mar. 1662.
48. Jeronymus, b. 1664.[12]
49. Daniel, b. 1665.
50. Abraham, b. 16 Sept. 1667.
51. Sarah, b. 6 Dec. 1670.
52. Isaac, bapt. 16 Sept. 1675.
53. Jeremias, b. 10 Sept. 1675.
54. Jennetje, listed by Stoutenbourgh without date.

Children of Judith Jorise Rapalje by Pieter Pieterszen Van Nest

55. Pieter, bapt. 12 Oct. 1653.
56. Sytje or Josyntje, bapt. 23 Jan. 1656.
57. Jeronimus, bapt. 7 July 1658.
58. Jacomyntie, bapt. 29 May 1661.
59. Cathryntie, bapt. 18 Mar. 1663.
60. Lysbeth, bapt. 12 Apr. 1665.
61. Catalyn, bapt. 3 Mar. 1672.
62. Sarah, bapt. 21 Mar. 1674.
63. Joris, bapt. 19 July 1676.
64. Marritie, bapt. 4 June 1678.
65. Josina, bapt. 30 Nov. 1680, one of the expected children.

Child of Jan Joriszen Rapalje by Maria Fredericks Maer[13]

66. Frederick, bapt. Brooklyn, 30 Apr. 1662 (d. July 1662).

Children of Jeronimus Joriszen Rapalje by Annetje Teunis Denys[14]

67. Joris, bapt. 5 Nov. 1668.
68. Teunis, bapt. 7 May 1671.[15]
69. Jan, bapt. 17 Dec. 1673.[16]
70. Femmitie, bapt. 17 Oct. 1676.[17]
71. Jacob, bapt. 25 June 1679.

Children of Anna Jorise Rapalje by Marten Reyersen

72. Marritie, bapt. 16 Nov. 1664.
73. Joris, bapt. 19 Sept. 1666.
74. Catalyntie, bapt. 3 Jan. 1671.
75. Sarah, bapt. 30 May 1673.
76. Jakobus, bapt. Brooklyn (recorded also at Flatbush), 27 Dec. 1677.
77.* Geertje, cited by Bergen, not otherwise found.

Children of Lysbeth Jorise Rapalje by Dirck Cornelissen Hoochlandt

78. Johannis, bapt. 7 Nov. 1666.
79. Joris, bapt. 19 Feb. 1668.

80. Adrian, bapt. Brooklyn, 22 Sept. 1670.
81. Maritje, bapt. 13 July 1673.
82. Catalina, bapt. 22 Nov. 1676.
83. Cornelis, bapt. 7 Aug. 1678.

Children of Daniel Joriszen Rapalje by Sarah Abrams Clocq

84. Joris, bapt. 10 Mar. 1675.
85. Abraham, bapt. 24 Jan. 1677.
86. Maritje, listed by Bergen as b. 1677, baptism not found.
87. Annetie, listed by Bergen without date, baptism not found.
88. Catherine, bapt. Flatbush, 2 Feb. 1679.

Children of Anneke Hansen Bergen by Dirck Jansen Hoogland[18]

89. Annetje, b. 1663.
90. Jan, b. 1666.
91. Willem, b. 1669.
92. Cornelis, b. 1677.
93. Hendrick, b. 1679.

Children of Brecktje Hansen Bergen by Aert Anthonize Middagh

94. Theunis, bapt. 22 Feb. 1660.
95. Theunis, bapt. 25 Mar. 1661.
96. Jan, bapt. Brooklyn, 24 Dec. 1662.
97. Ann, baptism not found, listed by Bergen and Allaben.
98. Gerret, m. 1691, Cornelia Janse Couwenhoven.
99. Helena, listed by Allaben.
100. Aert, listed by Allaben.
101. Dirck: his daughter was bapt. 26 May 1696.
102. Matthew, listed by Allaben as bapt. 15 Oct. 1679 but not found by me.

Children of Jan Hans Bergen by Jannetje Teunis de Nyse

103. Hans, bapt. 14 Feb. 1677.
104. Tunis, bapt. Brooklyn (also recorded at Flatbush), 20 Apr. 1679.

Children of Michiel Hans Bergen by Femmetje Teunis de Nyse

105. Sarah, bapt. Brooklyn (also recorded at Flatbush), 2 June 1678.
106. Teunis, bapt. Flatbush, 16 May 1680.

Child of Joris Hans Bergen by Sarah Stryker

107. Lammertje, bapt. Brooklyn, 26 Dec. 1679.

Child of Marritje Hans Bergen by Jacob Ruthszen

108. Hans, bapt. Flatbush, 12 May 1678.

Children of Machtelt Michielse Van der Voort by Jacob Jacobszen[19]

109. Catalyntje, bapt. 4 Aug. 1657.
110. Rachel, bapt. 28 Nov. 1660.

Children of Josyntje Pieterse Van Nest by Hendrick Corszen Vroom

111. Corsen, bapt. 27 June 1677.
112. Judith, bapt. Flatbush, 16 Mar. 1679.

Children of Aertje Bogaert by Theodorus Polhemius

113. Tunis, listed by Bergen, baptism not found.
114. Sara, bapt. Flatbush, 18 Apr. 1680.

Child of Catalina Bogaert by Jan Teunisse Denyse

115. Femmetje, bapt. Brooklyn (also recorded at Flatbush), 5 Aug. 1680, one of the expected children.

Children of Hilletje Remsen by Aris Janse Vanderbilt

116. Jan, bapt. Brooklyn (also recorded at Flatbush), 11 Aug. 1678.
117. Jannetje, bapt. Brooklyn, 9 Jan. 1681, one of the expected children.

Children of Ann Remsen by Jan Gerritse Dorland[20]

118. Rem, baptism not found, b. ca. 1670.
119. Geertje, bapt. Brooklyn, 19 Aug. 1674.
120. Elsje, bapt. Brooklyn, 22 May 1678.
121. Anna, b. ca. 1674.

Children of Femmetje Remsen by Joseph Hegeman

122. Janetje, bapt. Flatbush, 20 Oct. 1678.
123. Adriaen, bapt. Brooklyn, 31 Oct. 1680, one of the expected children.

Child of Rem Remsen Van der Beeck by Marritje Vanderbilt

124. Joris "of the Pond," as he was afterwards called, listed by Bergen as eldest, the second child being born and bapt. Flatbush, 21 May 1682. He was perhaps one of the five expected children.

Child of Annetje Dirckse Hoogland by Syrachs de Vries

125. Jan, bapt. Brooklyn, 1 Apr. 1678, parents not named but the sponsors were Jeronimus Rapalje and Catarina Jeronimus, that is, great-uncle and great-grandmother of the child, if we have identified the parents correctly.[21]

If all of the doubtful cases listed above are correctly included, we are still short 25 persons of the 150 claimed by Catalyntje Trico. If, however, we include in the list all the men and women who had by that

Children of Dorothy Gathers Ten Dogs by Bandrick Corners Dress

12. Dorset, Dept. 27 June 1877.
13. Smith, Depot. Flatbush, 21 Mar. 1879.

Children of Anita Request by Pinkerton Fisherton

11. Tunis, listed by Morgan, baptism not found.
14. Jane, Dept. Flatbush, 10 Apr. 1880.

Child of Caroline Accepts by Jay Jennings Depew

12. Teaneck, Dept. Brooklyn (also recorded at Flatbush), 5 Aug. 1880, one of the accepted children.

Children of Hilaria Present by Eric Jason Vanderbilt

11. Jim, Dept. Brooklyn (also recorded at Flatbush), 11 Aug. 1880.
12. Jennie, Dept. Brooklyn, 3 Jan. 1881, one of the accepted children.

Children of Ann Deeper by Jim Caroline Parkland[2]

11.[2] Jan, Baptism not found, 8, Oa. 1870.
11. Dennis, Dept. Brooklyn, 10 Aug. 1871.
12. Alvin, Dept. Brooklyn, 27 Mar 1875.
13. John, b. Oa. 1878.

Children of Dorothy Cannot by Jimmy Hopkins

12. Lenoxtown, Dept. Flatbush, 20 Oct. 1879.
13. Arlington, Depot. Brooklyn, 11 Dec. 1880, one of the accepted children.

Child of Ann Deeper Who Has Passed by Merrifield Merrifield

10. York Jr. the Grad," As Deeper already called, listed by Morgan as eldest, the second child being born and bapt. Flatbush, 11 Nov 1870. It was Jennie one of the five accepted children.

Child of Angela Circles Accepted by Syracuse by Twins

12. Ann, Dept. Brooklyn, 1 Apr. 1879, parents not named but the accepted were invited Angela and Martins Terentine, twin is great-aunt-in-law-presumably of the child, if we have identified the parents correctly.[2]

If all of the doubtful names listed above are correctly included, we are still short 15 persons of the 150 claimed by Catalpville Trico. It, however, we include in the list all the men who ever sought and by that

time married children or grandchildren of Catalyntje Trico, the following should be added:

126. Hans Hansen Bergen.
127. Teunis Gysberts Bogaert.
128. Michiel Pauluszen Van der Voort.
129. Rem Jansen Van der Beeck.
130. Pieter Pieterszen Van Nest.
131. Maria Fredericks Maer.
132. Martin Reyersen.
133. Dirck Cornelissen Hoochlandt.
134. Sarah Abrams Clocq.
135. Jan Clercq, who d.s.p., first husband of Anneke Hans Bergen.
136. Dirck Jansen Hoogland.
137. Aert Anthonize Middagh.
138. Jannetje Teunis de Nyse.
139. Femmetje Teunis de Nyse.
140. Sarah Stryker.
141. Jacob Ruthszen.
142. Elsje Fredericks van der Kreest.
143. Hendrick Corszen Vroom.
144. Theodorus Polhemius.
145. Jan Teunisse Denyse.
146. Aris Janse Vanderbilt.
147. Jan Gerritse Dorland.
148. Annetje Theunis.
149. Joseph Hegeman.
150. Marritje Vanderbilt.

In order to make the count come out right, we must ignore Syrachs de Vries, but he was not married to a Rapalje descendant.

QUOD ERAT DEMONSTRANDUM.

NOTES

1. Birth dates in this list appear in Manuscript 81 at the New-York Historical Society and are transcribed from a photostat thereof, not from Allaben's transcript. Though the document appears to be old, the handwriting is not, in my opinion, older then the eighteenth century.

2. She is often credited with being the first child of European parents born within the present borders of New York State, but that honor belongs, rather, to Jean Vinge, born on Manhattan Island in 1614, as Dr. Herbert F. Seversmith has convincingly shown in The National Genealogical Society Quarterly, 35:65-69, and also Allaben (293 f.). What she claimed for herself and undoubtedly was, was that she was the "first Christian daughter" born there.

3. The page is torn and the year is in a later hand. Riker (Annals of Newtown, p. 268) says that he died without surviving issue, and this is correct, for the document cited in Note 1 (cited by Allen, p. 398) states that Jan was "omgebragt by hidens" (killed by heathens). Allaben dates the death ca. 1643, when Jan was about six (p. 287).

4. The page is torn and the year is in a later hand. The document says she was "Sonden Errgenamegestoven" (without issue). She married Jeremiah Westenhout but both d.s.p. (see Collections of the New-York Historical Society, Wills: 1:341).

5. Note the closeness of the next baptism. Both Bergen and Allaben claim that Jacob was Catalyna's twin, and it has been suggested to me that one of the twins was ill and was baptized separately. If so, one would suppose the sick child would be baptized earlier.

6. The interval between this baptism and the preceding is so short as to raise serious doubt as to whether they were children of the same parents. The sponsors for Catalyna's baptism were Aert Willemszen and wife, not members of the Rapalje or Bergen families, so far as known. When Sarah Bogaert petitioned for additional land on 4 April 1656, after her marriage to Bogaert, she alluded only to seven, not eight children of her deceased husband Bergen. Those who assume, with Allaben, that Catalyna was a child of Sarah, must also believe, with him, that she had died. He points out (p. 293) that there is no further trace of her.

7. Surely a doubtful case, not listed by Allaben. A sponsor at the baptism of the child was Pieter Janszen Bogart.

8. Though the baptismal record seems to show a male, this is very probably a female, later called Machtelt, at the baptism of whose children sponsors were from the Rapalje family. She cannot have been an earlier child, not recorded, since the mother was only fifteen at marriage, nor can she have been a child of Michiel Pauluszen Van der Voort by a former marriage, since his marriage record shows him as previously a bachelor.

9. Bergen supposes that she married Volckert Hendricksen. If this be Volckert Hendricksen Bries, then he is wrong.

10. Birth dates without baptisms in this list are from Henry A Stoutenbourgh's History of the Oyster Bay Dutch Church (1903), p. 13. In our copy of this work is a slip announcing a pamphlet on the Remsen family of Oyster Bay which has not been found. It should be pointed out that it is surprising that not more grandchildren of this couple were found.

11. Probably, not certainly, New Style.

12. Allaben (p. 295) shows that he was living in 1741, aet. 77.

13. The document cited in Note 1 says: "gis gestoven Sonden Errgenam" (died without issue), but they did have a son and one only, since Maria Fredericks married, second, at Brooklyn, 14 Oct. 1663, Symon Hansen.

14. The children of this couple also appear in the document.

15. Allaben transcribes the document as saying bapt. 5 May 1671. We follow the printed transcript of the register, as his information may pertain to the birth.

16. Allaben has bapt. 4 Dec. 1673.

17. Allaben has bapt. 5 Oct. 1676.

18. We follow here Daniel Hoogland Carpenter, History and Genealogy of the Hoogland Family (1891), p. 165. Baptisms have not been found.

19. See above, Note 8. It is surprising that no more baptisms were found.

20. We follow here a very poor account by John Dorland Cremer, Records of the Dorland Family in America (Washington 1898), pp.

42, 167, 169. It also includes a child Maritje, bapt. 11 April 1672, place not stated. We eliminate her, as Maritie, daughter of Lambert Janssen Dorland and Hermetie Pieters, was baptized at Brooklyn on 19 April 1672, and we conclude that Mr. Cremer erred on this point.

21. Mr. Carpenter (loc. cit.) implies that this child was illegitimate and by Syrachs de Vries. We include the child because we think that a great-grandmother who would stand sponsor for an illegitimate great-grandchild would certainly not omit this child from a count of her progeny.

Editor's Note.—The above article is different from the "general run" of articles on genealogical subjects, and while some may feel this is something in the nature of a "stunt" to attempt to identify the progeny claimed by Catalyntje Trico Rapalje in 1680, Dr. McCracken's bibliography, his general comments, and many of his specific notes should be helpful to all who in the future may work on these family groups. It seems likely that Catalyntje did include the "in-laws" in her count of 145, but I think she was including only living progeny, and since a few of those in Dr. McCracken's list had died before 1680, quite probably there are still a few names unlocated as yet. —D.L.J.

ABIGAIL ARNOLD, WIFE OF SOLOMON[3] BLAKE OF DORCHESTER, MASS.

By Mrs. John E. Barclay, F.A.S.G., Whitman, Mass.

Solomon[3] Blake, son of Edward[2] (William[1]), of Dorchester, Mass., baptized at Milton, Mass., 5 July 1681, may have been born as early as 1674 before the records of that town begin. He died at Boston near 25 Aug. 1741, date his will was probated [Suffolk Probate, 35: 472]. He was married at Boston, 24 Aug. 1704, to Abigail Arnold "by Samuel Eells, Esq." No records of her birth or death have been found.

By his will he bequeathed to her all of his estate in Boston both real and personal, so long as she should remain his widow; also his negro woman Flora and her three children; all household goods, improvement of house, shop and wharf where he dwells; but if she marry again, £100 of his estate and quitting the house; bequests to sons Joseph and William and grandson Solomon Russell; property bought of Samuel Wentworth to his wife with permission to sell, if need be, but if not, then after her decease to his two daughters, Abigail Holder and Elizabeth Russell to make up their full portion with what they had at marriage. After her decease.

The American Genealogist

Whole Number 190 Vol. 48, No. 2

April 1972

Fantelina Joy and Her Husbands

BY NEIL D. THOMPSON

It often happens that the labors of the genealogist will articulate the dry bones of a story which might engage the novelist's imagination. Three years ago I noted in the pages of this journal (TAG *supra* 45:34) an appearance in 1714 in the county court of Charles County, Maryland, by my ancestor Fantelina or Fantalena Jenkins, and requested further information concerning her and her family. More recent researches among the records of the county, housed at the Hall of Records in Annapolis, have answered some questions while raising others. The many courtesies of the staff of the Hall of Records and the suggestions of Mr. George Ely Russell were of assistance to me in the development of this problem.

The source of the unusual given name of Fantelina remains unknown to me, as does the parentage of the lady herself, who makes her first appearance in the court and land records of Charles County (hereafter abbreviated CCR) at the end of 1691 as Fantelina Joy. The surname Joy is not found in the county prior to that date, nor has it been possible to establish a connection by birth or marriage with the family of that name in neighboring St. Mary's County, where the local records of the period are missing. Because the only male Joy in the county records prior to 1740 makes his appearance at a later date than Fantelina, it is assumed that Fantelina Joy arrived in the county either unmarried or a widow, perhaps with a child or children.

In any event, Fantelina Joy was presented by the county's grand jury to the county court on 8 March 1691/2 for having borne a bastard child (CCR R:369). Apparently she failed to appear and Sheriff Humphrey Warren was ordered to find her and bring her in on 13 June 1693. The following month, 12 July 1693, one Gilbert Clarke, a planter and sometime Sheriff, gave bond for her appearance but she again defaulted on 8 Aug. 1693 (CCR S:130). There is set forth at length the fact that the Provincial Court, having general jurisdiction throughout the colony, had issued a writ to Gilbert Clarke and Fantelina Joy directing them to appear at the May term of that Court but that the colony's Attorney General had suggested to the Sheriff that he refrain from serving the writ "to see whether the Justices of this Court would take any notice of ye

Joris Janzsen Rapelje of Valenciennes
and
Catelyntje Jeronimus Trico of Pry

ARRANGED BY GEORGE E. McCRACKEN

Joris Janzsen Rapelje and his wife Catelyntje Jeronimus Trico are among the best known of the early settlers of early New Amsterdam, having been the parents of the first born female of European parentage in what is now New York State. A considerable bibliography might be cited on this pair, but here we shall only present certain new information which has in the last decade come to light.

For long it was believed that Catelyntje was born in Paris, France, and, indeed, this old error was restated as recently as April 1971 in a letter to the editor of *The Colonial Genealogist* (Vol. 3, No. 4, New Series, p. 258), apropos of an article by Col. L. A. Bryan in the preceding issue (Vol. 3, No. 3, New Series, January 1971, p. 158) where the error is not made. The origin of the error is to be found in a deposition made by Catelyntje on 17 Oct. 1688 (printed in E. B. O'Callaghan, *Documentary History of New York* [1850] 3:32; also in Frank Allaben, *Ancestry of Leander Howard Crall* (New York 1908), p. 391; the deposition is from New York Colonial Manuscripts, vol. 35. This begins "Catelyn Trico aged about 83 years born in Paris."

In March 1961 when the distinguished genealogist, John Insley Coddington, was in Amsterdam, he was informed by Dr. Simon Hart of the Gemeinte Archief that Catelyntje was actually born in the tiny hamlet of Pry, 50° 17' North latitude, 4°26' East longitude, on the Herve River directly south of Charleroi in Hainault. It is obvious that when Catelyntje said "Pry," the English-speaking clerk who took down the deposition misunderstood her to be pronouncing "Paris" as the French pronounce it, an easy error if she rolled the "r" very strongly. This important information was printed soon after in the *News-Letter* of the American Society of Genealogists, but as that periodical is not available outside the Society, the information did not become generally known.

Before passing to additional new material, let me say that the name of the father of Catelyntje must have been Jérôme or some form of that name, since when she is recorded with a patronymic, it is regularly Jeronimus, a name repeated among descendants many times. The surname Trico has an Italian appearance but I have long been convinced that it should be something like Tricot, Tricaud, Tricault, Tricaut. Whatever his name

ally should be, it is unfortunate that descendants of e Rapeljes have generally ignored Jeronimus, the only iter known to me who makes any mention of him being rgen in his Bergen Genealogy, not in his *Register of Settlers of Kings County.*

We now come to fresh information kindly supplied Mr. Hendrik O. Slok, the very able and also very cky Dutch expert at the Genealogical Society in Salt ke City, to whom we also owe new data concerning the rebears of two of the three Van Horn families. From crofilm 113.191, Amsterdam Dutch Reformed Church Marage Intentions he quotes the following:

ris Raparlie Den 13 January 1624 [New Style] Compareerden alsvoren Joris Raparlie van Valenchieratwercker out 19 Jaeren woon- op 't Waelepadt & atharina triko van pris in Walslant geasst- met mary a[m]egh haar suster woon- in de Vles out 18 Jae- Translation: Appeared as before Joris Raparlie from alenciennes boratworker age 19 Years residing on 't aelepadt & Catherina triko from pris in Walslant acmpanied by mary Fla(m)engh her sister residing in the lask age 18 Years.]

re we get the banns of the marriage, the ages of the uple and their birthplaces and the occupation of Jor-, which Mr. Slok does not identify. I suggest that means weaver of a certain kind of cloth which in ench is called "bure."

Mr. Slok thinks that the witness Marie Flamengh y be the same person as listed in the following two tries (he favors the first):

Microfilm 113.188: 13 June 1615. Appeared . . . illipe de Fonteijn de Wikkart from Vallenchijn, bortworker aged 22 years 3 years residing on the Nieu emarkt [New Oxenmarket] In the Hoefijsers [horseje] street, accompanied by his brother Jehan de Fontjne de wickart, & Marie Flamen by Valencijn age 21 ars residing in the Nes accompanied by Zacharias men her uncle on the other side.

Signed

Phijlijpe de le Fontaijne dijt Wijcart

Mari Flameng

6 April 1619: Appeared Jaques tesse from anchijn, ffa werker, age 27 years 6 years residing on ruslant, one side & Marij Flaman, aged 18 years residing in e Schuijtemakers [Bark/sloop makers alley) steegje the Amstel, accompanied with Claes Flaman, her father, the other side.

signed Jacque tesse

e Walloon Church at Amsterdam lists (113.402) an entry

for the first couple:

Fiances le 13e Juin 1615 Espouses le 5e Juillet 1615	Philippes de la fonteinne dit Wicart natif de Valenciennes, bourrasier, demeurant sur le nouveau marche- aux boen ... Marije Flamen demeurante an ness.

Whether either of these two marriages pertains to the sister of our Catelyntje, it is obvious that the difference in surname of the two sisters suggests that they were half-sisters.

As for Joris himself, Mr. Slok provides the results of some research made in 1960 by M. P. de Saint-Aubin, Archiviste of the Department of Nord, France. In view of the fact that some Protestants were forced to christen their children in the Roman Catholic Church, the following entry may be significant:

Roman Catholic Church of St. Nicholas, Valenciennes: 1604 28 avril. Georges Rapareilliet, illegitimus fils de Jean Rapareillet, susceptor [godfather] Noe Vasseur, susceptrix [godmother] Jehenne de latre.

The date, the place and the two first names are what we want, and the spelling of the surname is possible.

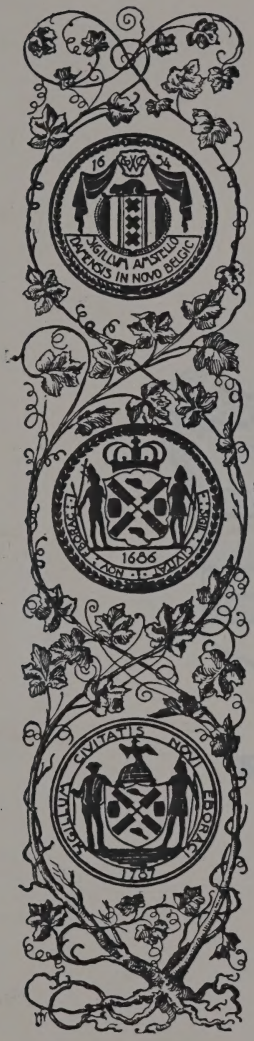
M. Saint-Aubin also states: "Searches to establish the origin of Catharine Trico are next to impossible. We have only R. Catholic records which begin late in the 1600's, no notarial records. The Archives in Northern France are in bad shape in contrast with the south. We have registers of confiscation of property of the Protestants but they ante-date Catharina's birth by 30 years-1569."

It is obvious that we have come to the end of our resources for research on Catelyntje's forebears, but we can be glad that the trail did not lead to Paris, for understand that the records of the French capital are largely non-existant also.

QUERY

WEAVER: George Weaver, b. 1755-1761, Coventry, R.I., was son of William and Mary (Matteson) Weaver; in 1790 lived in Stephenton, Albany Co., N.Y., 1800-1810 in Petersburg, Rensselaer Co. Did he have a daughter Alce Matteson Weaver, b. 4 May, about 1790-1795?

--Leon Lake Scott, 7520 Maple Ave., Apt. 4??, Takoma Park, Maryland 20012.



FAMOUS FAMILIES
OF
NEW YORK

Historical and Biographical Sketches of Families which in successive generations have been Identified with the Development of the Nation

BY
MARGHERITA·ARLINA·HAMM

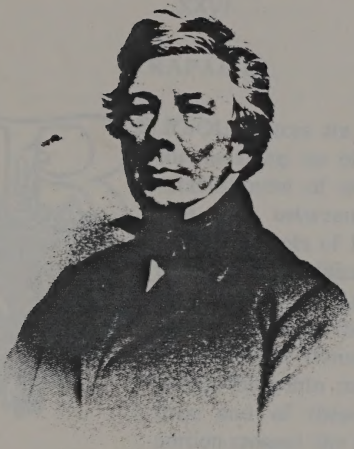
ILLUSTRATED

VOL. II

HERALDIC PUBLISHING CO., INC.

NEW YORK, N. Y. 10023
1970

Rapalje



Jacob Rapalje
From a steel engraving

XXVI

RAPALJE

RELIGIOUS forces are potent factors in the breaking up of old and in the establishment of new communities. The wars between the Romanists and Huguenots of France are an interesting exemplification of this fact, especially to an American student. The revocation of the Edict of Nantes drove tens of thousands of the Reformed faith into more liberal countries, and of these a considerable portion crossed the Atlantic and settled in the Dutch colonies of America, where they soon became a large and influential element in the community.

Among the first settlers in the New Netherlands, was Joris Janès de Rapalie, a noble Huguenot of La Rochelle, France, better known under the Dutch form of his name, Jan Joris Rapaelje. His family had been distinguished in the history of Brittany from the middle of the eleventh century. In this romantic province they owned large estates, and were famous for their valor and patriotism. Many of them took part in the Crusades, while others achieved distinction in the French wars at home and abroad. They were among the first converts to the Reformed faith, and paid the usual penalty for their non-conformity. Some were killed, while the majority were forced to flee to Switzerland, Belgium, and Holland.

Jan Joris, Founder

Joris was among those who escaped to Holland. Here he remained a short time, and then, with a company of venturous men and women, he took passage in the ship *Unity* of the Dutch West India Company, and arrived in New Amsterdam in 1623, being one of the earliest settlers. He stayed a short while at New Amsterdam, and then went to Fort Orange, now Albany. Here he remained three years, and returned to New Amsterdam, where he lived until 1637. In June of that year he bought a large tract of land from the Indians on the Long Island side of the East River, and there made his permanent home. The tract was of 335 acres, and included a large part of what was called the Wallabout. He was a man of high integrity, and a few years after his arrival in Brooklyn he was made a magistrate. He married Catalina Trico, daughter of Joris Trico of Paris, by whom he had eleven children: Sarah [1625], Marritje [1627], Jannetje [1629], Judith [1635], Jan [1637], Jacob [1639,] Catalyntje [1641], Jeronimus [1643], Annetje [1646], Elizabeth [1648], and Daniel [1650].

Sarah, the First Girl

Of these Sarah, the eldest, was the first female child born in the New Netherlands. In honor of this fact, the authorities presented her with a tract of land on the Wallabout adjacent to her father's farm. Sarah was a woman of great talent and physical vigor, and during her long life was the acknowledged social head of Brooklyn. She was twice married, her husbands being Hans Hansen Bergen and Tunis Gysbert Bogaert. By these unions she had fourteen children, becoming thereby the maternal ancestress of the Bergen and Bogart families of Long Island.

Jeronimus

Jeronimus, in the second generation, was a man of prominence in both New York and Brooklyn. He was a farmer and merchant, Justice of the Peace, and a deacon of the Brooklyn Church. He owned several small craft, with which he supplied the market of New York with produce, and turned an honest penny by carrying freight for his neighbors. He accumulated considerable property, and left his children well provided for. His wife was Anna, daughter of Tunis Denys, by whom he had six sons and three daughters.

Daniel, the youngest child of Joris, was a man of high character and of a strong religious nature. He took comparatively little interest in public affairs, but devoted his time and wealth to church work. He was an elder of the Brooklyn Church the larger part of his life, and made it a point of duty to visit regularly all the places of worship belonging to his denomination. The church records of that period speak of him in very high terms, and ascribe the prosperity of his denomination largely to his generous aid. He married Sarah Klock, daughter of Abraham Klock, by whom he had six children.

Daniel the Devout

In the third generation were several male members of ability and influence. Tunis [1671], son of Jeronimus, was active and versatile, having been a farmer, stock-raiser, merchant, and sheep-owner. He was an enthusiastic churchman, and served as deacon of the Brooklyn Church for many years. He married Sarah Van Vechten, by whom he had seven children.

Tunis the Deacon

Jacob [1679], son of Jeronimus, married Sarah Brinckerhoff, daughter of Abraham Brinckerhoff, by whom he had a large family. He settled in Raritan, N. J., where he founded the New Jersey branch of his race.

Cornelius [1690] married Joanna Antonides, daughter of the Rev. Vincentius Antonides, by whom he had many daughters, nearly all of whom grew up and married advantageously. He resided in New York, and from his branch came the Rapaljes who married into the New York families of that period.

Jeronimus [1682] was a prosperous land-owner, shipper, and merchant, who was active in religious and philanthropic affairs, and who served twenty-five years as a trustee of the town of Brooklyn. He took delight in good roads and bridges, and was marked by great fidelity to his trusteeship. He married Hilletie Van Vechten, daughter of Hendrick Van Vechten, by whom he had five children.

Jeronimus, Town-trustee

Daniel, son of Daniel [1691], settled in Newtown, where he established the Queens County branch of the family. He married Aletie Cornell, daughter of Johannes Cornell, by whom he had ten children. He was a prosperous farmer, and founded an estate

which grew to large proportions, under the management of his descendants.

In the fourth generation, the male descendants began to change from agricultural to mercantile pursuits. In the meantime, the growth of Brooklyn and New York had enhanced the value of farm property and of garden produce, so that nearly all the sons were quite well to do. George, son of Tunis, bought property in Bedford, which was then developing into a very prosperous village. He improved it, so that its value almost doubled during his lifetime. He married Elizabeth Remsen, daughter of Joris Remsen, by whom he had five children—Sarah [1722], George [1724], Tunis [1726], Rem [1728], and Phœbe [1731].

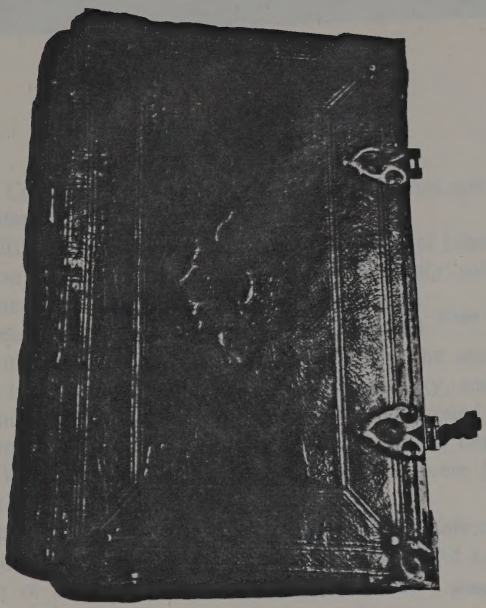
Jeronimus and his brother Derrick (sons of Jeronimus) followed their uncle Jacob and migrated to New Jersey, settling first at Raritan and afterwards at Brunswick. Each married, the former having two sons, Cornelius and Tunis, and the latter, George and Jeronimus.

Daniel, son of Daniel, was the thriftiest member of the family. He was very successful in business, and eight years after his father died bought the paternal estate at Newtown. He managed it with prudence and amassed great wealth. He was a magistrate of the town, and held many positions of honor and trust in the ecclesiastical, commercial, legal, and social world.

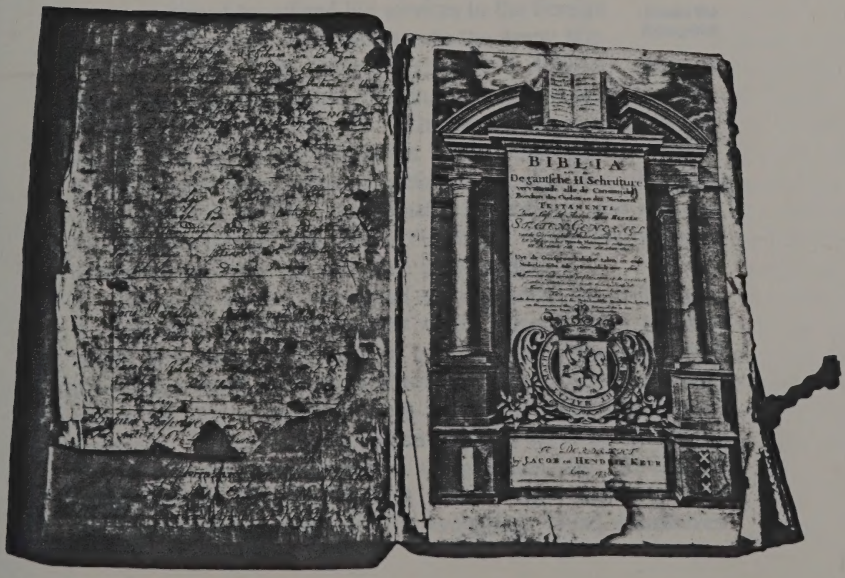
Judge Daniel

About this time the conflict of English and Dutch spelling brought about a curious change of the name. Heretofore it had been spelled Rapalie; now, on account of slurs cast upon the Dutch Knickerbockers, the family adopted the Holland spelling. They could not agree, however, upon the form, and no less than three versions appeared. The largest number accepted Rapalje, while two other groups employed Rapaelje and Rapelje respectively. The French particle of place, "de," was now omitted altogether.

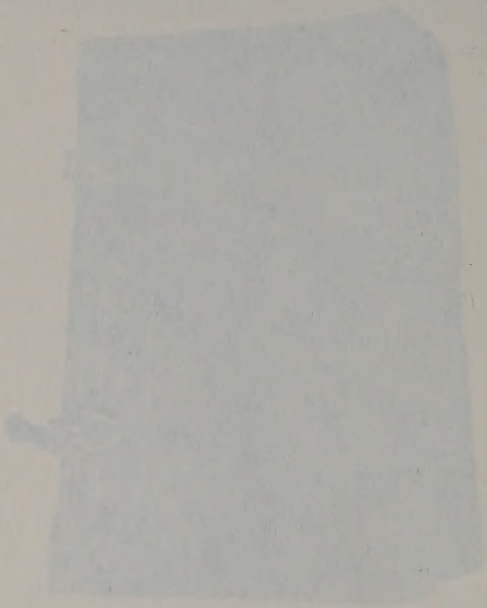
Folkert [1719], son of Tunis, resided at Cripplebush, and devoted himself to horticulture. He married Matilda Polhemus,



The Rapalje Family Bible, in Possession of Henry S. Rapalje, Esq.



Title-page of the Rapalje Family Bible and Page Showing Family Records



daughter of Cornelius Polhemus, by whom he had one son and three daughters.

In the fifth generation, Major Daniel [1748], son of Johannes and grandson of Daniel, was a brave Revolutionary soldier. Upon the breaking out of the war he took up arms, served as lieutenant during the conflict, and reached the rank of major at its close. The British holding the western end of Long Island, he was compelled to fly the country, and did not see his home until after the British troops had evacuated New York. He married Agnes Bergen, daughter of Johannes Bergen, and had a large farm at New Lots. His children were John, Daniel, Samuel, and Michael.

Major Daniel

From this branch are descended several men of distinction. His grandson, Williamson, was a skilful portrait painter and a prosperous man of affairs. His great-grandson, Daniel [1836], was educated at Rutgers, and after graduation entered the theological department and took orders. As soon as he was ordained he offered his services to the Foreign Missionary Society, which sent him to the Amoy Mission, in China, of the Reformed Church in America. Here he labored for over thirty years, building up a large and faithful congregation of Chinese converts. The work accomplished by Dr. Rapalje and his heroic assistants borders on the marvellous. When he went there in the early sixties, the place was the most notoriously evil on the China coast. Superstition was rife, and the Tong-An district, just back of the city of Amoy, had supplied pirates to the China Sea from time immemorial.

Williamson, Artist

Daniel the Evangelist

The good doctor determined upon invading the latter field. He organized all the missionaries of the district into a compact whole and assigned to each a specific duty. He established preaching centres throughout the large territory and placed several at the more important points among the rough populace of Tong-An. For many years the task seemed fruitless, and then it began to bring forth a harvest. Chapels, schools, and, finally, churches, were founded. In 1890, the turbulent district had become quiet and orderly, and the evangelists found themselves

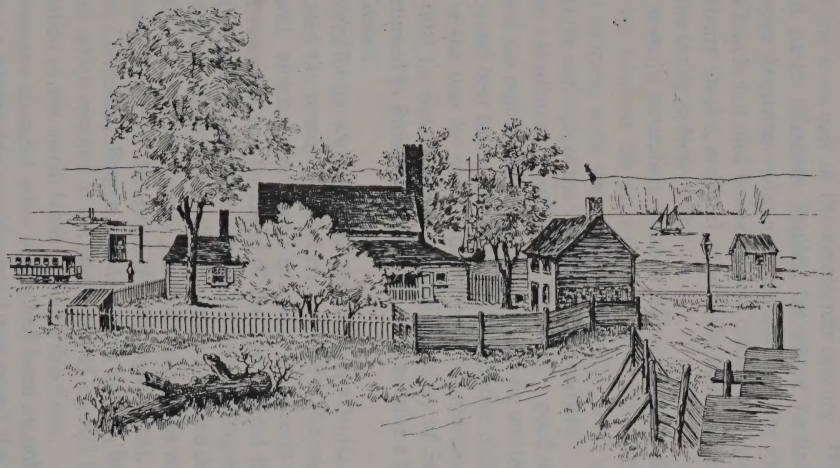
supported by fifty native exhorters of ability and courage. Then began the foundations of a college on the Island of Kulang-Su, and, in 1895, several hundred children attended the schools of Dr. Daniel and his associates.

Rem [1728], the son of George, took up mercantile life in New York, which he made his residence. Here he amassed a handsome fortune, and finally retired from business and settled in Pelham. He married Ellen Hardenbrook, by whom he had issue.

George the Scholar

His son George [1771] was graduated from Columbia in 1791, and admitted to the bar in 1794. He had a large practice, but finally confined his work to the management of his estate, especially after 1805, when his father died, leaving him a fortune. He was a man of strong literary tastes, and devoted his leisure to travel and study. He published many monographs upon special topics, and, in 1834, a volume upon his travels. He married Susan Eliza Provost, daughter of Bishop Provost.

George B., grandson of George, who was a grandson of Joris, was a famous character in his time, and was noted for his strange ill-luck. His grandfather, George, was drowned in New York Bay in 1781, his cousin George in 1795, and his uncle George, in 1799, met a similar fate. This singular coincidence of a man, his son, and grandson, each bearing the same name and meeting the same doom, attracted great attention. George B. was a talented business man and prospered from the first. In his youth he fell in love with a very beautiful girl named Miss Sherred, and became affianced to her. A month before the wedding-day she fell sick, and died on the very night she was to have been married. From that time on the young merchant was a changed man. He gave up all society, especially that of women, and found his solace in the excitement of trade. He lived amid the humblest surroundings in order to accumulate wealth, and invested his gains with great shrewdness. Before his death he owned numerous houses and lands between Thirtieth and Fortieth Streets, Eighth and Eleventh Avenues. His cousin, George Bernard [1784], was a merchant of high standing and wealth in the first half of the nineteenth century.



The Rapalje Estate, 35th Street and North River

Redrawn from an old print

In the sixth generation, George, the son of Daniel, grandson of John, was distinguished as a merchant and philanthropist. He was a moving spirit in the charities and church organizations of the early part of the nineteenth century. He married Sarah Elizabeth Staples, by whom he had: Ellen Maria, George Augustus—who was educated for the Protestant Episcopal Church, but died before he was ordained,—Sarah Elizabeth, and Henry Staples, architect, who is the head of the present branch of the family in New York.

George the Philanthropist

In the seventh generation, Jacob [1788] commands attention. He began his business life as a clerk in New York, where his energy and courtesy soon made him liked by his employers. At the outbreak of the War of 1812, he enlisted and became a lieutenant of artillery. He made a good record as a soldier, and the regimental order-books which he wrote are still in existence and bear testimony to his administrative ability. At the close of the war he started business in Charleston, S. C., where, in 1816, he was appointed Deputy Secretary of State. In 1825, he returned to Brooklyn, where he soon became a leader in the City Council.

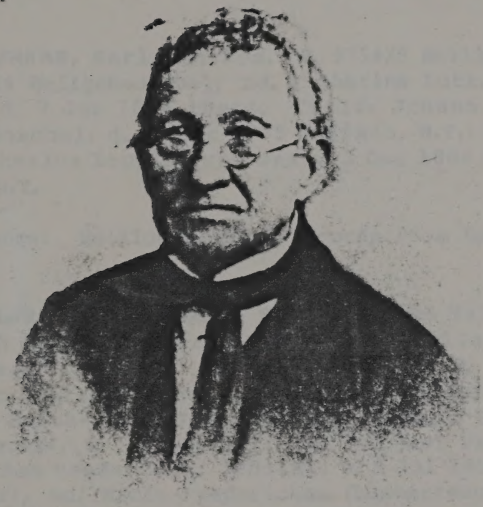
Lieutenant Jacob

He labored for the widening and improving of Atlantic Avenue, and advocated the present South Ferry. In 1837, he invented a machine with which he proposed to clean the streets of New York. His invention was far ahead of the age. It did the work well, but it aroused the fierce enmity of the street sweepers of the time, who formed a mob, chased the inventor a mile, and destroyed the machine. It was fully twenty years before his idea was taken up and made a part of the street-cleaning equipment. In the forties, with Cornelius J. Bergen and Alexander Bergen, he started a movement which resulted in the laying out of Carroll Park and the reclamation of the marsh lands in South Brooklyn.

This measure changed what before had been an unhealthful territory into a fashionable neighborhood and paved the way for the Erie Basin and the great manufacturing establishments which now are so striking a characteristic of that part of the borough. He developed the district of Newtown known as Laurel

Hill, and gave it its poetic name. With J. S. T. Stranahan he was one of the first to advocate the establishment of Prospect Park, and lived to see the first steps taken towards the realization of that project. He married Elizabeth Van Mater, by whom he had seven children. Of his sons, the eldest, Gilbert Van Mater, became a prominent citizen of Staatsburgh, Dutchess County, and the youngest, Augustus, remained in New York and Brooklyn.

More than thirty of the family have been prominent merchants in the metropolis, and during the Civil War over eighty espoused the cause of the Union. The Rapaljes are notable for the vigor of their members, the large size of their families, and the preponderance of male over female issue. In this respect they tower over the other old families of the State with but one exception, the Schencks. The strength and health of the race is accompanied or manifested by lightheartedness and geniality. This is modified by a strong religious nature, which expresses itself in enthusiastic church work. More than one hundred and fifty Rapaljes have been deacons, vestrymen, and trustees in the churches of the Greater New York. In the beginning, they were stalwart pioneers, and assisted in the settlement of at least fifty towns in New York and New Jersey. In their next stage, they were skilful farmers, graziers, and carriers. In the third, they were able merchants, owners of real estate, clergymen, and professional men. In peace, they have always striven for local improvements and municipal reform, and in war, they have been active supporters of the nation. They have cared little for office or title, finding their chief joy in the performance of their duty — domestic, social, and civil.



George Rapalje

From a photograph in possession of Henry S. Rapalje, Esq.

Reg. of Qualified Huguenot Ances

R

RANC, Jean. B. 1641 Paris; d. 1712; Huguenot minister; fled with son to Strasbourg, then to Mannheim. Child: Hans Valentine^2, b. 1668 Paris; d. 1710 Mannheim; md. Mannheim, Marguerita Phillips. Children of Hans Valentine^2 and Marguerita: John Michael^3; John Phillip^3, b. ca. 1704, md. -----, arrived Philadelphia 28 Aug 1728 on Morton House, 8 sons, 3 dau; Susanna Marguerita^3, b. ca. 1707; Johann Valentine^3, b. ca. 1709, d. young. John Michael^3, b. ca. 1701; md. Mannheim, Anna Barbara Schwab; arrived Philadelphia with wife and child 28 Aug 1728 on Morton House. Children of John Michael^3 and Anna Barbara: Phillip^4; 4 other sons, 4 dau.

Evidence: Ranck, 131,133-134, 144; Stapleton, 19, 98.

RAHM/RAME, Karl/Charles. B. 1754/5 Heiligenmoschel, Rhine Palatinate; d. 19 Jul 1814 Heilgenmoschel; md. Catherine Lutz, who was b. ca. 1760 Heiligenmoschel, d. 7 Jan 1814 there. Child: Johann Georg Philip^2, b. 11 Sep 1800 Heiligenmoschel; d. 11 Dec 1875 Buffalo, N.Y.; md. June 1824 Heligenmoschel, Maria Katherina Leppla, who was b. 3 Dec 1804 Heligenmoschel, d. 14 Dec 1874 Buffalo, N.Y.

Evidence: Heiligenmoschel records from Landesarchiv, Speyer.

RAPALJE, Joris Jansen. B. 26 Apr 1604 Valenciennes; d. 1662; md. 13 Jan 1624 Dutch Reformed Church, Amsterdam, Holland, Catherina Trico (sister of Mary Flamegn/Flamen), b. 1606 Pry, Waslant, d. 11 Sep 1689; from La Rochelle, France, to Staten Island 1624 on Unity; to Fort Orange, then New Amsterdam. Children: Sarah^2, b. 9 Jun 1625, md. (1) Hans Hansen Bergen, md. (2) Tunis G. Bogert; Maria^2, b. 11 Mar 1627, md. Michael Vandervoort; Jannetje^2, b. 18 Aug 1628, md. Rem Vanderbeck; Judith^2, b. 5 Jul 1635, md. Peter Van Nest; Jan^2, b. 28 Aug 1637, md. Maria Frederickse (Lumbertson); Jacob^2, b. 28 May 1639, shot by Indians; Catalina^2, b. 28 Mar 1641, md. Jeremias Westerhout; Jeronimus^2, b. 25 Jun 1642, md. Anna Denise; Annetje^2, b. 8 Feb 1646, md. (1) Martin Ryerson, md. (2) Joost Franz; Elzabeth^2, b. 28 Mar 1648, md. Dirck Hooglandt; Daniel^2, b. 29 Dec 1650, md. Sarah Klock.

Evidence: D. J. Van Winkle, "Colonial Families of the Americas," in Col. Gen. 4(1972):152-153; Am. Gen., 35(1959):193-195, 48(1972):118-120; De Halve Maen, Jan 1972:7-8, 16, Apr 1972:11-13, Jul(?) 1972:11-14; Colket, 237.

REMBERT, Ane. B. Pont en Royan, Dauphine, son of Francois and Judith Rembert; md. Anna Bressan; will 4 Mar 1736 proved Charleston, S.C., 16 Mar 1736; petitioned for naturalization 1697 South Carolina. Children (born Carolina): Anne^2; Andre^2; Gerosme^2; Pierre^2; Susanne^2; Jean^2.

Evidence: Ravenel, 57; Baird, 2:117; Hug. Soc. S.C., Transactions, 68(1963):65-71.

The Register
OF AMERICANS
OF PROMINENT DESCENT

VOLUME I

COMPILED BY

Sue Morten O'Brien

MORTEN PUBLISHING COMPANY, INC.

SIGNAL MOUNTAIN, TENNESSEE

MR. PETER FREDERICK TRAPP
9087 Bonham Circle
Manassas, Virginia 22110

Descendant of:
JORIS JANSEN de RAPELYÉ (GEORGES de RAPALLIER) (1600-1664)
DR. HUYBERT de RIEMER (born 1646) (see lineage of Mr. George H. Trapp IV)
ELEAZER S. GARDNER (1828-1883) (see lineage of Mr. Carl Fred Hinderer)

Joris Jansen de Rapelyé (Georges de Rapallier) immigrated from Valenciennes, Spanish Netherland to New York on the ship "New Netherland" in 1624. He was accompanied by his wife, Catalina Trico (Tricault), also a French Huguenot and a member of the famous family of weavers who invented "Trico" cloth very much in use to the present day. Sara, their first-born, was the first white child born in New York. Joris was the grandson of Gaspard Colet de Rapallier of Chatillon-sur-Loire, France, an infantry colonel in the French Army under kings Francis I and Henry II of Navarre; and, of French nobility dating back to the Crusades. Joris was also a grand nephew of Admiral Gaspard de Coligny (Marquis de Chatillon), who was murdered during the Massacre of St. Bartholomew's Night in 1572. The Admiral's daughter, Louise, was married to William the Silent of the House of Nassau, whose great-grandson, William of Orange, was crowned King of England in 1688. The de Rapelyé Arms: azure, three bars or; the Crest: issuing from a ducal coronet or, on a high hat of dignity azure, three bars of the first, the hat surmounted with six ostrich feathers or and azure. Motto: "willing obedience and serenity of mind".

Sources: The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. IV, No. 1, July 1928, pp. 1, 2, 8, 9, 10; "Huguenot Ancestors Represented in the Membership of the Huguenot Society of New Jersey"; "Armorial Générale" by Rietstop.

1. JORIS JANSEN de RAPELYÉ (GEORGES de RAPALLIER) was born in 1600 in Valenciennes, Spanish Netherland and died in 1664 in Brooklyn, New York and was married on 21 January 1624 in Amsterdam, Holland to CATALINA TRICO (TRICAULT) who was born in 1605 in Pris, Waelslant, Belgium and died on 11 September 1689 in Brooklyn, New York.

Issue: Sara born 1625; Marretie born 1627; Jannetje born 1629; JUDITH born 1635; Jan born 1637; Jacob (Jaques) born 1639; Catalyntje born 1641; Hieronimus (Jerome) born 1643; Annetje born 1646; Elizabeth born 1648; Daniel born 1650.

Documentation: Marriage record, Waalse Church, Amsterdam, Holland; Births of Joris and Catalina, their marriage, issue and death of Catalina – The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. IV, No. 1, July 1928; "Huguenot Ancestors Represented in the Membership of the Huguenot Society of New Jersey".

2. PIETER PIETERSEN VAN NEST was born in 1625 in Utrecht, Holland and died prior to 1698 in Somerset County, New Jersey and was married in 1652 in New York, New York to JUDITH JORISE de RAPELYÉ who was born on 5 July 1635 in New York, New York and died on 6 June 1726 in Somerset County, New Jersey.

Issue: Pieter born 1653; Syte (Josyntje) born 1656; JERONIMUS born 1658; Jacomyntje born 1661; Lysbeth born 1665; Catalyn born 1672; Sara born 1674; Joris born 1676; Marritie born 1678.

Documentation: Marriage – "Colonial Families of America", Vol. XVI, p. 113; The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. I, No. 3, p. 58, January 1926, (birth of Pieter and Judith, also deaths and issue).

3. JERONIMUS VAN NEST was born on 7 July 1658 in New York, New York and died in New Jersey and was married on 22 August 1691 in New York, New York to

"De Halve Maen"

The Founding Families of New Netherland

No. 4. — THE RAPALJE-RAPELJE FAMILY, Part I.

by George Olin Zabriskie, Fellow of the American Society of Genealogists.

Detailed account given of Joris Rapalje and his wife Catalina Trico, based on original records of early 17th century.

EARLY in January, 1624, a youthful Walloon couple must have watched with absorbed interest the bustling waterfront scene in Amsterdam as the ship *Eendracht* (Unity) was made ready for a long voyage. They had been recruited together with a number of families, mostly Walloons, to sail aboard the vessel as an advance party of colonists for the West India Company's lands in far off America. The two young people, Joris Janszen Rapalje and Catalina Jeronimus Trico (as they later became known in New Netherland), had agreed to join the group subject to one condition, namely, that they could arrange to be married before the ship sailed.

Little time remained to them, for the departure date was drawing near and marriage in Holland took a good deal of time. Normally, after a couple notified the civil authorities of their intent to wed the action was followed by the proclamation of banns on the next three Sundays, in the church or churches to which they belonged, before the marriage could take place. Joris and Catalina registered their intention on Saturday, January 13, 1624 (New Style). They became man and wife in the Walloon Church at Amsterdam on the second Sunday, January 21, one week earlier than normal and doubtless with an assist from the Amsterdam Chamber of the Company.

In the marriage-intention registry the entry about them reads, with various abbreviations and deletions, in Dutch and English as follows:

Joris Raparlie van Valenchie . . / boratwercker out 19 jaeren woon . . op 't Waele / padt & Catharina triko van [word *parijs* crossed out] *pris in* / [word *Vranckrijck* crossed out] *Walslant geasst . . met mary Fla*[m]*egh / haar suster woon . . in de Vles out 18 jar . .*
(Signed with their marks)

Joris Raparlie, born in Valenchie . ., borat worker, age 19 years, living at the Waele padt, and Catharina Triko, born in [word "Paris" deleted] pris, in [word "France" deleted] Walslant, assisted by Mary Flamegh, her sister, living in de Vles, age 18 years.

Omitted from this record are several items of information customarily included to indicate, for example, duration of residence, and present marital status (we may safely assume that neither party was previously married). Since both were minors, the omission of parental approval suggests that neither had parents residing in Amsterdam or still living. And as Joris was not "assisted" by anyone, he may not have had a male relative in Amsterdam.[1]*

Their marriage record at the Walloon Church in Amsterdam reads in French as follows: "Espousé le 21 de Janvier [1624] Joris Raporbie de Valencenne, et Caterine triko." Thus we note that Joris was born at Valenciennes in Hainaut, a province at that time in the southern part of the Spanish Netherlands. The region has been in the Département du Nord of France since 1668.[2]

From the patronymic used by Joris in New Netherland we know that his father was Jan (in Dutch) or Jean (in French or Walloon) Raparlie, or similar spelling. Alleged ancestries for Joris have been published in several versions, practically all of them "built upon the sands of tradition instead of a solid foundation of documentary evidence." This is especially true of the account which uses the folklore-stereotype of three brothers coming to America, as conceived and delineated by General Jeremiah Johnson more than a century ago.

Based on the report made by a French researcher in 1960, it seems apparent that Joris was baptized Georges Rapareillet on April 28, 1604, in the Church of St. Nicholas at Valenciennes as the natural son of Jean Rapareillet. The record does not list the mother's name. Baptism of a Protestant child in a Catholic church was not unusual at that time as it helped avoid persecution.[3] No further particulars about Joris have been found in the Amsterdam and Leyden church records and those of the Bibliotheque Wallonne on microfilms at the Genealogical Society in Salt Lake City, or that support assertions that his surname was originally "de Rapalje."

Unfortunately the marriage entry does not reflect a second version of Catalina's birthplace (as it did for Joris) to assist in its identification. "Pris Walslant," her place of birth as plainly written on the intention document in place of the crossed out words "Paris, France," has not been identified, except that it was in Wallonia. Phonetically the word "Pris" is similar to *parijs*; both names have much the same "ee" terminal sound. The site was likely a farm or some rural locality. In 1961, John I. Coddington listed it as "Pry," due south of Charleroi; also, there was a farming area spelled "Pres," northwest of Charleroi. These locations are in present Hainaut, a Walloon province in Belgium.

Little has been found regarding the family named Trico, as variously spelled, in filmed copies of the old Dutch and Walloon records at Salt Lake City. As the 1960 report from France points out, "Searches to establish the origin of Catharine Trico are next to impossible . . .", due to the sparseness of records in northern France. However, there are two records which provide at least a few clues to her family and place of birth.

When the two Labadists, Jasper Danckaerts and Peter Sluyter, visited New York in 1680 a man named De La Grange (given name presumably Arnoldus) and his wife Cornelia de Fonteijn took Danckaerts to the Wallabout on May 30 to visit "his" aunt, Catalina Trico, "an old Walloon woman from Valenciennes, seventy-four years old." From this we can assume that Catalina's birthplace or early home at "Pris" was near Valenciennes. This gains support from the marriage-intention paper of Mary Flamegh, the "sister" (in reality a half-sister) who assisted Catalina at the registry office, that shows Mary was a native of Valenciennes.[4]

Records at Amsterdam disclose that on July 5, 1615 (intention and first banns dated June 13), Philippe de Fonteijn de Wikkat and Mary were married in the Wal-

GEORGE O. ZABRISKIE, *of Honolulu, compiler of the standard Zabriskie Family history (pub. 1963) and author of an excellent book on genealogical research techniques (1969), has lectured widely and written many articles. He retired in 1965 after serving the U.S. Government 30 years, and received several awards for meritorious achievement.*

*Footnotes begin on Page 8.

loon Church. Both were born in Valenciennes; he was 22, she 21. The intention document, which both of them signed, indicates that he was assisted by his brother Jehan de fonteijne de Wickart, and she by her uncle, Zacherias Flamen. Absence of a notation about parental approval may indicate that Mary's parents were dead in 1615. Cornelia de Fonteijn, wife to De La Grange, was probably a daughter of the Carel Fonteijn who came to New Amsterdam in 1658 and lived for years in Bushwick, now part of Brooklyn. Pending a study of the De La Grange and De Fonteijn families, we assume that Carel was the son of Mary Flamegh and nephew of Catalina Trico, thus making Catalina the great-aunt of Mrs. De La Grange.[5]

The marriage of Joris and Catalina on January 21, 1624, permitted them to sail four days later, Thursday, January 25, on board the *Eendracht*, Adrian Joriszen Tienpont (or Thienpont), skipper. Their fellow passengers included Sebastian Janszen Krol, John Monfort and his wife Jacqueline Moreau, about a dozen other families, probably also Walloons with marriageable daughters and perhaps several sons, together with about 30 unaccompanied men (seamen and soldiers), some of whom may have been Walloons.[6]

A long series of momentous events in Europe had preceded and led to this first sailing of colonists to New Netherland. Early in the previous century, and coincident with the rise of the Reformation, the Spanish sovereign became by inheritance the absolute ruler over a flourishing region to the north that roughly consisted of the present Netherlands, Belgium, Luxemburg and northern France. As the leading Catholic power, Spain, through two successive monarchs, Charles V and his son Philip II, sought to prevent the spread of the new faith by oppressive measures and outright persecution. Philip's coercive methods, including use of the Spanish Inquisition, became so harsh that the provinces rebelled in 1568, thus commencing a war for independence that lasted 80 years.

Although at first the Spanish tercios were victorious everywhere, the tide turned and by the year 1600, with the Spaniards ousted from Dutch soil and their army crushed at the battle of Nieuport, the Netherlands won de facto recognition as an independent nation even though the war would continue sporadically until 1648. In 1579 the seven northernmost provinces had united in political federation and two years later declared themselves free of Spanish rule as the Republic of the United Provinces of the Netherlands. William of Orange, surnamed the Silent, was the heart and soul of the Dutch revolt and through his leadership the States General came to direct the destinies of a new and vigorous commonwealth. The southern provinces remained under Spanish control.

The Spanish persecutions had caused widespread migrations from all of the Netherlands to England, Scandinavia, the German states along the Rhine, Switzerland, and to some extent to France. After the formation of the Dutch republic, many of these people from the northern provinces returned home. At the same time thousands of the migrant Flemish and Walloons removed to the Netherlands from England, the Germanies and elsewhere. In addition, migrations from the Spanish Netherlands continued for many years.

As a result of these developments the Spanish Netherlands stagnated while the Dutch Republic prospered. Holland's "Golden Age" began in the arts, sciences and commerce. Amsterdam became the leading trade cente of Europe and Holland its foremost maritime power.

In 1609, at the initiative of Spain, now a suitor an no longer the arbiter of Europe's destinies, the Twelv Years Truce was negotiated that gave the Dutch op portunity to further extend their maritime and com mercial operations throughout the world. That sam year Henry Hudson, an Englishman employed by th Dutch East India Company, explored the river name for him in America. He was soon followed by Dutch explorers and traders. From 1615 to 1618 the State General granted several short-term charters to merchant seeking to exploit the fur trade in New Netherland afterward there ensued a period of free trade.

As the Truce ended, in 1621, the States General char tered the West India Company with a 24-year mo nopoly of navigation and trade on the eastern coas and adjacent islands of North and South America, an along the west coast of Africa south of the Tropic o Cancer.[7] Although its charter took effect from July 1621, the Company did not become fully organize and operational for two years. Plans made during th hiatus enabled an enterprising Huguenot refugee, Jes de Forest, and ten other heads of Walloon families Leyden, to sail in the ship *Pigeon* from Amsterdam o

(*Continued on Page* 16)

[1] *Amsterdam Dutch Reformed Church Marriage Intenti Register*, from microfilm copy in Genealogical Society L brary [GSL] Salt Lake City, Utah. GSL Call No. 113,19 Transcribed by Hendrik O. Slok, P.O. Box 11682, Salt La City, Utah 84111; Mr. Slok's notes also provided basis fo comment on marriage customs. For reproduction of an origin marriage-intention document, with text in Dutch and E glish, see *de Halve Maen* (April 1970), p.9.

[2] *Amsterdam Walloon Church Marriage Register*, fro GSL microfilm, Call No. 113,402.

[3] Frank Allaban, *Ancestry of Leander Howard Cr* (1908), pp.63-70, effectively disproved the claim that thr sons of Abraham Janssen, a Flemish painter, came to Ne Netherland and that Joris was one of them. As late as 19 however, James E. Gibson published in *Utah Genealogic and Historical Magazine*, Vol. 28 (January 1936), pp. an account which not only used the discredited story b added embellishments. Also, he misnamed Joris as Jan Jo Rapalje. Louis P. de Boer's article in *Genealogical Magaz of New Jersey*, IV (July 1928), pp.1-10, used material fro the Index and records of the Bibliotheque Wallonne Leyden (which are now in Centraal Bureau voor Genealo at The Hague), but made no direct claim as to the Rapa ancestry. Dr. George E. McCracken's "Catalyntje Tr Rapalje", in *The American Genealogist*, Vol. 35 (Octo 1959), pp.193-202, provides an extensive listing of publish accounts. Mr. Slok furnished information from the rep prepared in 1960 by M. P. de Saint-Aubin, Archivist Département du Nord, France.

[4] De Boer's article asserted that Trico belonged to Tricault family but offered no supporting evidence, making the claim unacceptable. Date and circumstances Danckaerts' visit to Catalina are related in *Journal of Jas Danckaerts*, J. Franklin Jameson, ed. (New York, 19 pp.234-236.

[5] *Amsterdam Dutch Reformed Church Marriage Intenti Register*, from GSL microfilm, Call No. 113,188. As reg Fonteijn, see Teunis G. Bergen, *Register of Early Settlers Kings County* (New York, 1881), p.115.

[6] See Footnote 11, below.

[7] C. A. Weslager, *Dutch Explorers, Traders and Settlers the Delaware Valley 1609-1664* [hereafter cited as Weslag (Philadelphia, 1961), pp.43-48. Simon Hart, *The Prehi of the New Netherland Company* [hereafter cited as H (Amsterdam, 1959), pp.17-37. Isaac Newton Phelps Sto *The Iconography of Manhattan Island* [hereafter cited Stokes], (New York, 1922), IV, pp.38-53. See A. J. F Laer, ed. *Van Rensselaer Bowier Manuscripts* [hereafter c as VRBM], (Albany, 1908), pp.86-135, for the Comp charter and related documents in both Dutch and Eng

sterdam, while insisting that so long as they were there, it was the deacons' responsibility to see that they had sufficient food and clothing. In these same years he successfully opposed the official formation of a Lutheran congregation in the town. A child of his time, Megapolensis believed that there should be no official break in the religious unity of the colony, even though as a Dutchman he was quite willing to tolerate any man's private opinions.

More than anyone else, Megapolensis and his son Samuel (New Netherland's first Harvard graduate who by now was his father's assistant) were responsible for the peaceful surrender of the colony to the British in 1664. They saw any attempt at resistance as useless bloodshed and their point of view finally prevailed. Because of this stand, the domine was severely criticized in the Netherlands and even suspected of treason.

Pragmatism is the basis of this very Dutch religious point of view. With little that is doctrinaire, what is done is what has to be done. The gospel has to be preached to the Mohawks; Jesuit lives must be saved; Jews must be fed and clothed; the religious unity of the community must be maintained; the colony must be peacefully surrendered. This attitude is in sharp contrast with that of Puritan New England, but one which has been a deep influence in the history of American Protestantism generally.

THE DUTCH AND NORTH AMERICA

(*Continued from Page* 12)

So as to convey some idea of freight rates for the international trade in Newfoundland fish, the price has been calculated for a number of voyages. A Dutch vessel in the trade sailed to Newfoundland in freight to pay for a lading of fish and then proceeded to the Straits of Gibraltar and through the Mediterranean to some port in Spain, France or Italy. There the fish would be sold and another cargo taken on board for the return trip to Amsterdam. These voyages often lasted seven or eight months. The overall freight charge, with its variables, makes unrealistic a rate computed on that basis; fortunately, however, many ships were hired by the month for a minimum of four, but in practice usually eight, months.

In these examples, from documents in the Amsterdam archives, the freight rate per month per ton is given for this trade, together with information about date of freighting, the ships, crews and armament, as follows:

Date	*Tonnage*	*Guns*	*Crew*	*Rate*
1619 Mar 23	160	8[1]	15	*f* 5,00
1619 Mar 27	200	8	16	4,75
1624 Apr 17	200	8	15	4,25
1633 Apr 30	280	16	30	4,82
1651 May 31	270	18	24	5,19
1652 May 15	200			5,75
1653 May 10	120	4	12	5,83
1653 Jun 20	200	12	20	8,50[2]
1658 May 27	200	8	11	5,20
1663 May 31	170	4[1]		

[1]Also carried several "pedereros," i.e. mounted weapons of small caliber.

[2]High price due to Anglo-Dutch war; ship was sent to trade with French codfishers.

It is hoped that the foregoing narrative and the several tabulations of data derived from the documentary records at Amsterdam will serve as a useful contribution to our knowledge of Netherlands history in the 17th century.

(Concluded)

RAPALJE-RAPELJE FAMILY

(*Continued from Page* 8)

July 1, 1623, for South America to select a suit place for the Leyden Walloons to settle.

Departing from the Texel on July 16, the Pi and her companion vessel, the yacht *Mackeral,* s for Plymouth, England, whence they sailed on Au 31. Near the Madeira Islands the ships parted com on September 14, the *Pigeon* continuing toward S America and the *Mackeral* proceeding to the West In After spending weeks in the Caribbean in search Spanish prize, the *Mackeral* sailed north and reache Hudson River on December 12, 1623. The ship win near present Albany and left in 1624 at a time "w the grain was nearly as high as a man."[8]

During the two-year organizational period of West India Company, several trading ventures to Netherland were authorized on condition that the return to Holland before July 1, 1622. At least failed to come back until late in 1623; each of ships left trade goods and small craft in New Ne land, and one or perhaps both left men there.[9]

One of these ships was the *Witte Deijf* (White D Before departing from America her captain turned five boats to Jonathan de Necker, skipper for W Smellen who later became a director of Zeeland C ber of the Company. These small craft included a ton yacht, the *Omvallende Nooteboom* (Falling Tree), less sails and rigging; a 16-ton yacht, prob the *Rooden Deijf* (Red Dove), less anchor, cables munitions; a sloop of six tons; a Zaandam barge, a Biscay shallop, or sloop. These vessels also win near Albany.[10]

The other ship that returned to Holland in late was commanded by Adrian Joriszen Tienpont, sk for a merchant named Courten of the Zeeland Cham On November 3, 1623, Tienpont appeared before Assembly of Nineteen, executive body of the Comp and asked approval for another voyage to the Hu to recover some trade goods and two sloops, an bring back several people.[11]

Rather than grant permission for another indepen venture the Assembly of Nineteen directed the Am dam Chamber, which administered New Netherlan "equip" such a ship, including provision for addit trade goods. The Nineteen suggested that five o families be sent over on this vessel as an advance p of "the colonists preparing to go to New Netherla

(To be continued)

[8]Weslager, p.49. Stokes, IV, p.53. A. J. F. van Lae *Documents Relating to New Netherland, 1624-1626* known, and hereafter cited, as Van Rappard Docum (San Marino, Calif., 1924), p. xiii. Maud Esther Di of Brooklyn, N. Y., author of *An Album of New Nethe* (New York, 1963), remarks at p.22 that the *Ma* sailed from New Netherland on August 9, a logical but without documentation. Mrs. Robert W. de F *A Walloon Family in America* (Boston, 1916), II, pp 191. Royden Woodward Vosburgh, "The Settlemen New Netherland 1624-1626", pub. *New York Geneal & Biographical Record,* [hereafter cited as Vosburgh, 55 (1924), pp.4-5.

[9]Stokes, IV, pp.51-53. Van Rappard Documents, pp xiii. Edmund B. O'Callaghan, ed. *Documents Relative t Colonial History of the State of New York* (Albany, I, pp.25-27. See also Notes 10 and 11.

[10]Weslager, pp.52-56. Hart, p.38. Stokes, VI, pp.3,

[11]Stokes, IV, p.53; VI, pp.13-16. Vosburgh, pp. Weslager, pp.52-53, makes this statement: "That a was outfitted by the Amsterdam Chamber; that it left land for New Netherland on or about January 25, 162 that there were passengers aboard including Bastiaen Krol as comforter of the sick, all seems very likely . . .

The Founding Families of New Netherland

No. 4. — THE RAPALJE-RAPELJE FAMILY, Part II.

by George Olin Zabriskie, Fellow of the American Society of Genealogists.

Writer analyzes records and evaluates sources pertaining to Company's initial efforts to colonize New Netherland.

During the late fall of 1623 the West India Company's supreme executive body, the Assembly of Nineteen, directed the Amsterdam Chamber to "equip" a vessel with trade goods and an advance party of colonists for a voyage to New Netherland. At about the same time, by coincidence, the Reformed Church Consistory in Amsterdam, on November 30, approved the application of Sebastian Janszen Krol to serve in the West Indies as a Comforter of the Sick. Krol was to have sailed on December 7, 1623, but became ill and did not go.

When Krol recovered he was assigned as Comforter of the Sick to the colonists preparing to go to New Netherland. Consistory records indicate that he sailed from Amsterdam on January 25, 1624. That same day the Walloon congregation issued a transfer of membership certificate "to the West Indies" for John Monfort and his wife Catherine (error for Jacqueline) Moreau. As pointed out previously, the Rapaljes, Krol, the Monforts and others departed on the *Eendracht* with Tienpont as skipper. We do not know when they reached the Hudson River, but it was probably in late March or early April, 1624.[12]

Many years later, in 1685 and again in 1688, Catalina Trico, widow of Joris Janszen Rapalje, made depositions concerning her arrival in America. It should be noted that such a declaration, in law a statement made orally upon oath in response to questions and taken down in writing for use in court in lieu of the witness' oral testimony, must not be considered an unbiased historical account of the circumstances related. Catalina's first deposition was made to assist William Penn in his dispute with the Calverts over the boundary separating Pennsylvania and Maryland, later known as the Mason-Dixon line. The purpose of her second deposition is not apparent.

Catalina stated that she came on the *Eendracht*, whereof was Commander Arien Jorise belonging to the West India Company, being the first ship that came for the said Company . . . [and] their said commander Arien Jorise stayed with them all winter and sent his son home with the ship. . .". Furthermore, she said that Tienpont sent two families and six men to the Connecticut River; two families and eight men to the Delaware River, and left eight men at the mouth of the Hudson "to take possession."

However, Catalina then continued, "The rest of the passengers went with the ship up to as far as Albany, which they then called Fort Orange. When the ship came as far as Esopus, which is half way to Albany, they lightened the ship with some boats that were left by the Dutch that had been there the year before trading with the Indians upon their own accounts and sent back again to Holland, and so brought the vessel up. From this it seems likely the two sloops Tienpont left behind in 1623 were the boats Catalina said to be at Esopus.

According to her deposition as printed, about 18 families were taken to Fort Orange. In fact, however, at the time the families were removed from Fort Orange to New Amsterdam late in 1626, only eight families and 10 to 12 men were there. So she may have meant "about 18 families and men." However, some of the families may have been withdrawn earlier.

In her first deposition Catalina said four couples were married at sea and that, some three weeks after their arrival, these eight people had been sent to the Delaware. In a statement made at the same time and for the same purpose, another colonist, Pieter Laurenson, said the first Dutch settlement on the Delaware consisted of three or four Walloon families. Thus the number of families sent to that area is uncertain and so, too, the total number aboard the *Eendracht*.[13]

In August 1624 an unnamed ship returned to Amsterdam with furs and messages from colonists in "that part of Virginia called New Netherland" after she "had conveyed some families from Holland thither." The vessel is said to have been the *Mackeral*, but that ship could not have sailed from the Albany area when "the grain was nearly as high as a man" (late July or early August) and reached Amsterdam during the latter month. Because the *Mackeral* indeed had been in New Netherland she has also been credited with taking the advance party as proposed the previous November — another manifest impossibility since, as we have seen, that ship departed from Holland on July 16, 1623.

The new arrival, in fact, was *Eendracht* under the command, according to Catalina Trico, of Adrian Tienpont's son; and on board for a short visit home was Sebastian Janszen Krol. Some years later, on June 30, 1634, Krol in a deposition about his first trip to New Netherland said he had "made a voyage and stay of 7½ months in that country," a slight exaggeration of his actual sojourn.

But soon after coming home Krol told the Amsterdam Consistory, on November 14, 1624, "that there are pregnant women there [among the colonists in America]." He did not say, as some writers have suggested, that children already had been born in New Netherland. Krol asked for authority to perform baptisms and marriages. A week later, on November 21, he received permission "to administer christian baptism and marriage sacraments in 'the Virginias.'" He sailed again for New Netherland in December 1624, or January 1625, on the *Orangenboom*.[14]

Having considered the advance party of Walloon colonists, we turn now to the main body. On March 28, 1624, the Assembly of Nineteen approved the "articles and instructions" as drawn up for the guidance of "the colonists who go to New Netherland for the chamber of Amsterdam [and who] will be enrolled tomorrow." After a day's delay the colonists took an oath of acceptance and allegiance before two Amsterdam magistrates on March 30. That day or soon afterward they sailed for America on the *Nieu Nederlandt*, Cornelis Jacobszen May, skipper. On board as a "passenger in the service of the Company" was Willem van der Hulst (or Verhulst), who would succeed May as Director of New Netherland in 1625.

The footnotes beginning on Page 12 continue in sequence published in the January issue.

Other passengers almost certainly included the following, who with their destinations are listed and dated among the Amsterdam Walloon Church dismissals: (1) Philippe du Trieux, on March 11, 1624 "to the West Indies"; (2) Antone Harduin, on March 13, "to Virginia"; (3) Arnould Rhemi and wife Marie Bauldwyn, and Antonie Rhemi, on March 27, "to Virginia." Two years later, in 1626, "Aernou Renny" became plaintiff in a suit against Verhulst in New Netherland.[15]

When dismissed by the Company after a year in office as resident Director of New Ntherland, Verhulst returned to Amsterdam in 1626. On July 30, 1627, in Amsterdam, he made a deposition designed to help Hendrik Eelkens and partners establish a claim against the West India Company for the five boats which Eelkens' ship *Witte Deijf* had left in New Netherland late in 1623. Verhulst declared that the *Nieu Nederlandt* sailed up the Hudson to near Albany —

> where they found a yacht anchored, called the Falling Nut Tree, and that the principal commanders and officers of the ship called New Netherland took into their possession the said yacht and lodged therein the families which were in their ship, as they also made use of the said yacht, until they had an opportunity to land and build dwelling places in which they afterward lodged the said families.

In Trico's deposition the sequence was, "made a small fort" and then "built themselves some huts of bark . . .". Verhulst had no reason for mentioning the *Eendracht* families, but it is likely that they too were temporarily lodged on the anchored yacht. Verhulst, continuing—

> Declares further, at the time they arrived at the yacht, on this yacht was already the commandery of Jan Jansz. Brouwer who with certain people were also lodged therein, in the service of the West India Company. Declares further that they found at the same time a yacht called the Red Dove with sails and tackle; that they used this yacht too in the service of the West India Company, sailing it along the coast to the north and to the south, and have been trading with it in the service of the same Company; that they also found there a biscay-sloop which they also used in the service of the same Company.[16]

The only account of New Netherland's first colonists that approaches contemporary reportage is that of Nicolaes Wassenaer, an Amsterdam physician who from 1622 to 1631 kept his countrymen up to date on current events by compendiums issued every six months at a time before newspapers existed. He was seldom an eye-witness to the occurrences described but depended almost entirely on word of mouth information. Although an indefatigable reporter and as a rule factually well grounded, Wassenaer in his synoptic method, or perhaps reliance on less than fully informed sources, sometimes omitted details of interest to latter-day researchers.

Thus, Wassenaer in his narrative does not mention the five boats left by the *Witte Deijf* in New Netherland during 1623, or the important roles they played on arrival of *Nieu Nederlandt* in the Albany area. Nor does he refer to the advance party of colonists aboard *Eendracht* and their employment of these boats along with some people and trade goods under the direction of Skipper Adrian Joriszen Tienpont of *Eendracht*. Omitted, too, is the fact that Verhulst was on *Nieu Nederlandt*. Plainly, Wassenaer's account is far from complete. He states that the West India Company —

> equipped in the spring a vessel of 130 lasts ca
> the *Nieu Nederlandt*, whereof Cornelis Jacobsz
> of Hoorn was skipper, with a company of 30 f
> ilies, mostly Walloons, to plant a colony there. T
> sailed in the beginning of March, and, directing t
> course by the Canary Islands, steered toward the W
> Coast, and gained the west wind which luckily [to
> them in the beginning of May into the [Hud
> River . . . [Note: Lucky indeed, to be propelled w
> ward by a wind blowing from west to east.—G.G
> He [May] found a Frenchman lying in the mo
> of the river . . . but . . . with the assistance of t
> of the yacht *Maeckereel*, which had lain above, h
> caused a yacht of two guns to be manned, and e
> voyed the Frenchman out of the river . . .
>
> This being done, the ship sailed up to the Mayk
> [Mohegan Indians], 44 leagues, and they built
> completed a fort named "Orange," with four bast
> on an island by them called Castle Island. They fo
> with put the spade in the ground and began to pl
> and before the yacht *Maeckereel* sailed the grain
> nearly as high as a man, so that they are bra
> advanced. They also placed a fort which they na
> "Wilhelmus" on Prince's Island . . . for the def
> of the river below. On leaving there the course
> for the west wind, and, having got it, to the
> mudas, and so to the Channel and in a short t
> to the Fatherland . . .

Not only is the foregoing report incomplete; i partially incorrect. According to Wassenaer the *Nederlandt* sailed "the beginning of March"; but was still in Amsterdam on the last day of March. Orange was not built on Castle Island but on the bank of the Hudson, in present downtown Alba "Fort Wilhelmus" on "Prince's Island" has baffled m writers, most of whom have tried to place it downr from Albany. Wassenaer failed to tell his readers h he had moved his locale from the Hudson to the D aware River, where the fort was built on present H lington Island. Note his sequence: they built F Orange, planted crops, then the *Mackeral* sailed; wh upon they "placed" Fort Wilhelmus, and "on lea there" sailed toward Bermuda, and the west wind longer a strange phenomenon, wafted them home.

Wassenaer wrote his account under a sub-title da April 1624, and used 1624 in the margin. These w changed to 1623 in O'Callaghan's published ver

(Continued on next page)

[12]Weslager, pp.51-53. Stokes, IV, pp.53-54, 66. Van R pard Documents, pp. xvii-xix, 36, 258-259. In a footno p. xvii, referring to Krol's departure from Amsterdam, Laer observes, "The word *gereyst* [literally, "travelled"] in a record kept at Amsterdam in connection with a v to the West Indies, hardly mean anything else "sailed." VRBM, pp.303-304. Dilliard, p.20. Vosburgh, 6-7. A. J. F. van Laer, "Minutes of the Amsterdam Cha of the Dutch West India Company, 1635-1636", publ *York Genealogical & Biographical Record*, Vol. 49 (19 pp.223-224. *Amsterdam Walloon Church Attestations* microfilm Call No. 113-309).

[13]Weslager, pp.49-51. Stokes, IV, pp.59, 63-65. Van R pard Documents, pp. xv-xx, 263-264. Dilliard, pp. Vosburgh, pp.10-12. E. B. O'Callaghan, *Doc. Histo the State of New York* (Albany, 1849-1851), II, pp.

[14]See Footnote 12. Stokes, p.50. Van Rappard Docum pp. xvi, xx, xxi, 36, 258, 261. O'Callaghan, *op.cit.* pp.131-132.

[15]Weslager, pp.53-55. Stokes, IV, pp. 55-56, 63. Van R pard Documents, pp. x-xi, xiv, 2-18, 247, 255-256. Vosburgh, pp. 6, 211-213. *Amsterdam Walloon C Attestations*, from GSL microfilm, Call No. 113,309.

[16]Weslager, pp.53-55. Stokes, VI, pp 3, 16.

RAPALJE-RAPELJE FAMILY

(Continued from preceding page)

thus further garbling the story. The original account has nevertheless been called "trustworthy" and "contemporary" (ergo accurate), and the information given in the Trico depositions was until very recent times rejected as the babblings of a senile old lady. It seems apparent, however, that it is Trico who has a better claim to trustworthiness than Wassenaer as interpreted and embellished by O'Callaghan and his followers. In point of fact, the details she recalled after more than sixty years, and when over eighty years of age, are remarkably accurate.[18]

When one considers the size of *Nieu Nederlandt*, 130 "lasts" (260 tons), in relation to the about 30 colonizing families, their belongings, tools and other equipment, plus the soldiers and crew, it seems not unlikely that this count included the people on *Eendracht*.

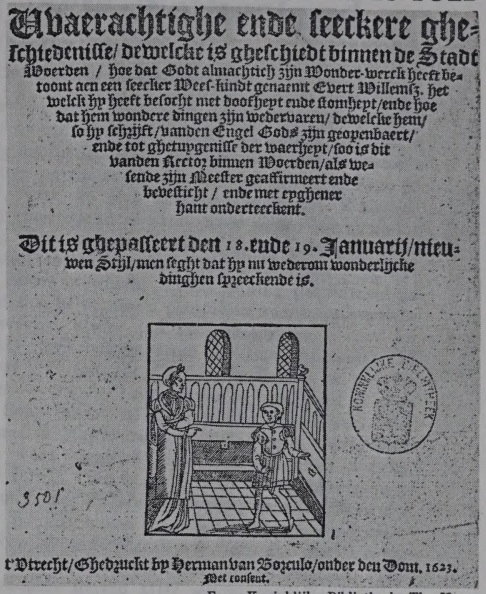
Of the known colonists, only the Rapaljes can be said with certainty to have remained continuously in New Netherland. The Monforts went back to Holland, but returned to New Netherland in 1639 with their son Peter and his family. The du Trieux family would stay in America, but in 1624 Philippe's wife had not been dismissed from the Amsterdam Walloon Church, so he may have returned to Holland for her and their children. The Vigne family (name also spelled Vinje and Vinge) apparently came to New Netherland on one of the two 1624 ships, despite many assertions to the contrary. Rachel, the third daughter of Guilliam Vigne and Ariantje Cuvilje, was baptized March 16, 1623 (New Style) in the Walloon Church at Leyden. The Vigne family is generally believed to have stayed.[19]

(To be concluded)

[17] Weslager, pp. 48-52, 58-66, 75-76. Stokes, IV, p.55. Van Rappard Documents, pp. xv-xxi, 208-211, 255, 256, 263. Dillard, at p.20 states that the *Nieu Nederlandt* and *Eendracht* (Unity) both came to New Netherland in 1625); she and Weslager are among the few who so state in direct terms. Both Stokes and van Laer in effect said "perhaps." Mrs. R. W. de Forest, *A Walloon Family in America* (Boston, 1916), I, pp.33-35; II, 191-193. Vosburgh, pp. 5, 11. E. B. O'Callaghan, *Documents Relative to the Colonial History of New York* (Albany, 1856), I, p.149. J. Franklin Jameson, ed., *Narratives of New Netherland, 1609-1664* (New York, 1909), pp.74-76. The translations Jameson used are far superior to those available earlier, according to Stokes, VI, p.249. E. B. O'Callaghan, *History of New Netherland, or New York Under the Dutch* (Philadelphia, 1846), I, pp.99-101. John Romeyn Brodhead, *History of the State of New York* (New York, 1853) I, pp.150-154. A full discussion of the early settlement of New Netherland is beyond the scope of this article, for which the following sources have been used but without direct citation: Charles W. Baird, *History of the Huguenot Emigration to America* (1885, reprinted at Baltimore, 1966), pp.169-175. *Holland Society of New York, 1889 Year Book*, 22-page insert, "The Pilgrim Fathers"; *1925 Year Book*, pp.119-132, "Who Founded New York." Mrs. W. de Forest, *The de Forests of Avesnes and of New Netherland* (New Haven, 1900), pp.63-79, ch. V, "The Walloon Emigration of 1623-24." Thomas A. Janvier, *The Dutch Founding of New York* (New York, 1903, p.57. William Elliot Griffis, *The Story of the Walloons* (Boston, 1917), pp. 8-10, 141-148, ch. XV "Jesse de Forest and the Early New Netherland." Henry G. Bayer, *The Belgians, First Settlers in New York and in the Middle States* (New York, 1933), pp. vii, 150-167, 200, 218, 254-265. This compilation has some odd deductions according to Stokes, VI, p.275. Weslager, pp.49-51. Stokes, IV, p.64. Van Rappard Documents, p.xvi. See also J. W. de Forest, p.75. These references chiefly concern the Trico depositions. Hart at p.19 remarks that "His [Wassenaer's] story of the beginnings of Dutch relations with the Hudson area cannot be entirely rejected." In VRBM at p.36 the editor, Mr. van Laer, observes that "It has frequently been necessary to call attention to errors in the work of Dr. E. B. O'Callaghan . . . In spite of many inaccuracies, O'Callaghan's History contains to this day [1908] the only full account of the colony of Rensselaerswyck based on original sources and all who use it must needs be under obligation for the material help afforded. The time has come, however, for a revision of many of the statements made."

[18] *Leiden Walloon Church Baptismal Register*, from GSL microfilm, Call No. 118,976. "Baptized 19 March 1623 (n.s.), Rachel fille de [daughter of] Guillain Vigne, Testms [sponsors] Henri Lambert, Pierre de Fuche et Marguerite Vigne." Transcription by Hendrik O. Slok.

BOGARDUS EXPERIENCE AT 15 TOLD


Waerachtighe ende seeckere ghe-
schiedenisse/ dewelcke is gheschiedt binnen de Stadt
Woerden / hoe dat Godt almachtich sijn Wonder-werck heeft be-
toont aen een seecker Weef-kindt genaemt Evert Willemsz. het
welck hy heeft beseght met doofsheyt ende stomheyt/ende hoe
dat hem wondere dingen sijn wedervaren/ dewelcke hem/
so hy seyt/ uyt den Mondt Gods sijn geopenbaert/
ende tot ghetuygenisse der waerheyt/ soo is dit
van den Rector binnen Woerden/ als we-
sende sijn Meester geaffirmeert ende
bevestight / ende met eyghener
hant onderteeckent.

Dit is ghepasseert den 18. ende 19. Januarij/ nieu-
wen Stijl/ men seght dat hy nu wederom wonderlijcke
dinghen uytreeckende is.

t'Utrecht/ Ghedruckt by Herman van Borculo/ onder den Dom. 1623.
Met consent.

From Koninklijke Bibliotheek, The Hague

Reproduction of leaflet title-page describing illness in 1622-23 at Woerden orphanage of Evert Willemsz. Bogaert, who later became Domine Everardus Bogardus of New Amsterdam.

As a pictorial sequel to the article *Dutch Ancestry of Domine Everardus Bogardus*, concluded in the last issue, this early 17th century print graphically introduces the story of young Evert's devastating afflictions. His complete recovery, which excited wide interest, decisively turned him toward the ministry.

The circumstances surrounding this episode and publication of the leaflet were related in the article by P. H. Bogaard of De Meern, Utrecht, the Netherlands, who kindly furnished a photocopy of the title-page. The English translation, of which Mr. Bogaard spoke highly, is by Charles A. Van Patten:

True and Accurate History / Which is recorded in the city of Woerden / How God Almighty has shown His wonders to a certain orphan child named Evert Willemsz. whom He has visited with deafness and dumbness / And how wondrous things have befallen him / Which to him / So he writes / Were revealed by the Angel of God / In witness of the truth whereof the Rector of Woerden / As being his master affirmed and established / And subscribed with his own hand.

This took place the 18th and 19th of January / New Style / It is said that he bespoke wondrous things again.

At Utrecht / Printed by Herman van Borculo / Under the Dom. 1623. / With permission.

The Founding Families of New Netherland

No. 4 — THE RAPALJE-RAPELJE FAMILY, Part III.

by George Olin Zabriskie, Fellow of the American Society of Genealogists.

Joris Rapalje, and wife, Catalina Trico, raised large family as he prospered in business, became active in public life.

Like some genealogical studies of other Dutch families in America, early accounts written about Joris Rapalje, his wife Catalina Jeronimus Trico and their offspring tend to show more solicitude for tradition than ascertainable fact. Not infrequently the writers differ over such basic data as when and where the Rapaljes lived, and when and where their children were born. Let us consider these matters with a view to clarifying the sequence of events and establishing a factual record.

First it should be noted that the Rapaljes lived initially at Fort Orange, and not on Long Island or Staten Island as has been variously asserted. Joris, a textile worker in Holland until he and Catalina emigrated as youthful newlyweds in 1624, adapted himself to the arduous toil of the pioneer, although we do not know exactly what he did. Without farming experience, he could have helped clear the land and plant crops during the three growing seasons (Catalina called them "yeȝrs") the family lived at Fort Orange. Perhaps he served as a lookout guard while others cleared and planted, or aided the fur traders in dealing with the Indians or in processing furs. In any event Joris profited from the experience, for in later years he would own and operate farm property in the Wallabout section of Brooklyn.

Soon after the harvest in 1626 the Rapaljes' sojourn at Fort Orange terminated when the Company re-settled eight families there in Manhattan. With their removal from the area, Fort Orange ceased to be a settlement and reverted to its former status of fortified trading post; and so it remained for several years. In 1630 a small number of Rensselaerswyck colonists arrived, some with families. Another group came in 1631; and others followed. For these people the fort provided protection and a source of supply. Long afterward, in 1652, the village of Beverwyck was established encompassing Fort Orange within its boundaries.

The re-location of families downriver was pursuant to Company decision to establish a center of operations in New Netherland on Manhattan. Selection of this site over the initially favored Burlington Island in the North River made it necessary to build up the site, and New Amsterdam, and for this purpose Company-sponsored colonists were brought together on the southern end of Manhattan. Here a fort, building lots, farms, and road system had been laid out and construction started. More land was to be cleared, and houses and barns built. But settlers from *Patria* were few and progress slow. Even after 1629, when land was offered to prospective patroons and free settlers alike, the settlement grew slowly.[20]

For some time after arriving in New Amsterdam the Rapaljes probably lived in a rough shelter near the East River. Again, we do not know the nature of Joris' duties; perhaps he was a farmhand at the outset, helping to clear and cultivate the land, or caring for the farm animals sent over from Holland in 1625. Eventually, as Joris moved up in the world, the couple acquired a building lot just south of the Fort, and there they built two houses on the north side of Pearl Street, at Nos. 17 and 19, west of *Het Marckvelt* (present Whitehall Street); their daughter Sarah lived next door at about No. 15. The records of New Amsterdam and New Netherland show that Joris embarked upon a many-faceted career in which, besides gaining prominence in public affairs, he became a plantation owner, part-owner of a privateer, trader and tavernkeeper.

In 1637 Joris bought from the Indians land at the Wallabout (Dutch for "an inner bay") in present Brooklyn — the first acreage to be purchased in that part of Long Island, adjacent to the East River. The 1639 Manatus Map shows two "plantages" there, both his (the word signified something less than a fully equipped farm). While Joris, with several others, may have farmed the Wallabout property at that time, the Rapaljes did not move there permanently until after 1650. Their daughter Sarah was born at Fort Orange; all the other children were born on Manhattan. The family probably moved after selling their Pearl Street home in 1654. Catalina retained ownership of the smaller house on this lot until she sold it in 1674.[21]

Day-to-day actions of the Rapaljes and other colonists were greatly influenced by the ever-present Indians, a volatile and powerful element, generally well disposed but dangerous when provoked. As Catalina said in her deposition in 1688, the Indians near Fort Orange "came and made Covenants of friendship with ye said Arien Jorrise, the Commander, Bringing him great Presents . . . that they might come & have Constant free trade with them . . . ye said Deponent lived in Albany three years, all which time ye sd Indians were all quiet as lambs, & came & traded with all ye freedom imaginable . . .".

This statement was true except for one isolated incident. When the ship *Mackeral* sailed from New Netherland in 1624 the supercargo, Daniel Krieckenbeeck, remained at Fort Orange and in 1626 was in command. In July of that year he and some men rashly joined a Mohegan war party against the Mohawks, and in the ensuing fight he and three of his men were killed. According to Wassenaer, one of them "they [the Mohawks] devoured after having well roasted him; the rest they burnt."

Despite its potential for creating permanent hostility between the Dutch and Mohawk Indians, this episode caused only momentary friction. Some writers have stated that the incident brought about the removal of colonists from Fort Orange to New Amsterdam, but this was not the case. Protected by the fort, the Dutch families stood in no great danger of attack; but they were needed to construct the fort and other buildings at New Amsterdam, and to add more manpower to control the warlike Manhattes Indians.[22]

A good deal has been written about the Company's several Directors General in New Netherland, much of it derogatory, often justifiably so. Willem Kieft, by far the least competent of these officials, was commissioned in September 1637 and took office March 28, 1638. His Indian policy, as outlined in a resolution he

Notes beginning on Page 12 continue in sequence published in the April issue.

induced his Council to pass on September 15, 1639, was "To exact tribute from the Indians in maize, furs or wampum, and in the case of unwillingness to employ proper means to remove their reluctance."

Naturally, friction developed and relations worsened until in February 1643, upon Kieft's orders, Dutch soldiers and burghers massacred two unsuspecting groups of Indians — men, women and children — in their encampments, one at Pavonia on the Jersey shore of the Hudson and the other on Manhattan. In retaliation the vengeful Indians, besides destroying an immense amount of property, killed, captured or drove into New Amsterdam virtually every settler in the lower Hudson Valley. It was probably during this period of conflict, which brought New Netherland to the brink of ruin, that the Rapaljes' son Jacob was "slain by the heathens."

Some time before, in 1641 while Kieft was demanding taxes from the natives, a colonist on Manhattan was murdered by an Indian from Westchester. The culprit was identified but Kieft could not induce the tribesmen to deliver him up. Angered, the Director asked the commonalty to elect a board of twelve men to advise him on what to do and on Indian problems in general. But when duly elected, the Twelve Men recommended various reforms, whereupon Kieft dismissed the board; but not before three members concurred, or so he claimed, in taking extreme measures against the Indians. Joris was one of the Twelve but, to his credit, not one of the three named by Kieft.

After the family removed to the Wallabout more Indian troubles developed. In September 1655, when Stuyvesant and most of his armed forces were on the Delaware subduing the Swedes, Indians swarmed into New Amsterdam to avenge the slaying of a squaw for stealing peaches. After hours of harassing the inhabitants, wounding the burgher who shot the woman, and killing several of the watch, the warriors crossed over to the Jersey shore and captured or slew most of the Dutch settlers found there. The next day they moved on to Staten Island and continued to pillage and kill. Again, nearly all Dutch families in the lower Hudson Valley had to abandon temporarily their farms and settlements, and flee to New Amsterdam for protection; and again the colony sustained heavy losses in property.[23]

The selection of Joris Rapalje as one of the Twelve Men showed his standing among the colonists. After the family removed to the Wallabout he served as *schepen* on the Brooklyn court from 1655-57 and in 1660. Records of the Brooklyn Reformed Church show that he witnessed the baptism of a grandson on April 30, 1662; and in the membership records we find, under date of December 25, 1662, Jorise Janssen Rappalje, Catharina Jeronymos and Catharina Joris Rapalje listed as joining the church from "the Manhattans." Joris died February 21, 1662, according to John A. Bogart in *The Bogart Family* (Scranton, Pa., 1959, p.64), and most likely was buried on his farm at the Wallabout.

Catalina Jeronimus Trico was a remarkable person. She did not read or write; at least we must assume so, since she signed her marriage intention and a deposition by mark. Starting out as an 18-year-old French-speaking Walloon bride on a Dutch ship bound for a little known land, she observed and retained for over sixty years many unusual details of the voyage to America.

In her old age she correctly recalled, for example, that the two boats at Esopus belonged to Dutchmen who the year before had "been a tradeing with ye dians upon there own accounts . . .". Also, that men were left at the mouth of the Hudson "to Possession . . .". We can verify many of the ma pects of her testimony, such as the name of the she came on, the skipper's name and the fact tha stayed for the first winter, and sent his son bac Holland in command of the ship. We have no w cross-check some statements, such as the numbe families and men sent to various locations; but we she was very nearly right in her count, and fully rect regarding the areas to which the people were patched.

Catalina helped her husband with his business a until his death, and outlived him by many year 1680 she was visited by the Labadists, who said then had 145 living descendants, with an increa 150 anticipated. Dr. George E. McCracken, in October 1959 issue of *The American Genealogist*, vides a list of 150 descendants and in-laws. And can believe a passage in Governor Thomas Don official report of September 22, 1686/7, this nu more than doubled in about seven years. Dongan port, which concerned the province's fortifications tains this digression: ". . . the people growing every more numerous & they generaly [sic] of a turb disposition. In this Country there is a woman yet [certainly Catalina] from whose Loyns there are wards of three hundred and sixty persons now li The men that are here have generally lusty st bodies."[24]

After the publication of Part I of this article, Hugh T. Law, of the French and Mediterranean G alogical Research Association, 1216 Lillie Circle, Lake City, Utah 84121, furnished data about the entage of Joris Janszen Rapalje which augments previously given. We are grateful to Mr. Law and client, Mrs. Irma P. Snow, for the information. based mainly on research performed in 1960 in Fr

From his investigations Mr. Law drew two con sions: (1) that Walloon and Huguenot families times took their children to Roman Catholic priest be baptized, in the absence of Protestant clergy avoid persecution; and (2) that Roman Catholic p sometimes refused to recognize the validity of Pro tant marriages and recorded children born of such riages as illegitimate.

Mr. Law considers that the following six childre

(*Continued on next page*)

[20]Weslager, pp.43-81. Stokes, IV, pp.65-66. Van Ra Documents, pp. xxi-xxiii, 40, 51, 85, 89, 165-166. History, III, p.44.

[21]Stokes, II, pp. 202, 273, 387. Berthold Fernow, *of New Amsterdam, 1653-1674* (New York, 1897), 1-2, 5-8, 94, 105, 109, 113-114, 338-339, 377; II, III, pp. 408, 411, 421, 424. E. B. O'Callagan, ed., *of Dutch Manuscripts* [hereafter cited as CDM], (A 1865), I, pp. 1, 27, 31, 37, 57, 73, 85, 209, 364, 36 *Marriage Register,* New Amsterdam Dutch Re Church, p.37.

[22]Van Rappard Documents, pp. 176, 212, 264. Bro I, p.169. Doc. History, III, pp.31-32.

[23]Weslager, pp.193-236. Col. Docs., I, pp.149-156; pp.49-61. CDM, I, p.69. Adrian C. Leiby, *The Early and Swedish Settlers of New Jersey* (Princeton, pp.34-49. Leigh K. Lydecker, "History of New Neth Reviewed", pub. *de Halve Maen* (October 1964), p.16.

[24]Doc. History, I, p.150. *Holl. Soc. of N.Y., 189 Book,* pp. 135, 146. E. B. O'Callaghan, ed., *Register Netherland, 1626-1674* (Albany, 1865), pp. 53, 74-75.

RAPALJE-RAPELJE FAMILY

(*Continued from preceding page*)

Jean Rapareillet were siblings, and that their unnamed mother was "la femme Rapareille, *molnier* [miller]," who was buried February 23, 1606, at Valenciennes. All the baptismal and burial entries here given are from registers of St. Nicolaes Roman Catholic Church of that city, in the Département du Nord in France:

1. *Olivier,* son of Jean, baptized February 28, 1594.
2. *Anne,* daughter of Jean, baptized September 17, 1595.
3. *Francois,* son of Jean, baptized November 5, 1596.
4. *Nicolaes,* son of Jean, baptized July 10, 1598.
5. child, of undetermined sex, buried November 16, 1600, without baptism.
6. *Georges* [Joris Janszen, in Dutch], "illegitimate" son of Jean, baptized April 28, 1604.

Two older Rapareille children, also baptized in St. Nicolaes' Church, may have been sisters or half-sisters of Joris, namely: (1) *Jejenne,* daughter of Jean, bapt. August 1, 1578; and (2) *Marie,* daughter of Jean, bapt. July 28, 1580.[25]

Birth dates of the eleven children of Joris and Catalina have been taken from the *Geslagt* [*Geslacht*] *Register* (Genealogical Register), which gives the names and dates of birth *van de kinderen* of Joris Janse Rappelje; Catalina is not mentioned. This document comprises two handwritten pages, the first of which — measuring 7⅞ by 12½ inches in size — is a copy of an earlier record, having been written at one sitting by one person.

From various indications, such as incorrect spelling of some Dutch words, and gratuitous use of "De Rappelje" for Daniel (after the others had been listed without surnames), it seems that this copy was made in the early 18th century. The second sheet, 7¼ by 12 inches in size, contains similar handwriting and may have been penned at the same time as the first, although the writing is much more crowded. This page provides names of the spouses of Joris' children; names and birthdates of the children of his son Jeronimus, and the names of their spouses. We are indebted to Mr. Robert G. Goelet, a Trustee of the Holland Society and President of the New-York Historical Society, and to Mr. James Gregory, Librarian of the latter, for xerox copies of this document.

There has been controversy over the birthdate of Sarah, the eldest child. The Genealogical Register entry plainly reads "9th" (of June, 1625). But a descendant of hers, a Gysbert Bogart, reportedly said that his great-grandmother Sarah was born on the 7th, not the 9th. We prefer the written evidence over word-of-mouth tradition. Sarah's birthplace was Fort Orange, whereas the ten other children were born at New Amsterdam, the last five being baptized in the Dutch Reformed Church. Many families had children who died young; perhaps the Rapaljes had one or more who were born and died between 1629 and 1635, and whose identities were unknown to the compiler of the Register.

The eleven known children of Joris Janszen Rapalje and his wife Catalina Jeronimus Trico were:

1. *Sara Joris Rapalje:* born June 9, 1625, "De eerste Dochter Van Joris Janse Rappelje, Genaamt, Sara." She married, first, Hans Hansen Bergen, and second, Teunis Gysbertszen Bogaert.

[25] Particulars received from Mr. Law with his letter dated January 1, 1972.

2. *Marritje Joris Rapalje:* born March 11, 1627, "De Twede Dochter, Genaamt, Marretie." She married Michiel Pauluszen Van der Voort.
3. *Jannetje Joris Rapalje:* born August 18, 1629, "De Derde Dochter, Genaamt, Jannetie." She married Rem Janszen Van der Beeck.
4. *Judith Joris Rapalje:* born July 5, 1635, "De 4 Dochter, Genaamt, Judick." She married Pieter Pieterszen Van Ness.
5. *Jan Joriszen Rapalje:* born August 28, 1637, "Den Eersten soon, Genaamt, Jan." He married Maria Fredericks Maer.
6. *Jacob Joriszen Rapalje:* born May 28, 1639, "De Twede soon, Genaamt, Jacob." He was "killed by the heathens," probably in 1643.
7. *Cathalyntje Joris Rapalje:* born March 28, and baptized March 29, 1641. "De Fifde Dochter, Genaamt, Cateleyntie." She married Jeremiah Janszen Westerhout.
8. *Jeronimus Joriszen Rapalje:* born June 27, and baptized June 28, 1643, "De Derde Soon, Genaamt, Jeronemus." He married Annetje Teunis Denys.
9. *Annetje Joris Rapalje:* born February 8, and baptized February 11, 1646, "De Sesde Dochter, Genaamt, Annetie." She married Marten Reyerszen.
10. *Elisabeth Joris Rapalje:* born March 28, and baptized March 29, 1648. "De Sevende Dochter, Genaamt, Elisabett." She married Dirck Corneliszen Hogeland.
11. *Daniel Joriszen Rapalje:* born December 29, 1650 and baptized January 1, 1651. "De Vierde soon, Genaamt, Daniel De Rappelje." He married Sarah Abrahams Clock.[26]

As previously noted, there were pregnant women in New Netherland when Krol left to return to Holland in mid-1624. Since Sarah Rapalje was born on June 9, 1625, Catalina Trico was not one of them. And probably Ariantje Cuvilje (Vigne) had not yet conceived Jan Vigne since her daughter Rachel was only about fifteen months old at the time Krol departed. Hence it is improbable that Jan and Sarah were the first "christian" male and female children born in New Netherland. Those honors must go to the two or more infants born of undetermined parentage in the last half of 1624 and the early part of 1625, to parents, that is, who joined most of the other early colonists in returning to Europe after their contract term expired, or who were released early.

In April 1656, Sarah Rapalje referred to herself as "Sara Joresey, first born christian daughter of New Netherland." Her statement would be true if all children born before her were males, or if it meant she was the first of the living native-born female New Netherlanders. Jan Vigne and Sarah Rapalje apparently were the first "christian" male and female who were lived, and died in New Netherland.[27]

It would be manifestly unfair to the three p families — Rapalje, Vigne and du Trieux, who on after offspring were born — to rank them sequence necessarily arrived at by conjecture; eac one of the three Founding Families of New Nethe With this we complete our account of the Ra the du Trieux and Vignes are to be discussed la the present series. The next article, however, — to as sequel to Mr. P. H. Bogaard's admirable thre study entitled "The Dutch Ancestry of Domine ardus Bogardus" (concluded in *de Halve Mae* January) — will concern the celebrated Anneke wife of Domine Bogardus and previously the w Roelof Janszen, and her children by both husba

(Concluded)

CAPITAL PUNISHMENT

(*Continued from Page* 8)

ently one of the most odious offenses, elicited the elaborate executions. The supreme court ordere Creoli, a black, to be choked to death, then burn ashes, for that crime in 1646. In 1660, the cou rected that a soldier be tied in a sack and drown the river for the same offense.[13]

In 1625, in the early days of New Netherlan Company intended that at least some offenders turned to Europe for sentencing and punish Whether any criminals were actually punished i clumsy and time-consuming way is unknown. the most severe punishments were being carried New Netherland in the 1630s. Still, there rem some question in 1648 as to whether offenders s be shipped to Holland. In that year, Director Stuyvesant sent a felon to the Netherlands an reprimanded for his act. Presumably any capital pu ments which were effected, however, were carrie in New Netherland.[14]

Capital punishment in New Netherland, then, rare occurrence. How is this to be explained in of the very frequent executions in the Nether over two hundred in the last quarter of the sevent century in the city of Amsterdam alone? The lead the Company and the province no doubt felt tha frequent executions of Europe would be detrimen a tiny community in the wilderness, short of labo threatened by Indians and other European colo Instead, severe corporal punishments were general flicted, calculated to inspire awe of authority a keep order in the province, yet to permit the cri to return to his labors as soon as possible.[15]

Washington Irving was far from the truth wh portrayed New Netherland as free from crime punishments. He was virtually correct, however, he described the province as being innocent of han and other executioners.

[26] *Baptismal Register,* New Amsterdam Dutch Reformed Church, I, pp. 12, 15, 20, 24, 28.

[27] Much speculative comment about the early births in New Netherland has been published. The only documentary statements are these: (1) by Sebastian Janszen Krol to the Consistory of Amsterdam, November 14, 1624: "There are pregnant women there [in New Netherland] . . ."; (2) letter dated November 5, 1626, to the States General at The Hague, written at Amsterdam by Pieter Jansen Schagen, the States' delegate to the West India Company: "Yesterday, arrived here the ship the Arms of Amsterdam which sailed from New Netherland, out of the River Mauritius on the 23rd September. They report . . . the women also have borne some children there . . .". Stokes, IV, p.54. Vosburgh, p.7. Col. Docs., I, pp.37-38. CDM, p.164.

[13] I. N. P. Stokes, *The Iconography of Manhattan* (New York, 1915-28), II, p.343; O'Callaghan, *Cal* pp. 89, 103, 213, 259.

[14] Van Laer, *Documents,* pp. 39, 98; J. R. Broc *History of the State of New York* (New York, 185 I, pp.477-478.

[15] Zumthor, 253. Court proceedings show numerou tences of whipping, branding, maiming and other punishments. See O'Callaghan, *Calendar,* pp.61-269, The infamous administration of Director William (1638-46) was especially repressive and brutal; Broc II, p.278; O'Callaghan, *History,* I, pp.393-396.

"The Raparlier family is descended from that of de Rapalje, which as early as the eleventh century possessed large estates in Bretagne, and ranked among the "arrie're-ban" of the French nobility. Some of its members were distinguished as military leaders in the crusades, others were celebrated for political eminence and professional talent. But in the religious wars of the sixteenth century, being known as Protestants, they became the victims of Papal animosity and were scattered and expelled from France. The family subsequently gained prominence in Switzerland and Belgium, where they acquired large possessions and continue to the present time.

Joris Jansen de Rapalje, one of the proscribed Huguenot race, from La Rochelle in France, was the common ancestor of all the American families of the name. He came to this country with the Colonists in 1623, in the Unity, a ship of the West India Company, and settled at Fort Orange, now Albany, New York, where he continued for three years.

George de Raparlier and his bride, Cataline Tricaud, or Joris Jansen Rapalje and Catalyne Trico, as their names were spelled phonetically by the Dutch people, came from Leyden in Holland, where he was born. The patronymic "Jansen" indicated that George was 'fils de Jean de Raparlier'. His father, Jean Raparlier, a weaver, had settled there from one of the Belgian refugee colonies in the southern part of England, either from

London, Canterbury, Sandwich or Southampton, where he was born. Jean Raparlier's parents and his grandfather, Jean de la Raparlier, had fled to England after the Spanish capture and destruction of their ancestral city of Valenciennes in 1567, and they had landed in Southampton in September of that year. Valenciennes then a city in the French-speaking part of the Netherlands, was the first city which heroically opposed the tyranny of Philip, Lord of the Netherlands, and hereditary King of Spain. Those reverent martyrs, the well known formulators of the Reformed Confession of the Faith, known as "The Galic Confession", Peregrine de la Grange and Guido de Bray, preachers at Valenciennes, friends and probably relatives of the Raparlier family, had found their death and heavenly crown in 1567.

From family letters, in the possession of the New York Historical Society, based upon the statement of her great-grandson, Gysbert Bogert, we know that Sarah Raparlier, daughter of George Raparlier and Cataline Tricaud, his wife, was born at Fort Orange (later Albany), on June 7, 1624, and not on the 9th of June as some have said. She was the first white girl born in New Netherland.

1. COLET de RAPALJE

Colet de Rapalje, born ca 1550, of Sur Loire, France was the father of Jean Rapalje, and the Grandfather of Joris Jansen Rapalje. He was an officer in the Army of Henry of Navarre and was a nephew of the famous Admiral

Coligny. His wife's name was -- Janssen, a daughter of Abram Janssen, a noted artist.

Children:

2. Brecktje, married ca 1569 Janssen Jan Abram.

*3. JEAN, born ca 1572.

4. Willem,

5. Antonie,

3. JEAN RAPALJE - wife unknown

Children:

6. Joris Jansen Rapalje

(Probably others?)

6. JORIS JANSEN RAPALJE

Joris Jansen Rapalje was a Huguenot who came from Leyden, Holland, and settled in Fort Orange, Albany. Joris was a grandson of Colet Rapalje, an officer in the Army of Henry of Navarre, King Louis XIV. In 1655 and several times thereafter, was one of the magistrates of Brooklyn. Joris was a leader among the persecuted Walloons of the Reformed Faith who fled to this country and established the hamlet at the Wallabout, on the Long Island shore of the East River, which now gives the name of Wallabout to that portion of the modern city of Brooklyn, New York. The name of Rapalje occurs with great frequency in the early annals of the New

Netherlands and of the Province after the English occupation, often in positions of trust and public importance.

In the town of Bushwick, the first settlers in the territory of the later town of Bushwick seems to have been mostly Scandinavian was included Hans Hansen. His land extended from the Kil of Joris Rapalje through a part of the towns of Brooklyn and Bushwick to the Newtown Creek.

South of the Hans Hansen's plantation the land was granted in 1661 to the villagers for common woodland, and was known as the Boswijck Nieuw Loten, or the New Lotts of Bushwick.

Across the Brooklyn line Joris Jansen Rapalje's plantation, called by the Indians, "Rinnegacouck", extended from Wallabout Bay (originally Walboght) south to Nostrand and De Kalb Avenues. He had purchased the land from the Indians in 1637 and received a patent for it in 1643.

In 1830 Wallabout Village was started, including within its limits the Cripplebush Settlement, later this section was known as East Brooklyn. The old Rappalyea House on the Cripplebush Road, Wallabout, was built by the great-grandfather of Jeremiah J. Rappalyea who was born there in 1813. When the old house had to be torn down, Jeremiah moved to the house he had built upon the upper part of his farm.

Hans H. Bergen and Joris Rapalje are listed in the New York Knickerbacker Families, as was Francis Goelet, whose son Jacob married Jannetje Cossart, daughter of Jacques Cossart."

Joris Jansen Rapalje was born ca 1604 at Leyden. He died in Brooklyn, New York February 21, 1663. He married at Amsterdam, Holland in the Walloon Church there to Catalyntje Trico, daughter of Jeronomis and --?-- Trico (wife's name unknown) who arrived in America from Paris, Valenciennes, France ca 1620. Catalyntje (Trico) Rapalje died September 11, 1689 at Long Island, New York.

Marriage Record found at Amsterdam, Holland

"Eglise Walloone d'Amsterdam, Marriages 1584-1639, Gemeente Archief, Amsterdam, Vol. DNB 1001, p. 132: "1624 espouse le 21 de janvier JORIS RAPORLIE de Valenciennes et Catherine Triko."

Children:

7. Sarah, born June 7, 1625 and baptized June 9, 1625 at Albany (Fort Orange), New York and died ca 1684-85 Long Island, New York. She married 1st Hans Hansen Bergen who died in 1654 leaving her a widow with seven children. In 1655 she married 2nd Teunis Gysbertzen Bogart.

   "Hans Hansen Bergen, first of the name in this country (alis H. H. van Bergen in Noorwegen, and H. H. Noorman - H. H. van Bergen of Norway, or H. H. the Norseman), via Holland to New Amsterdam, 1633.

When Wouter Van Twiller was sent to New Netherland as the second director-general of the Colony in 1633, he brought with him a large company of soldiers, officials and Colonists, among them was H. H. Bergen. Six years later, this pioneer married Sarah Rapalje. He was a ship carpenter by trade."

8. Marritje, born March 11, 1627 at New Amsterdam; married Michael Vanderweert.

9. Jannettje, born August 18, 1629 at New Amsterdam; married Jansen Vanderbeek.

*10. JUDITH, born June 5, 1635 and baptized July 5, 1635. She died in 1727 at Raritan, Somerset County, New Jersey; married Pieter Pietersen Van Nest before 1653.

11. Jan, born August 28, 1637 and died in 1662; married Maria Fredericks April 26, 1660.

12. Jacob, born March 28, 1639. He was killed by Indians.

13. Catalyna, born March 28, 1641; married August 16, 1664 Jeremiah Van Westerhout.

14. Jeronimus, born June 27, 1643; married Annetje Teunis de Nyce, daughter of Teunis de Nyce who came to New Amsterdam in 1638.

15. Annetje, born February 8, 1646, married first in 1663 Martin Reverse/or Ryverson; second Joost France/or Frans January 30, 1692.

16. Elizabeth, born March 26, 1648; married Dirck Hooglandt in 1666. Their son was Johannes Hooglandt (1666-1741) who married first ?; second Jannetje Andries (widow of Jan Pieter Slot) and their daughter Lysbeth (Elizabeth) Hooglandt, baptized November 20, 1706 in New York, married September 16, 1730 Joris (11) Cossart who was a brother of Francis (18) Cossart born 1713.

17. Daniel, born December 29, 1650 and died in 1724; married March 27, 1674 Sarah Klock.

10. JUDITH RAPALJE - see Van Nest (1)

Catalyntje Trico, wife of Joris Jansen Rapalie, is said to have been of the Tricault family, which was located chiefly in the neighborhood of Valenciennes, France. Immediate ancestors of the family are also credited with having been weavers, the family name being permanently preserved in that of a certain woven fabric of which they were the inventors. (Tricot weave, a soft kind of ribbed cloth, used as dress material; or a woolen yarn fabric knitted by hand).

Catalyntje's father is said by some writers to have been Joris Trico. Another states that she was the daughter of Jan Trico, a physician of Paris, France. Also, that her father was Jeronomis Trico and her mother's name said to have been Mary ? This family arrived in America from Valenciennes, France in 1620. I found no record of any children other than Catalyntje.

In October, 1688 Cately"n Trico, age about 83, made a desposition, at her house on Long Island, in ye Wall Bought, before William Morris, Justice of the peace, concerning her trip in 1623 aboard a ship she called ye "Unity" when she came to this country, to the best of her rememberance. She also made a desposition aged fouer score years or thereabouts in New Yorke February 14, 1685/5 before The Dongan. That fouer women came along with her in the same Shipp and were married at sea.

The 1688 desposition - When ye Ship came as farr as Albany, which they then called Fort Orange, ye Ship came as farr as

Sopus which is 1/2 way to Albanie, they were left there by ye Dutch. She lived in Albany three years, all which time ye said Indians were all as quiet as Lambs and came and traded with all ye freedom Imagineable; in ye year 1626 she came from Albany and settled at New Yorke where she lived for many years and then came to Long Island where she now lives.

The following report contradicts her statement, because of her age, that she must have come over on the "New Netherland" as the ship "Unity" does not appear on the records until shortly after 1631. That the "New Netherland", was convoyed in 1624, by either "de Hoope" or "de Eendracht," both contemporary Dutch warships.

Conclusion: That the ship "Mackerel" sailed July 16, 1623, from Texel with the advance guard of the Colonists, and that the "Mackerel" took possession December 12, 1623.

(from The Trico Affidavits)

It is established from Catalyntje's deposition of 1688, that in 1626 the family, (then three in number) moved to New York and after several years moved to Long Island. In the summer of 1626 there were 270 white inhabitants living at the lower end of the island. Here Rapalie opened the first public inn.

Little else in the way of documentary records has been found. In 1642 she asked of Paulus Van der Beeck why he had struck her daughter. Upon his denying the accusation, she replied "you lie like a villain and a dog". He struck her in the presence of witnessess and called her vile names. For this she sued him for slander, January 5, 1645. On January 12, he declared he could not prove his assertions and that he "knows nothing of the plaintiff but what is virtuous and good and as he struck her he will pay the fine of 2 1/2 guilders."

****

Catalyntje and her daughter Sarah made a declaration August 31, 1642, regarding the conduct Tryn Jonas, midwife, when sent for to attend Catalyntje.

****

On July 30, 1671, Catalyntje, then a widow, was granted a patent for a lot in New York.

****

Catalynje died September 11, 1689, according to the ancient family record. (Memoirs of the L.I. Historical Society, Vol. I, p. 342). She signed her name with a backhand "K".

Catalyntje and Joris were parents of 11 children, of whom seven were daughters and four were sons. Their births cover a period from 1625 to 1650. All baptisms were in the New Amsterdam

Dutch Church.

The records of births of their children are contained in the family register, now preserved in the Library of the New York Historical Society, New York City. Titled "Denamen & Geslagt Register van der Kinderen van Joris Janse Rappelje."

CATALYNTJE TRICO - see Rapalie (6)

From: Shanks Fam. Hist.
From Jacques to Jon & Jacques
by Virginia S. Wilson

Loyalists of the Amer. Rev. v. II
by Sabine
973.3
S116

been stationed at the cities of New York and Philadelphia. In 1776, while officiating at a Quarterly Meeting, he was told that he was to be seized by a party of militia, and was advised to depart; but he decided to remain; and on reaching the place where he was to preach, he saw officers and soldiers mingled with the congregation. He was not, however, molested. He returned to England prior to June, 1778, and died at or near London in 1810.

RANKIN, JAMES. Of York County, Pennsylvania. In 1776 he confessed, in writing, that he had publicly misrepresented and personally insulted the Whig Committee of York County; asked forgiveness; and promised, "on the faith and honor of an honest man, to respect the Continental Congress, and behave as a good citizen." Attainted, and property confiscated. In 1781 he was Chairman of the Board of Refugees, at New York. In 1793 a small part of his estate was restored to a son and daughter; but, as late as 1852, his heirs claimed of the Legislature of Pennsylvania the sum of $30,000, in restitution for the part retained by the State. A bill was introduced, discussed, and postponed.

RAPALJE, JOHN. Of New York. In 1774 he was a member of the Committee of Correspondence, and in 1775 he had a seat in the House of Assembly, and was one of the fourteen who, during the recess that year, addressed General Gage, at Boston, on the subject of the unhappy contest. His property was confiscated, and he departed the country. During the war, he was in authority at Brooklyn, and it is supposed that he carried off the public records of that town, as they were never seen after his removal. His estate was large, and consisted principally of land. He died in England, in 1802, in his seventy-fourth year.

RAPELJE, GEORGE. Of New York. Captain in the Loyal Militia. In 1776 he was at the head of a party of light-horse, in Newtown, who brandished their naked swords, and declared that they "were in pursuit of that damned rebel, Doctor Riker," to the great terror of the women. The object of their wrath had escaped in a boat. He subsequently served as

Commissary of Fuel, and under his direction large quantities of wood were cut for the use of the Royal troops. At the peace, accompanied by his family of five, and seven servants, he went from New York to Shelburne, Nova Scotia, where the Crown granted him fifty acres of land, one town, and one water lot. A person of this name was in Florida soon after the Revolution.

Rapelje, Captain Jeromus. Of Newtown, New York. In 1776, among the proscribed; he died that year, while the Whigs were in search of him. It is said that his family, apprehensive of violence to his remains, buried him in great haste.

Rapelje, Rem. Of New York. "We had some grand toory rides in this city this week," wrote Peter Elting, June 15, 1776. Yesterday "several of them ware hondled verry roughly, being caried trugh the streets on rails, there cloaths tore from there becks, and there bodies pritty well mingled with the dust." Rapelje was one of the victims. "There is hardly a toory face to be seen this morning," said Elting, in exclamation. In October, of the same year, Rapelje was an addresser of Lord and Sir William Howe.

Ratheu, Joseph. Of North Carolina. Went to England previous to July, 1779.

Raymond, Stent. Of Connecticut. A grantee of St. John, New Brunswick, in 1783. Sarah, his widow, died at Hampton, in that Province, in 1847, aged eighty-six.

Raymond, Silas. Of Norwalk, Connecticut. With his wife and four children, and widow Mary, of the same place, arrived at St. John, New Brunswick, in the ship *Union*, in the spring of 1783. Silas settled in King's County, and died there in 1824, aged seventy-six.

Raymond, White. Of Norwalk, Connecticut. Went to New Brunswick at the peace. Deceased in 1835, at the age of seventy-six, and was buried at Hampton.

Redwood, Abraham, Jr. Of Rhode Island. The son, I conclude, of Abraham Redwood, founder of the Redwood Library, who died at Newport, Rhode Island, in 1788, in the

974.7
N532

GG 191 PATENT TO PIETER MONFOORT

We, Willem Kieft, etc... have given and granted to Pieter Monfoort a certain lot for a house and garden located on the north east side of the canal and bounded on the west side by Jan Monfoort; its breadth on the south side or in front is 7 rods, 6 feet; on the west side its length is 12 rods; on the north side its breadth is 8 rods; and on the east side the length next to Jan Monfoort aforesaid; amounting in all to 91 rods, 2 feet, 6 inches, with the express conditions etc...

Done at Fort Amsterdam in New Netherland, 16 March 1647.

GG 192 PATENT TO LAMMERT VAN VALCKENBORCH

We, Willem Kieft, etc... have given and granted to Lammert van Valckenborch a certain lot for a house and garden located south of the fort and bounded on the east end by the lot of Jan Evertsz; it extends along the road or on the east side 9 rods, one foot; on the south side in front of the house one rod, 3 feet; on the west side next to the lot of Jan Evertsz 8 rods, 9 feet; on the north side towards the fort one rod, 3 feet; amounting in all to 11 rods, 7 feet, with the express conditions etc...

Done in Fort Amsterdam in New Netherland, 16 March 1647.

GG 193 PATENT TO CLAES JANSEN BACKER

We, Willem Kieft, etc... have given and granted to Claes Jansen Backer a certain lot located on the island of Manhattan; it extends on the south side or in front on the street one rod and 4½ feet; on the west side next to Jorse Rapelye 3 rods, 2 feet; on the north side one rod and ½ foot; on the east side next to Gillis Pietersz 3 rods, 2 feet, with the express conditions etc...

Done at Fort Amsterdam in New Netherland, 18 March 1647.

GG 194 PATENT TO JORSE RAPALYE

We, Willem Kieft, etc... have given and granted to Jorse Rapalye a certain lot located on the island of Manhattan; it extends in front on the south side on the street 2 rods; on the west side 8 rods, 5 feet; on the north side 2 rods, 9½ feet; and on the east side 8 rods, 5 feet, with the express conditions etc...

Done at Fort Amsterdam in New Netherland, 18 March 1647.

GG 195 PATENT TO CORNELIS JACOBSZ STILLE

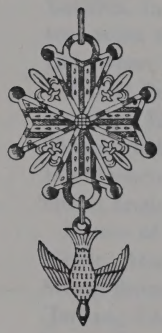
We, Willem Kieft, etc... have given and granted to Cornelis Jacobsz Stille farm No. 6 heretofore occupied by Wolphert Gerritsz located on the island of Manhattan; containing according to the measurement of the surveyor 28½ morgens, with the express conditions etc...

Done at Fort Amsterdam in New Netherland, 18 March 1647.

KAPALJ-C

The Trail of
THE HUGUENOTS
in Europe, the United States South Africa and Canada

G. ELMORE REAMAN



Baltimore
GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING COMPANY
1966

were followed by their brother Daniel in 1727. They all settled in Berks County. There was also a sister Anna Elizabeth.

The Zeller (Zelaire) family came from Strasbourg to London in 1708–09. Clothilde de Valois Zeller came to America with her two sons settling at Livingstone Manor, New York, then Schoharie and later in Pennsylvania, at Newmanstown, and Womelsdorf in 1723.

The Depew family is of noble origin. Barthelmy Dupuy was born in 1650 and became a trusted lieutenant in the guard of Louis XIV. In 1682 he retired and married Countess Susannah Lavillon. In 1685 he escaped to Germany where he stayed fourteen years, then went to England in 1699 and from there to Virginia where he died in 1714. Chauncy Depew is a descendant.

Daniel Perrin came over in 1665 from the Island of Jersey, located at Elizabethtown Plantations and in 1666 married Maria Thorel a fellow passenger on the "Phillip". They settled on Staten Island where he died in 1719. The family is supposed to have fled first to England, or Ireland in the early sixteenth century.

Names of other families are: Boyer, Rettean (Rettie), Gobin (Goble), Markle (Merkle), DeLong, Girardin (Sheridin), Gerber, Moser, Beaver (Biever, Beeber), Hoch (High), DuCosson, Jourdan (Jordan), LaBar, LaVall, LaMar, Jessup, LeRoy (Konig, King), Dutay (Douty, Doute), Lacrone, Fleury, Coryell, Dusseaux, Espy, Laroux, Leconte.

The Raparlier family is descended from that of de Rapalje, which as early as the eleventh century possessed large estates in Bretagne, and ranked among the *arrière-ban* of the French nobility. Some of its members were distinguished as military leaders in the crusades, others were celebrated for political eminence and professional talent. But in the religious wars of the sixteenth century, being known as Protestants, they became the victims of Papal animosity and were scattered and expelled from France. The family subsequently gained prominence in Switzerland and Belgium, where they acquired large possessions and continue to the present time.

Joris Jansen de Rapalje, one of the proscribed Huguenot race, from La Rochelle in France, was the common ancestor of all the American families of the name. He came to this country with the Colonists in 1623, in the Unity, a ship of the West India Company, and settled at Fort Orange, now Albany, where he continued for three years.

George de Raparlier and his bride, Cataline Tricaud, or Joris Jansen Rapalje and Catalyne Trico, as their names were spelled phonetically by the Dutch people, came from Leyden in Holland, where he was born. The patronymic 'Jansen' indicated that George was 'fils de Jean de Raparlier'. His father, Jean Raparlier, a weaver, had settled there from one of the Belgian refugee colonies in the southern part of England, either from London, Canterbury, Sandwich, or Southampton, where he was born. Jean Raparlier's parents and his grandfather, Jean de la Raparlier, had fled to England after the Spanish capture and destruction of their ancestral city of Valenciennes in 1567, and they had landed in Southampton in September of that year. Valenciennes then a city in the French-speaking part of the Netherlands, was the first city which heroically opposed the tyranny of Philip, Lord of the Netherlands, and hereditary King of Spain. Those reverent martyrs, the well-known formulators of the Reformed Confession of the Faith, known as 'The Galic Confession', Peregrine de la Grange and Guido de Bray, preachers at Valenciennes, friends and probably relatives of the Raparlier family, had found their death and heavenly crown in 1567.

From family letters, in the possession of the New York Historical Society, based upon the statement of her great-grandson Gysbert Bogert, we know that Sarah Raparlier, daughter of George Raparlier and Cataline Tricaud, his wife, was born at Fort Orange (later Albany), on June 7, 1624, and not on the 9th of June as some have said. She was the first white girl born in New Netherland, the first-born white boy there being Jean de la Vigne, or an Finje, as named among the Dutch. A picture of the historical Raparlier Cradle, subsequently used for many children of that

family, still exists. It is the first cradle of Huguenots in America and at the same time that of the white race in the Cosmopolitan Colonies of the Middle East.

A number of major poets in the United States trace their ancestry to Huguenots: Philip Freneau, often considered the first real poet; Whittier, the Quaker poet, was proud of his descent through his mother from Huguenot refugees who changed the name Feuillevert into Greenleaf. Longfellow counted Huguenots among his ancestors, as did Sidney Lanier.

Gilbert Chinard had the opinion that "in politics they (Huguenots) did not seem to have any clearly defined political doctrine. The fact that many of their descendants played an important role in the War of Independence and in the debates which preceded the Constitution has little significance in this matter. . . . Members of La Duzine of New Paltz never dreamed of giving opposition either to the governor or the royal government."[5] Possibly this is an explanation as to why many later migrated to Canada.

HUGUENOTS IN CANADA

Orientation to an Understanding of Huguenots in Canada

To understand the part that Huguenots have played in Canada two incontrovertible facts need to be realized. First, no study has ever been made of them in Canada although they have figured in her history since Jacques Cartier's time. Secondly, there has never been a Huguenot chronicler. What records we have of those early years have come from Cartier, Champlain, Lescarbot and the Jesuit Relations, all of them writing for a Roman Catholic public. This is particularly true of the Jesuit Relations for their purpose was definitely propaganda. They were meant to create in France an interest in missions among the Indians in Canada, and naturally anything detrimental for this purpose was omitted. This is even admitted by some Roman Catholic writers of that period. Mark what Le P. Camille Rochemonteux said: *It is necessary*

Rapalje

HISTORY

OF THE

Huguenot Emigration

TO

America

BY

CHARLES W. BAIRD, D.D.

Volume I

Baltimore
REGIONAL PUBLISHING COMPANY
1966

Comp. File: Wright. ROW

C:\PC-Writes Personal Let\Wright. ROW

Ans. - 4 June 1990

607 S. Kings Ave.
Brandon, Fla. 33511
May 28,1990

Mrs. Vivian Hill Jordan
1530 Hawthorne St.
Houston, Texas 77006

Dear Mrs. Jordan:

Mrs. Norma B. Ingles, Milan, Dutchess Co. N.Y. Historian, sent information about the Dutchess County Historical Society booklet on Surnames, and that you are searching for ROW family information.

So am I ! My Line ---

JOHN ROW - might have been the father or brother of FREDERICK ROW, was blind. He ran into a beehive - tipped it over - got seriously stung - GEORGE ROW used to show him around.

FREDERICK ROW - b. 1772 at ? - d. Sept 15,1854 at Parish, N.Y. Oswego Co. - bur. Bidwell Cemetery. married ELIZABETH b.1772 at ? - d. Feb 7,1852 at Parish, N.Y. In 1801 had Land Deeds in Schoharie Co. N.Y. in the Town of Schoharie and in the Town of Cobleskill. In 1842 he was "of Cobleskill". In 1844 he was "of Parish, N.Y.". They moved to Parish, N.Y. in 1842.

JOHN F. ROW - son of Frederick & Elizabeth, - b.1786 at Dutchess Co. N.Y. - d. ? - married 1st JERUSHA; 2nd SALLY. In 1834 had Land Deed in Oswego Co. N.Y.

GEORGE ROW - son of Frederick & Elizabeth, - b.1808 at Cobleskill,N.Y. Schoharie Co. - d. Mar 4,1872 at Parish, N.Y. Oswego Co. - bur. Bidwell Cemetery. Married 1st MARY; 2nd ADRIAN BURNSIDE. Moved in 1833 to Parish, N.Y. Oswego Co. He used to show the blind, John Row, around. He was my great grandfather.

Can you help me ? Can you suggest how I can find the parents, or birth, or marriage, or children of Frederick Row & his wife Elizabeth ? This July, we plan to spend a couple of days in Dutchess Co. I will gladly exchange any of my information with you.

Enclosed you will find a SASE for your convenience.

Sincerely,

Margaret Row Wright

Margaret Row Wright

607 S. Kings Ave.
Brandon, Fla. 33511
June 27,1990

Mrs. 'Vivian H. Jordan
1530 Hawthorne
Houston,Texas 77006

Dear Mrs. Jordan:

Thank you so VERY MUCH for your reply to my letter. I appreciate the time you took to share information and offer some leads. I did not know there were so many Row (Rowe - Rauh - etc) until I began looking for my grandfather's ancestors.

I will watch for Mosher in the indexes in Dutchess Co. N.Y. and Xerox any thing that seem pertinent to Hugh Mosher, Jr. b.1690 & Sarah Davol and their son, Stephen Mosher b.ca.1745/50-d.in Dutchess Co. N.Y. & wife Catherine Rauh (Rowe) - mar. ca. 1767.

It would be nice to be able to spend ample time in the areas our searches pinpoint - but it usually interferes with family and financial obligations. We are hoping for one day in Schoharie Co. N.Y. and one day in Dutchess Co. N.Y. this summer.

Sincerely,

Margaret Row Wright

Margaret Row Wright

See
Winneger File
for Rau/Rowe
info

SINGLE SOURCE NOTETAKING FORM

Name(s) of Interest _____ Ancestor (2) Collateral Line Roe/Rowe

Date of Search Apr. 1981 Document Obtained _____ Search Result _____

Researcher VG. Jurisdiction and Locality Dutchess Co, N.Y.

Place of Research Salt Lake City Library
Depository Street City State/Country

SOURCE DESCRIPTION, CONDITION, HOW SEARCHED, PURPOSE OF SEARCH

Call/Film # 974.733 B4d Vol. ____ Page ____

Collections of Dutchess Co., N.Y. Hist. Soc.

Document(s) Dated _____ Recorded _____

Vol. 6 - # 177 - Will of Benjamin Roe, of Fishkill Town - Dated 21 JAN 1790
Recorded: 9 Dec. 1790.. Mentions: oldest son, William; son, Benjamin; daughter, Elizabeth, wife of Cornelius Bogardus; Ruth, wife of Abraham Sleight, Jun.
Surrogate Records, Dutchess Co.,
Will Book A. pg 210

974.733
Hist./ Dutchess Co, N.Y. (printed 1882) H2 sn
1st Census 1714 - Nil
2nd Census 1723 - Nicholas Row

RESEARCH REGISTER RAU/Rowe

(For recording a brief account of your research activities to assist you to avoid duplicating your searches.)

LOCATION OF RECORD (Give info on where found or filed; library call No.; filing enclosure No.; possessor, etc.)	SEARCHES COMPLETED (Number searches consecutively and give date. List name of book, film or other type of record, author, information sought, etc.)	INFORMATION FOUND (Make a brief statement of results of search. Indicate the Data Work Sheet or Family Group Record you have completed for your records.)
Apr. 1981	Salt Lake City Mormon Library	
#1,045,485 #10	Fechauer, Reinsch, Wilhelm RAU Family -	
	(Have copy of baptism in Germany - George RAU)	
	106 a - Totenschein vom Ur=ur= ur = urgrassvater	George RAU

Additional suggestions on the use of this sheet may be found in The Sixth Edition of THE HOW BOOK FOR GENEALOGISTS available through The Everton Publishers.

SINGLE SOURCE NOTETAKING FORM

Name(s) of Interest _____ Ancestor(2) Roe

Collateral Line _____

Date of Search Apr. 81 Document Obtained _____ Search Result ✓

Researcher VJ Jurisdiction and Locality _____

Place of Research SALT LAKE City Library

Depository Street City State/Country

SOURCE DESCRIPTION, CONDITION, HOW SEARCHED, PURPOSE OF SEARCH

Call/Film # 974.733 H2 sm Vol. ____ Page ____

History of Dutchess Co. N.Y.

Document(s) Dated _____ Recorded _____

1 AUG 1739 - A petition to have the Highway that used to run from Wekopee Along the South side of the Fishkill - - - - - is worthy of preservation.

(Signed) Benjamin Roe

SINGLE SOURCE NOTETAKING FORM

Name(s) of Interest _____ Ancestor (2) Collateral Line Row / Roe

Date of Search Apr. 1981 Document Obtained _____ Search Result ✓

Researcher VG. Jurisdiction and Locality Dutchess Co. N.Y.

Place of Research Salt Lake City Library
Depository Street City State/Country

SOURCE DESCRIPTION, CONDITION, HOW SEARCHED, PURPOSE OF SEARCH

Call/Film # 974.733 B4d Vol. _____ Page _____

Dutchess Co, N.Y. Historical Collections

Document(s) Dated _____ Recorded _____

Vol. 5 - Near town of Wappinger, Dutchess Co.
Reformed Dutch Church of New Havensack
Johannes & Martha Roe - ch. Sussanna
b. 2 JAN 1759
NO witness or Godparents

Vol. 6 - TAX Payers
Benjamin Roe - 1741-48; 1753-63; 1765-75; 1777-1779
William Roe - 1741-48; 1753-63; 1765-75;
Estate of William 1777
(Nil Winneger)

Deeds: - Liber XI, pg 537 - 20 MAR 1793 -
Grantor - Wm Roe of Fishkill & Millisent, his wife
Grantee - Obadiah Cooper, Wheelwright of Fishkill Town - £125 - 25 Acres

10 MAY 1792 Liber XIII pg 411-
Grantor: Benjamin Roe of Fishkill & his wife Deborah.
Grantee: Cornelious VAN Wey, Carpenter/Fishkill
£100 11 Acres
one of Wit. - John Roe

8 Sept 1795 - Liber XIII ~~pg 417~~
Grantor - Benjamin Roe, yeoman of Fishkill & Deborah, his wife.
Grantee: - Cornelius VAN Wey - £76-13-0
12 3/4 Acres

~~pg.~~ 413 19 Aug 1795.
Grantor: Peter Mesier, gentleman, of Dutchess Co., N.Y.
Grantee: Benjamin Roe, ~~farmer~~ of Dutchess Co. N.Y. £685
51 Acres. (Bought at Auction)

8 Sept 1795 - Liber XIV pg 164
Grantor: Benjamin Roe, yeoman, of Fishkill & Deborah, his wife
Grantee: James Wood, cooper,
£337-7-6 34 Acres

Rowe 974.7
D 975

OLD MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS OF DUTCHESS COUNTY

(The Second Book of the Supervisors and Assessors)

PUBLISHED BY
VASSAR BROTHERS' INSTITUTE
POUGHKEEPSIE, N. Y.
1909

The inhabitants Residents Sojorners & Friee holders of Dutchess County are Rated and assessed by the assessors Chosen for ye Same The Sixteenth Day of January Ano 1723/4

	L	L	S	D
Weddow of Harmen Kneecker Baker	5	0	5	0
Lowerens Knicker Baker	18	0	18	0
Weddow of Adam Van Alstyn	5	0	5	0
Barent Van Benthuyse	40	2	0	0
Joan Jacobse Melus	7	0	7	0
Jacob Hooghtyling	12	0	12	0
Jan Voss Burgh	11	0	11	0
Phillip Lonart	11	0	11	0
Hans Jacob Dencks	12	0	12	0
Arent Finhout	6	0	6	0
Nicolas Row	18	0	18	0
Fallentyne Bender	8	0	8	0
Phillip ffeller	5	0	5	0
Johannis Risdorph	8	0	8	0
Barent Noll	8	0	8	0
Jureie Toeffelt	17	0	17	0
Lowerence Henderick	10	0	10	0
Barent Siperell	17	0	17	0
Annanieas Tiel Waganer	10	0	10	0
Frederick Mayer	10	0	10	0
Karel Neahar	14	0	14	0
Philip Cooper	12	0	12	0
Jurrey Teder	12	0	12	0
Hans Jurrie Prigell	8	0	8	0
Hans Adam Frederick	8	0	8	0
Henderick Scheerman	0	Unabel		
Hendrick Beem	7	0	7	0
Johannis Backus	9	0	9	0
Andris Contreman	6	0	6	0
Jurreyan Saltman	6	0	6	0
Hans Felten Woleven	9	0	9	0
Peter Wouleven	14	0	14	0
Peter Dorn	6	0	6	0
Frans Kelder	12	0	12	0
Joseph Reykert	15	0	15	0
Hendrick Shever	16	0	16	0
Peter Van Ostrande	14	0	14	0
The Estate of Marrite Ostrande	5	0	5	0
	L 411	20	11	0

Brought over from ye other Side the Sum of	L 411	L 20	11
William Trophage	28	1	8
Jacob Kip	55	2	15
Hendrick Kip	15	0	15
Mathys Sleght	32	1	12
Abraham Freer	5	0	5
Evert Van Wagenen	29	1	9
Hendericus Heermans	12	0	12
Goose Van Wagenen	12	0	12
Lowrens Osterhout	21	1	1
Henricus Beekman	60	3	0
Jacob Ploegh	5	0	5
Tunis Peear	14	0	14
Lowerens Teder	8	0	8
Peter Typele	15	0	15
Albartus Schrifver	5	0	5
Necolas Eemeig	10	0	10
Hendrick Ohle	10	0	10
Carel Ohle	0	Unabel	
Adam Eykert	18	0	18
Hans Lambert	19	0	19
Stevphen Fredrick	8	0	8
Martten Whiteman	6	0	6
Hendrick Buys	8	0	8
Jacob Van Kampen	10	0	10
Necolas Bonestel	7	0	7
Arreyen Hendrickes Van Pine	12	0	12
Isaac Borhans	10	0	10
Evert Knecker Backer	7	0	7
Johannes Row	6	0	6
Simon Westfall	14	0	14
John Windfield	5	0	5
Jacobus Van Etten	5	0	5
Martten Boock	6	0	6
Peter Dob	12	0	12
Johannis Dob	6	0	6
	L 906	L 45	6

the Person Grieved Shall If he See Cause Shout Maim or Kill Wound or Disable Such hogs or Swine as Shall be found by him or her In Any Corn Feilds or Grass Pasturs after ye Second Warning aforesaid Giveing Notice to ye Owner thereof If to be found

Wittness Leonard Lewis
Barent Van Kleeck Justices of ye Peace

Published in Court on ye 19th day
of May Anno q Domini 1724

Kips Bergen April ye 7th Ano 1724

Att a Meeting of Sundery Freeholdrs & Tennants of ye North Ward of Dutchess County assembled this first Tuesday in April at ye Usual Place of Election ye following pesons Were chosen by Majority of Votes Viz:

William Schot		Constable
Barent Van Wagenen		Supervizor
William Trophagen	}	Assessors
Hendrick Kip	}	
Jacob Ploegh	}	Survayors of ye High Ways
Matyas Sleght	}	
Necolas Row	}	
Tunes Pier	}	Survayors of ye Fences
Roelef Kip	}	
Jacob Ploegh	}	

Pounner Tuenes Pier

Arye Hendricks Collector Which Was forgot to be returned

A Lyst of all the Real and personall Estates of all the freeholders Inhabitents Residents and Sojourners of the north ward of the County of Dutchess; by the assessors Chosen & appointed for the same on their ouths on the Twenty fifth day of January In the Year of our Lord Christ Ano q Domini 1726/7 to Discharge said wards part of said Countys Quotas Laid by an act of Generall assembly of this Colony Entituled; an act granting to his Majesty the Duties and Taxes there in mentioned; for Supporting his Governement in the Colony of New York; from the first Day of July, one Thousand Seven Hundred and Twenty Six to the first Day of Juley one Thousand Seven Hundred and Tewenty Nine the sd Act Seting forth that Dutchess County Is to Pay the Sum of Twenty Nine Pounds Fifteen Shillings Yearly and Every Year Dureing the said three Years It being payable the first Day of October Yearely; and over & above the respective Quotas the Sum of Fifteen pence on Every Pound of the said Quotas to Pay the Collector and Tresuror as Is Specifyed In ye Act And are to Pay after the Rate of four pence Pr Pound: This is the first payment on said Act

	L	L	s	d
Weddow of Harmen Knecker Baker Deceased	4	0	1	4
Lowerens Knicker Baker	21	0	7	0
Cornelius Knicker Baker	12	0	4	0
Barent Van Benthuyse	50	0	16	8
Johan Jacobse Melus	8	0	2	8
Jan Vosburgh	15	0	5	0
Phillip Leonart	5	0	1	8
Hans Jacob Dinks	15	0	5	0
Arent Fienhout	10	0	3	4
Nicolas Row	21	0	7	0
Fallentyne Bender	21	0	7	0
Phillip Feller	6	0	2	0
Johannes Risdorph	10	0	3	4
Barent Noll	10	0	3	4
Jurrye Toeffelt	21	0	7	0
Barent Siperle	25	0	8	4
Annanieas Tiel Wagener	10	0	3	4
Frederick Mayer	7	0	2	4
Karel Neahear	14	0	4	8
Phillip Meller	14	0	4	8
Jurrye Teder	20	0	6	8
Henderick Scheerman	4	0	1	4
Henderick Beem	7	0	2	4
	L 330	5	10	0

	L	L	s	d
Brought from the other side the Sum of	1044	17	8	0
Nicolas Bonestele	10	0	3	4
Evert Knecker Backer	9	0	3	0
Johannes Row	6	0	2	0
Jacobus Van Etten	9	0	3	0
Fallentyne Shever	3	0	1	0
Bastian Traver	5	0	1	8
Johannes Counrate Perenger	10	0	3	4
Wendel Polfer	15	0	5	0
Areye Rosa	4	0	1	4
Peter Van Etten	10	0	3	4
William Van Vreden Burgh	12	0	4	0
William Scott	9	0	3	0
Arryea Rosa Jun	6	0	2	0
William Simon	2	0	0	8
Martin Burger	5	0	1	8
Adam Dinks	9	0	3	0
Hendrick Swetselar	11	0	3	8
Cahan Jurrye Acre	5	0	1	8
Simon Cooll	6	0	2	0
Jurrye Shever	13	0	4	4
Andris Drom	10	0	3	4
Peter Kneckerbacker	5	0	1	8
Martynes Shoou	7	0	2	4
Jurrian adam Toofelt	9	0	3	0
Cahan Phillip Son of Lowrne hendrick	3	0	1	0
Barent Beshare	5	0	1	8
Peter Tippels Land	4	0	1	4
Hugge Freer	6	0	2	0
Jacobes Van Etten Jun	6	0	2	0
Peter Traver	3	0	1	0
Nicolas Row Jun	3	0	1	0
Antony Busselyne	3	0	1	0
Counrate Wiss	2	0	0	8
Lowerence Backer	2	0	0	8
Johannes Gerritse	3	0	1	0
Capt Nicolas Hoofmans Land	4	0	1	4
Jacob Fisher	2	0	0	8
Lodwick Sherrip	4	0	1	4
Hendrick Kip	21	0	7	0
Johannes Stall	3	0	1	0
Andris Righter	2	0	0	8
Andris Wederwax	3	0	1	0
Cahan Ernst Backus	2	0	0	8
John Decker	2	0	0	8
Johannes Van Etten	4	0	1	4
Johannes Finger	2	0	0	8
	L 1323	L 22	1	0

Rowe
974.7
D975

OLD MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS OF DUTCHESS COUNTY

(The Second Book of the Supervisors and Assessors)

PUBLISHED BY
VASSAR BROTHERS' INSTITUTE
POUGHKEEPSIE, N. Y.
1909

	L	L	s	d
Brought over from the other side the Summ of	936	44	7	0
Johannes Counrate Perenger	7	0	6	8½
Wendel Polefer	12	0	11	6
Areye Rosa	5	0	4	9½
Peter Van Etten	9	0	8	7½
Roullouff Kip	10	0	9	7
William Simon	2	0	1	11
Martin Burger	3	0	2	10½
Adam Dinks	7	0	6	8½
Hendrick Swetselar	9	0	8	7½
William Van Vreden Burgh	12	0	11	6
William Schot	5	0	4	9½
Cahan Jurrye Acre	5	0	4	9½
Christian Bergh	7	0	6	8½
Lazuros Dorne	2	0	1	11
Simon Cooll	6	0	5	9
Arryea Rosea Jun	5	0	4	9½
Jurrye Shever	10	0	9	7
Andris Drom	4	0	3	10
Peter Kneeckerbacker	4	0	3	10
Martynes Shoow	4	0	3	10
Jurrian Adam Toofelt	2	0	1	11
Johan Phillip Son of Lowrence Hendrick	3	0	2	10½
Barent Besshare	3	0	2	10½
Peter Tippels his Land	4	0	3	10
Hugge Freer	5	0	4	9½
Jacobes Van Etten Jun	5	0	4	9½
Peter Traver	2	0	1	11
Nicolas Row	3	0	2	10½
Antony Busselyne	3	0	2	10½
Counrate Wiss	2	0	1	11
Lowerence Backer	2	0	1	11
Johannes Gerretse	3	0	2	10½
Wouter Westfale	4	0	3	10
The Estate of Nicolas Hoofman	4	0	3	10
Jacob Fisher	1	0	0	11½
Hendrick Sherrip	1	0	0	11½
	L 1111	L 52	14	8½

Rowe 974.7 D975

BOOK OF THE SUPERVISORS

OF

DUTCHESS COUNTY N. Y.

A. D. 1718-1722

PUBLISHED BY

VASSAR BROTHERS' INSTITUTE

POUGHKEEPSIE, N. Y.

BOOK OF THE SUPERVISORS

OF

DUTCHESS COUNTY

N.Y.

A.D. 1718-1724

10A 64948

INTRODUCTORY

"In publishing this little pamphlet the trustees of Vassar Brothers Institute desired to perpetuate the earliest known records of the Supervisors and Assessors of the County of Dutchess. It contains besides the tax lists and records of meetings a number of court records and miscellaneous accounts of various descriptions. Some of these, it is believed, will be of more than local interest, for they throw a certain amount of light upon the life of the times. There are records, for instance, of payments to the Indians of bounties for wolves' heads, and on page 33 is an obscure reference to a trip taken by one of the county officers to Kipsberg (Rhinebeck) on account of "the Business of a negro of Johanns Dickman that Wass burnt." Several historians have stated that a negro was burned at the stake in Dutchess County, at one time, but so far no actual record has been discovered of this event, unless it be this, which places it considerably further back than the date ordinarily assigned. Among the chief matters of local interest, and perhaps also of some general interest, are the records of the building of the first county house and prison in the County of Dutchess and of the establishment of the courts of common pleas and general sessions.

The original record book from which this publication is made is unbound, but is in fairly good condition considering the fact that two of the Dutchess County court houses have been destroyed by fire and two others torn down or rebuilt. It is one of a number of similar manuscript record books which together cover nearly all the colonial period of the county's organized existence. This one seems to have been unknown to Mr. Benson J. Lossing and to the authors of the two Dutchess County histories, though there are quotations from it in some of the historical sketches published in the Poughkeepsie newspapers about the middle of the nineteenth century. It has generally been tucked away under piles of other matter in the County Clerk's office, where it would never be discovered except by mere chance. It was copied verbatim et literatim by Mr. Henry Booth and the publication is from his manuscript, which follows exactly the paging as well as the spelling of the original.

A few words about the earlier history of the county will serve to make the records more intelligible to the general reader. "The Dutchess's County" was one of the twelve original counties of the Colony or Province of New York and was the fifth

named in the act passed by the colonial legislature on November 1, 1683. Its boundaries were "to be from the bounds of the County of Westchester, on the south side of the high lands, along the east side of Hudson's River as far as Roelof Jansen's creeke and eastward into the woods twenty miles." Obviously, no county organization was possible at that time because exclusive of Indians there were not above three or four families living within its boundaries then so far as is known. The first Indian deed within the limits of the county is dated June 15, 1680. By 1685, however, crown grants or patents for lands were beginning to be made in Dutchess County, and before 1700 there was a group of three or four families living at Poughkeepsie, a few others near Fishkill and some on scattered clearings through the woods along the river. The county was under the jurisdiction of the courts of common pleas and general sessions of Ulster County until 1720, but there appear to have been justices of the peace in Dutchess before 1713, for on October 23rd of that year the colonial act required them to issue warrants for an election to be held "at any time before the first Tuesday in September next, there to make choice of one Free-holder, to be supervisor, one Treasurer, two Assessors and two Collectors." An election was probably held under this act before September, 1714, though there is no record of it, except that on the last page of this pamphlet is recorded a receipt for taxes dated the 13th of August, 1715, and the civil list gives Leonard Lewis as having represented the County of Dutchess in the fifteenth assembly, 1713–1714. By 1714, according to the colonial census then taken, 445 persons, of whom 29 were slaves, were living in the county. On July 21, 1715, an act was passed requiring the justices of the peace to call together the free holders to elect two of their number "to be supervisors and directors for the building and erecting a county house and prison." No location was prescribed in this act and evidently no action was taken, because on May 27, 1717, a second act was passed directing that the county house and prison should be erected "at or near the most convenient place at Poghkepse." This act definitely established Poughkeepsie as the county seat and the records of this book show that its directions were carried out. It will be noted that the county was then divided into three districts, or wards. The middle ward, extending from the mouth of Wappingers Creek to Esopus Island, is frequently mentioned as "the middle ward, or Poughkeepsie."

EDMUND PLATT,
Chairman Committee of Publication.

follio

1 The Inhabetents Residents Sojorners and frieholders of Dutches County are Rated & assesed By ye assesors Chosen for ye Same the Day of Janury the 17. 1717/18 for ye North Ward Viz

		L	L	s	d
1	Wedwen Van Harmen Kneckerbaker	20	00	18	9
2	Lowerens Knickerbaker	10	00	9	4½
3	Adam Van Alstyn	5	00	4	8¼
4	Barent Van Benthuyse	5	00	4	8¼
5	Jacob Jacobse	1	00	0	11¼
6	Jacob hooghtylingh	5	00	4	8¼
7	Jurrie Loonart	5	00	4	8¼
8	Phillip Loonart	5	00	4	8¼
9	Hans Jacob Denkes	4	00	3	9
10	Arent ffinhout	5	00	4	8¼
11	Necolas Rou	5	00	4	8¼
12	Fallentyn Penner	4	00	3	9
13	Phillip ffeller	1	00	0	11¼
14	Johanis Risdorph	3	00	2	10
15	Barent Noll	3	00	2	10
16	Jureie Toefelt	6	00	5	7½
17	Lowerence hendereik	6	00	5	7½
18	Barent Sieperell	8	00	7	6
19	Ananieas Tiel Wagener	2	00	1	10½
20	Frederick Mayer	2	00	1	10½
21	Karel Neaher	5	00	4	8¼
22	Jurreye Teder	4	00	3	9
23	Hans meigel wegele	3	00	2	10
24	Hans Jurrie priegell	4	00	3	9
25	Hans Adam frederick	3	00	2	10
26	Henderick Scheerman	2	00	1	10½
27	Wednwe Van Jacob Kapontsier	4	00	3	9
28	Johanis Backus	5	00	4	8¼
29	Andris Contreman	1	00	0	11¼
30	Jureian Saltman	2	00	1	10½
31	Hans feelten Woleven	5	00	4	8¼
32	Peiter Wouleben	6	00	5	7½
33	Anthony Cremere	5	00	4	8¼
34	Frans Kelder	6	00	5	7½
35	Joosep Reykert	8	00	7	6
36	Hendrick Shever	7	00	6	8
37	Peiter Van oosterande	6	00	5	7½
38	De wedn marritie oosterande	3	00	2	10
39	Wellem Trophage	12	00	11	3½
40	Jacob Kip	60	02	16	3
41	Hendrick Kip	12	00	11	3½
42	Mathys Sleght	15	00	14	
43	Jan Van Gelder	2	00	1	10½
44	Evert Van Wagenen	20	00	5	0

The Inhabetents Residents Sojorners and freeholders of Dutchis County Are Rated and Assessed by ye assesores Chosen for ye Same the 12 day of february Annoq 1718/9

for ye North Ward Viz	L	L	s	d
Wedwen Van Harmen Kneeker Baker	18	00	04	6
Lowerens Knicker Baker	13	00	03	3
Adam Van Alstyn	05	00	01	3
Barent Van Benthuyse	15	00	03	9
Jan Jacobse	00	—	—	—
Jacob hooghtylingh	04	00	01	0
Jurrie Loonart	05	00	01	3
Phillip Loonart	05	00	01	3
Hans Jacob Denkes	07	00	01	9
Arent ffinhout	03	00	00	9
Necolas Rou	06	00	01	6
Fallentyn Penner	04	00	01	0
Phillip ffeller	01	00	00	3
Johanis Risdorph	03	00	00	9
Barent Noll	03	00	00	9
Jureie Toefelt	06	00	01	6
Lowerence hendereick	07	00	01	9
Barent Sieperell	09	00	02	3
Anannieas Tiel Wagenar	02	00	00	6
Frederick Mayer	03	00	00	9
Karel Neaher	05	00	01	3
Jurrey Teder	05	00	01	3
Hans Meigel Wegele	05	00	01	3
Hans Jurrie Priegell	05	00	01	3
Hans Adam frederick	04	00	01	0
Hendereick Scheerman	03	00	00	9
Weduive Van Jacob Kapontsier	03	00	00	9
Johanis Backus	05	00	01	3
Andris Contreman	01	00	00	3
Juerian Saltman	02	00	00	6
Hans feelten Woleven	06	00	01	6
Peiter Woleben	07	00	01	9
Antony Cremer	05	00	01	3
Frans Klder	07	00	01	9
Joseph Reykert	08	00	02	0
Hendriek Shever	08	00	02	0
Pieter Van Oostrande	07	00	01	9
De Wedn Marritie Oosterande	02	00	00	6
Wellem Trophage	14	00	03	6
	221	02	15	1

The Inhabetants Residents Sojorners and frieholders of Dutchis County are Rated & assesed by ye assessors Chosen for ye Same the 12 day of february Annoq 1718/9
for ye North Ward Viz

	L	L	s	d
Wedwen Van Harmen Kneekerbaker	18	00	13	6
Lowerens Knicker Baker	13	00	09	9
Adam Van Alstyn	05	00	03	9
Barent Van Benthuyse	15	00	11	3
Jan Jacobse	00	unabell	—	—
Jacob hooghtylingh	04	00	03	0
Jurrie Leonart	05	00	03	9
Phillip Loonart	05	00	03	9
Hans Jacob Denckes	17	00	05	3
Arent ffinhout	03	00	02	3
Necolas Rou	06	00	04	6
Fallentyn Penner	04	00	03	0
Phillip ffeller	01	00	00	9
Johannis Risdorph	03	00	02	3
Barent Noll	03	00	02	3
Jurrie Toefelt	06	00	04	6
Lowerence hendereick	07	00	05	3
Barent Sieperell	09	00	06	9
Anannieas Tiel Waganer	02	00	01	6
Frederick Mayer	03	00	02	3
Karel Neaher	05	00	03	9
Jurrey Teder	05	00	03	9
Hans megel wegele	05	00	03	9
Hans Jurrie prigell	05	00	03	9
Hans Adam frederick	04	00	03	0
Hendereick Scheerman	03	00	02	3
Weduive Van Jacob Kapontsier	03	00	02	3
Johanis Backus	05	00	03	9
Andris Contreman	01	00	00	9
Jureian Saltman	02	00	01	6
Hans felten Woleven	06	00	04	6
Peter Wouleben	07	00	05	3
Anthony Cremer	05	00	03	9
Frans Kelder	07	00	05	3
Joosep Reykert	08	00	06	0
Hendrick Shever	08	00	06	0
Peiter Van Oostrande	07	00	05	3
De Wedn marritie Oosterande	02	00	01	6
Wellem Trophage	14	00	10	6
Jacob Kip	58	02	03	6
Hendrick Kip	08	00	06	0

The Inhabetents Residents and Sojornors and frie holders of Dutches County are Rated and assesed by the Assessors Chosen for ye Same the 23 day of March Annoq 1720

For the North Ward

	L	L	s	d
Wedwe Van Harmen Knecker Baker	18	00	18	0
Lowerens Knicker Baker	13	00	13	0
Adam Van Alstyn	5	00	5	0
Barent Van Benthuyse	20	01	00	0
Jan Jacobse	5	00	5	0
Jacob hooghtyling	8	00	8	0
Jurrie Loonart	7	00	7	0
Phillip Loonart	7	00	7	0
Hans Jacob Denckes	10	00	10	0
Arent Ffiinhout	5	00	5	0
Necolas Rou	14	00	14	0
Fallentyne Penner	8	00	8	0
Phillip ffeller	00	Unabell	—	—
Johannis Risdorph	7	00	7	0
Barent Noll	5	00	5	0
Jureie Toeffelt	12	00	12	0
Lowerence Hendereick	14	00	14	0
Barent Sieperell	15	00	15	0
Annanieas Tiel Waganer	5	00	5	0
Frederick Mayer	7	00	7	0
Karel Neaher	10	00	10	0
Jurrey Teder	10	00	10	0
Hans Megel Wegele	10	00	10	0
Hans Jure Prigell	8	00	8	0
Hans Adam frederick	6	00	6	0
Henderick Scheerman	5	00	5	0
Wedwe Van Jacob Kapontsier	5	00	5	0
Johannis Backus	9	00	9	0
Andris Contreman	5	00	5	0
Jureian Saltman	5	00	5	0
Hans felten Woleven	10	00	10	0
Peter Wouleben	15	00	15	0
Antohony Cremer	10	00	10	0
Frans Kelder	15	00	15	0
Joseph Reykert	17	00	17	0
	L325	16	5	0

	L	L	s	d
Brought Over from the Other Side				
the Summ of	325	16	5	0
Hendrick Shever	17	00	17	0
Peiter Van Oostrande	10	00	10	0
De Wedwe Marritie Ostrande	5	00	5	0
Willeiam Trophage	18	00	18	0
Jacob Kip	60	03	0	0
Hendrick Kip	10	00	10	0
Mathys Sleght	20	00	01	0
Jan Van Gelder	5	00	05	0
Evert Van Wagenen	20	01	00	0
Hendericus Heermans	10	00	10	0
Goose Van Wagene	12	00	12	0
Lowrens Oosterhout	18	00	18	0
Henricus Beekman	40	02	00	0
Jacob Ploegh	06	00	06	0
Tunis Pear	10	00	10	0
Lowerens Teder	6	00	6	0
Peiter Typele	10	00	10	0
Albartus Schrifver	7	00	7	0
Necolas Emeig	10	00	10	0
Hendrick Ohle	10	00	10	0
Carel Ohle	6	00	6	0
Adam Eykert	13	00	13	0
Hans Lambert	17	00	17	0
Stevfean Frederick	10	00	10	0
Marttan Boock	7	00	7	0
Peiter Dob	10	00	10	0
Johannis Dob	5	00	5	0
Jurie Demonth	5	00	5	0
Marttyn Whitman	8	00	8	0
Hendrick Buys	5	00	5	0
Jacob Van Kampen	6	00	6	0
Necolas Karmer	0	unable	—	—
Arreyen Hendrickes Van Pine	10	00	10	0
Isaac Borhans	6	00	6	0
Abraham De Graf	5	00	5	0
Johannes Rou	5	00	5	0
Simon Westfall	8	00	8	0
John Windfilld	5	00	5	0
Jugh Benn	5	00	5	0
Totall	L765	L38	5	0

John Buys
Lourens Osterhout
Frans Le Roy
Marcus Van Bommele
Evert Van Wagenen

Pieter parmenter

assessor

The Inhabetents Residents Sojorners and freeholders of Dutches County Are Rated & Assessed by the Assessors Chosen for ye Same the 20 th day of January Annoq 1720/21th

For the North Ward

	L	L	s	d
Wedwen Van Harmen Knecker Baker	16	0	6	8
Lowerens Knicker Baker	14	0	5	10
Adam Van Alstyn	10	0	4	2
Barent Van Benthuyse	25	0	10	5
Jan Jacobse	00	0	00	0
Jacob Hooghtyling	9	0	3	9
Adam Denges	5	0	2	1
Phillip Loonart	8	0	3	4
Hans Jacob Denkes	8	0	3	4
Arent ffinhout	5	0	2	1
Necolas Row	16	0	6	8
Fallentyne Bender	9	0	3	9
Phillip ffeller	00	0	0	0
Johannis Risdorph	8	0	3	4
Barent Noll	5	0	2	1
Jureie Toeffelt	13	0	5	5
Lowerence Hendereick	14	0	5	10
Barent Sieperell	16	0	6	8
Annanieas Tiel Waganer	8	0	3	4
Frederick Mayer	7	0	2	11
Karel Neaher	11	0	4	7
Hans Megel Wegele	10	0	4	2
Jurrey Teder	10	0	4	2
Hans Jurrie Prigell	8	0	3	4
Hans Adam Frederick	7	0	2	11
Hendereick Scheerman	5	0	2	1
Weduwe Van Jacob Kapontsier	5	0	2	1
Johanis Backus	10	0	4	2
Andris Contreman	5	0	2	1
Jureian Saltman	6	0	2	6
	L273	5	13	9

	L	L	s	d
Brought over from the other Side the Summ of	731	15	4	7
Johannis Dob	5	0	2	1
The Widow of Jurie Demonth	0	0	0	0
Martyn Whiteman	9	0	3	9
Hendrick Buys	5	0	2	1
Jacob Van Kampen	6	0	2	6
Necolas Karmer	0	0	0	0
Arrenyen Hendrickes Van Pine	10	0	4	2
Isaac Borhanss	8	0	3	4
Abraham De Grafe	5	0	2	1
Johannes Row	6	0	2	6
Simon Westfall	8	0	3	4
John Windfild	5	0	2	1
Jugh Benn	5	0	2	1
Jans Jacob Melius	5	0	2	1
Fallentin Shaver	5	0	2	1
Peter Woulven Junr	5	0	2	1
Bastian Traver	6	0	2	6
Derick De Duitser	6	0	2	6
Barent Van Wagenen	10	0	4	2
Abram Freer	5	0	2	1
Gerardus Lewis	5	0	2	1
Jurrie Westfall	5	0	2	1
Totall	L855	L17	16	3

We Whose Names are hereunto Subscribed being the Inhabetents of the Liberty and Preceincqt of Dutches County aforesaid have Seen this Tax List and preused the Same and the Same is by us rated upon the Inhabitants aforesaid According to the best of our judgments

Wittness our hands this 20th day of January
Annoq Domjni 1720/21

Johanes Van Kleck
Tho: Lewis
Lowrens Knickerbaker } Assessors
Johannis Terbos Junr
Johannis X Buys his mark

been missing for years. The compiler of this account has been unable to obtain the address of the present possessor of the missing document.

The "Annals of Mendon," page sixty-one, verifies that it was the widow Gurney who was meant:

"To the Selectman of Mendon: Theas are to Informe you by us William ffletcher and John Burge, both of us of the towne of Chelmsford, apointed by the Corts order to be gardians to the child of the widdow Gurney that was and Last of all wife to the abovesaid John Burge, she being of a sound understanding did will unto her son Joseph Juell all that A Commodation that there was there at the Towne of Mendon, Laid out and given unto her the said widdow Gurney, with all the apurtenances and priviledges In any wise apertaining or belonging thereunto, upon this condition that the said Joseph Juell do pay to Nathaniel Juell and Mercy Juell fifteen pounds and Sherrabya Keby tenn pounds. Our desire and request unto the Selectman of the said towne of Mendon that ye would Record the said a Commodation to Joseph Juell for his security

Witness our hands Chelmsford this 5 of the 4 month 1675
William Fletcher
John Burge"

Children:

By Thomas Jewell born in Braintree,

i. Joseph Jewell, b. 24 Apr. 1642.
ii. Nathaniel Jewell, b. 15 Apr. 1643.
iii. Grissell Jewell, b. 19 Mar. 1652; m. Joshua[3] Fletcher, son of William[3].
iv. Mercy Jewell, b. 14 Apr. 1653.

By Henry Kibby in Dorchester,

v. Sherebiah Kibby, b. 2 Dec. 1659.

THE FAMILIES OF HUGH ROE AND WILLIAM DUDLEY

By GEORGE McK. ROBERTS, ESQ., of New York, N. Y.

The will of Hugh Roe, dated 5 Aug. 1689, in Suffield, Conn., was recorded 3 Mar. 1690 in the Probate Court of Hampshire County, Mass., located at Northampton, Mass., as Suffield was then in Hampshire County. It mentioned among other children

a daughter Mary Densloe, to whom he left £5. However, the original will is not on file, apparently having been lost, and there is the recorded copy only. As his daughter Mary married William Dudley in 1661, and they were both living in 1700, it appears that the name "Densloe" must be an error in copying the will into the registry book, volume 1, page 287.

The writer has spent over fifteen years in research on the Denslow family and has failed to find any authority for the oft-repeated statement that Mary Roe married a Denslow, aside from the recorded copy of Hugh Roe's will above mentioned, in which the name "Densloe" is believed to be an error of the recorder. Several accounts of the Dudley family refer to the wife of William Dudley as Mary Stoe or Stow,[a] and Mr. Dean Dudley, in his *The History of the Dudley Family,* pp. 303, 343, 344, and pedigree between pp. 96-97, refers to her thus. But in his "Supplement," p. 96, he corrects this and says that she was the daughter of Hugh Roe, "according to Roe's will." Whether at that time the original will was available for inspection is not determined. It may be conceded, however, that Mary Roe was never Mary Denslow.

The recorded copy of Hugh Roe's will shows that he signed with a mark, and the spelling "Rhoe" therein was doubtless an error of the scribe. The will of Hugh Roe, from an attested copy secured from the Registry of Probate at Northampton in 1929, follows:

Here Followeth a Coppy of the Last Will & Testiment of Hugh Rhoe deceased taken ꝑ Suffield August 5th 1689 This is the Last Will & testiment of Hugh Rhoe being verry sick & Weake in body but of perfect understanding & Memory—

Impr first I give my Soule unto the Lord who gave it & my Body unto ye Earth from whence it was taken & as for ye Estate which the Lord hath graciously given me I doe dispose of it as followeth my honest debts & funerall expences being discharged

First I give & bequeath my whole estate unto my Loveing Son Petr Rhoe, & my Grandchild John Werner whome I make joynt Executors of this my Last Will & they to take pr̃sent possession of ye same after my decease & to improve it unto ye best advantage save only it is to be understood yt they doe Honorably & Comfortably provide for & maintaine my beloved Wife Abigaile Rhoe for her life tyme & alsoe it is to be understood yt ye abovesd Petr Rhoe & John Werner doe pay my just debts & Legacies as after Followeth, as for my debts both former & later yt they be truely payd by both ye Executors as alsoe ye Legacies which Follow Only it is to be understood yt John Warner shall not be constrained to pay any of the Legacies untill one yeare after he comes unto ye age of twentie one years, & yt this my last Will may be duely & faithfully performed in every part of it I doe desire & appointe my Loveing Friends & Neighbors to take ye oversight of my Estate yt it may at all tymes responesable for ye performance of this Will & Doe hereby impower ym as overseers for yt end & Especially to

---

a The marriage of William Dudley to Mary Roe on 4 Nov. 1661 was entered in the Saybrook Land Records, vol. 1, p. 109; the bride's name is plainly written "Roe." —*Editor-in-Chief.*

take Especiall care of y^t^ my Loveing Wife Abigaile Rhoe be not in any kinde Neglected or greived.

21y I give & bequeath unto my daughter Mary Densloe the sum of five pounds & unto my Daught^r^ Elizabeth Merrell the feather bed which I now lye on & alsoe ye sum of five pounds & unto my daughter Abigaile Taylo^r^ the Sum of ten pounds to her & to her children if she be not Nessessitated to make use of it herself. But as for Thomas Taylor my Will is that hee shall never have any thing to doe with it, & that my daughter Abigaile shall have no power to dispose of it or any p^t^ of it unto Thomas Taylo^r^

Alsoe I give unto my daughter Abigaile two feather bolsters, a grate pewter platter & a great Basson & two feather pillows & if she continues in this desolate condition a libertie to live in the house for ye Terme of Seven Yeares after my decease—

I give unto my Grandchild Abigaile Kent the Sum of fiftie shillings & I give unto my Grand child Abigaile Werner ye Sum of fiftie shillings & a yeareling heifer & alsoe I give unto my Grandchild Thomas Werner the Sum of fiftie shillings provided that he be willing to live with his Bro^r^ John Werner & if the s^d^ Thomas Werner be not willing to live with his Bro^r^ Jno Werner, then my Will is y^t^ he shall live with my daughter Elizabeth Merrill at Seabrook Memorandum whereas I did formerly say that John Werner should have the featherbed wch I Now lye on haveing forgot that I had given the same unto my daughter Elizabeth Merrill wch now my Will is that she should have it, therefore I give Unto John Werner insteade thereof the furniture of ye s^d^ Bed & ye bedsteade & the bed which John Werner doth Generally lye upon

My Will is that my Estate shall always be responceable for ye performance of my ingagements to geather with the Town Unto Mr John Emerson if it please the Lord to bring him unto ye Town a gaine as alsoe that my Estate shall be responceable for ye incouragement of any other Minester that the Town shall make choise of if Mr Emerson should by any meanes be discouraged Now I say againe y^t^ this my Last Will may be faithfully performed in every p^t^ of it I doe desire my Loveing Freinds & Neighbo^rs^ Abram Dible & Thomas Huxley & David Wintchall to take the Oversight of it, & doe appointe y^m^ overseers & in case that they should bee any palpable Neglects in the s^d^ Executo^rs^ respecting my Loveing Wife or faithfull discharge of ye Legacies above mentioned I doe hereby impower ye s^d^ Overseers to take possession of ye Estate into y^r^ Own hands for the discharge of the p^r^emises—

It is my Will & desire y^t^ my Freinds the afores^d^ Overseers shall be sufficiently Satisfyed for what tyme & trouble they have bin or shall bee at In Witness y^t^ this is my Will I have set to my hand or Mark in ye p^r^sence of us

August 5th 1689 — ye Mark X of Hugh Rhoe

Anthony Austin Senr
Quintan Stockwell [his mark]
Thomas Huxley [his mark]

Thomas Huxley & Quintan Stockwell made Oath that they were p^r^sent w^n^ Hugh Rhoe signed this writeing as his Last Will & Testiment & was of Sound mynde w^n^ he did it before ye Co^r^te March 30 1690

The Family of Hugh Roe

Hugh Roe, died at Suffield, Conn., 5 Aug. 1689; married Abigail ———, who died 3 Sept. 1689. Children:[b]

[b] The order of birth is not certain. Certain additional matter concerning the daughters Sarah and Elizabeth and their families has been supplied by the Editor-in-Chief.

take Faverfull care of ye my Loving Wife Abigaile Rhee be not in any kinde Neglected or grieved.

Ely I give & bequeath unto my daughter Mary Denslen the sum of five pounds & unto my Daughter Elizabeth Morrell the Feather bed which I now lye on & also ye sum of five pounds & unto my daughter Abigaile Taylor the sum of five pounds to be ye to be children if she be not Extremitated in make use of it herself. But as for Thomas Taylor my Will is that he shall never have any thing to do with it, & that my daughter Abigaile shall have no power to dispose of it or any pt of it unto Thomas Taylor.

Also I give unto my daughter Abigaile two feather bolsters, a grate pewter platter & a great Bassen & two feather pillows & if the sumtimes in this desolate condition a liberty to live in the house for ye Terms of Seven Years after my decease.

I give unto my Grandchild Abigaile Kent the sum of fifty shillings & I give unto my Grand child Abigaile Warner ye sum of fifty shillings & a yearling bolster & also I give unto my Grandchild Thomas Warner the sum of fifty shillings provided that he be willing to live with his Brow John Warner & if the ye Thomas Warner be not willing to live with his Brow John Warner, then my Will is ye he shall live with my daughter Elizabeth Morrell at Seabrook Memorandum whereas I did formerly say that Jack Warner should have the featherbed wch I Now lye on having forgot that I had given the same unto my daughter Elizabeth Morrell wch now my Will is that she should have it, therefore I give Unto John Warner Eastern thereof the furniture of ye ye Bed & ye bedstuffe & the bed which John Warner now Generally lye upon.

My Will is that my Estate shall always be responsible for ye performance of my Improvements to gaulder with the Town Unto Mr John Emerson if it please the Lord to bring him unto ye Town a guide as alone that my Estate shall be responsible for ye Improvements of any other Minister that the Town shall come chose of if Mr Emerson should by any manner be discouraged Now I say against ye this my East Will may be faithfully performed in every pt of it I do desire my Loving Friends & Neighbors Abiah Tibbs & Thomas Harley & David Wiltshall to take the Oversight of it, & do appoint ye overseers & in case that they should not any paintable Neglects in the ye Executors respecting my Loving Wife or faithfull discharge of ye Legacies above mentioned I do hereby impower ye of Overseers to take possession of ye Estate into ye Own hands for the discharge of the premises.

It is my Will & desire ye my Friends the aforesaid Overseers shall be sufficiently Satisfied for what tyme & trouble they have him or shall be at in Witness ye this is my Will I have set to my hand or Mark in ye presence of us

August 8th 1689 — ye Mark X of Hugh Rhee

Anthony Austin Sen[1]
Quintus Stockwell [his mark]
Thomas Hurley [his mark]

Thomas Hurley & Quintus Stockwell made Oath that they were present wn Hugh Rhee signed this writing as his East Will & Testament & was of Sound myrds wn he did it before ye Corte March 30 1690.

The Family of Hugh Rhee

Hugh Rhee, died at Suffield, Conn., 5 Aug. 1689; married Abigail ——, who died 3 Sept. 1689. Children:[2]

[1] The order of Hugh is not certain. Certain additional matter respecting the Sanfilter Bank and Blackwell and their families has been supplied for the Father-in-Chief.

i. Mary, b. prob. by 1643; d. between 1726 and 1728; m. (1) 4 Nov. 1661, William Dudley, b. at sea, 8 June 1639, d. at Saybrook, May 1700/1; m. (2) Richard Dart; see below.

ii. Sarah, b. prob. in or before 1653; d. after May 1681 and before Aug. 1689; m. before 1671 Daniel Warner, who d. at Farmington in 1679, son of John Warner. Apparently Daniel Warner had had a former wife by whom he had a son Daniel, b. abt. 1667, since the son Daniel survived but was not named in the will of Hugh Roe. Children (*Warner*): 1. John, b. abt. 1671. 2. Abigail, b. abt. 1673. 3. Samuel, b. abt. 1675, not named in Roe's will in 1689. 4. Thomas, b. abt. 1677. [See Manwaring's Digest of Hartford Probate Records, vol. 1, p. 375; and Col. Rec. of Conn., vol. 3, p. 84.]

iii. Esther, d. at Weymouth, Mass., 11 July 1655.

iv. Samuel, b. at Weymouth, 14 Jan. 1655/6; d. at Suffield, 1 Mar. 1687/8.

v. Abigail, b. prob. by 1660; d. at Suffield, 13 Oct. 1691; m. at Suffield, 15 June 1678, Thomas Taylor, b. 5 Oct. 1655, d. at Suffield, 6 Jan. 1740/1, son of Stephen and Elizabeth (Newell) Taylor. He m. (2) Hannah Granger, b. at Newbury, Mass., 15 May 1666,[c] d. at Suffield, 9 Sept. 1729, dau. of Launcelot and Joanna (Adams) Granger, by whom he had several children. Children (*Taylor*): 1. Elizabeth, b. 6 Sept. 1682. 2. Nathaniel, b. 22 Aug. 1684, d. 3 Jan. 1684/5. 3 Mabel, b. 1 Dec. 1685.

vi. Peter, b. prob. abt. 1662-64; d. at Suffield, 4 Feb. 1638/9; m. 24 Jan. 1688/9, Sarah Remington, b. at Rowley, Mass., 8 Dec. 1668, dau. of Thomas and Mehitabel (Walker) Remington. Children (*Roe*): 1. Samuel, b. 25 Nov. 1689, d. 29 Nov. 1689. 2. Abigail, b. 23 Sept. 1691. 3. Samuel, b. 30 Jan. 1693/4. 4. Sarah, b. 17 July 1696. 5. Elizabeth, b. 4 Mar. 1698/9. 6. Mary, b. 7 May 1701. 7. John, b. 4 Feb. 1703/4. 8. Mercy, b. 19 July 1706. 9. Thomas, b. 28 July 1708. 10. Hannah, b. 28 July 1711.

vii. Elizabeth, b. perhaps by 1665; d. by 1693; m. Thomas Merrill, who d. at Saybrook, Conn., 7 Nov. 1711. He m. (2) at Saybrook, 25 May 1693, Hannah Hill, by whom he had four sons. Children (*Merrill*): 1. Elizabeth, b. 13 Dec. 1685; m. 13 May 1720, Thomas Wells. 2. Thomas, b. middle of May 1688; d. *s. p.* at Saybrook in 1759.

It will be noted that, figured from known dates, all the children of Hugh Roe could have been born between 1643 and 1665, and hence could all have been by the same mother. There may have been other (unknown) children who died young.

The Family of William Dudley

William Dudley, born at sea 8 June 1639, was eldest son of William and Jane (Lutman) Dudley, the parents having been married at Ockley, co. Surrey, Eng., 24 Aug. 1636, and having come with the company that settled Guilford, Conn. The younger William was a deacon, and settled in Saybrook, Conn., where his marriage and the births of his children are recorded. He married, 4 Nov. 1661, Mary Roe, born probably about 1643,

[c] Possibly the "daughter of Lancelot" born that day.

ROSENKRANS, ROSENCRANS

HERMAN OF HARMON HENDRICK New Amsterdam (N.Y.) ca 1650, certainly 3 Mar 1657, d ca 1697. *Rosenkrans family in Europe and America* 1900; *Glimpses through portals of the past* 1920 (pamph under Hedden).

ROSSITER

EDWARD Came on "Mary and John" 1630, d Dorchester (Mass.) 23 Oct 1630. Governor's assistant. Gentleman. ner 55:149 (desc); tag 13:145 (biog); Banks.†

ROUND, ROUNDS

JOHN Yarmouth (Mass.) 1638, Rehoboth 1650, Swansea 1667, d 1716. *Descendants of John Round of Swansea* 1928.

ROWE, ROW, ROE See also MUNROE

HUGH (Roe) Weymouth (Mass.) 1642, Martha's Vineyard 1658, Hartford 1663, Suffield 1678, d there 5 Aug 1689. Freeman. Sealer of leather. *Franklin and Mary Noyes Rowe* 1955 (pamph in LC); tag 10:73 (family); Savage.†

JOHN Gloucester (Mass.) 1651, d there 9 Mar 1661/2. Babson, *Gloucester*; Savage. #3326.

MATTHEW New Haven (Conn.) 1643, d there 27 May 1662. Jacobus, *New Haven*; Hoadley, *New Haven* n. #1859.

ROWELL

THOMAS Salisbury (Mass.) 1640, Ipswich 1652, Andover 1657, d there 8 May 1662. Carpenter. Hoyt, *Salisbury and Amesbury* (son Valentine); *Register of Rowells* 1957 (and *Supplement* 1959, both pamph in LC); ner 109:243 (son of Jacob); Pope; *Samuel Rowell* 1898. #2957.†

ROWLAND

HENRY Fairfield (Conn.) 1650, d by 4 Jan 1692. Land owner. Jacobus, *Fairfield*; Ackley-Bosworth; tag 27:12 (line). #2347, 3813.†

ROWLANDSON, ROLENSON, RAWLINSON

THOMAS Ipswich (Mass.) 1637, Lancaster 1655, d there 17 Nov 1657. Freeman. Proprietor. Hoyt, *Salisbury and Amesbury*; DAB (son Joseph's wife Mary Rowlandson); Stiles, *Wethersfield* (son Joseph); Savage; *Notable American women* (son Joseph's wife).

ROWLEY, ROWLEE

HENRY Plymouth (Mass.) 1632, Scituate 1634, Barnstable 1638, Falmouth, d Barnstable by July 1673. Freeman. Representative. Surveyor. nyr 37:57 (desc); Pope; *Lieut. Heman Rowlee* 1907.

ROWSE, ROUSE

JOHN Came over by 1634, Marshfield (Mass.), d there 16 Dec 1684. Servant. Proprietor. Town officer. Wilbour, *Little Compton*; Pope.

Vol. 20 — Vital Recs. of R.I.

Rowe

ROUNDS Ann and John Smith Brown, both of and at Providence, by Rev. Mr. Pickering, Oct. 16, 1828

Mary B., of Cranston, and John H. Mason, of Pawtucket, at Cranston, by Rev. Mr. Pickering, Aug. 4, 1831

Spencer, 2d, of Bristol, and Margaret D. Ball, daughter of Elijah, of Barrington, at Bristol. American of Sept. 27, 1831

ROUS Anne Julianna, daughter of Lord Rous, and Admiral Hotham, at London. American of Sept. 6, 1816

ROVENELL Paul, of Charleston, and Abigail Peirce, daughter of Capt. Benjamin, of Newport, at Charleston, S. C., Dec. 15, 1809

ROWE Anthony and Mary Ann Richard, at Mylor Church; the groom had both hands shot off last July at the King's Coronation anniversary in Halifax, May 17, 1828

ROWLAND William M., Esq., of Augusta, Ga., and Clarissa L. Wight, daughter of Rev. Henry, D. D., of and at Bristol, by Rev. Mr. Wight. American of Aug. 30, 1830

ROWLEY C. R., Esq., third son of Sir W. Rowley Burte, of Stoke, and Maria Louisa Vanneck, only daughter of Lord Huntingfield, of Havingham Hall, at the Havingham Church, Suffolk, Eng. The clerk while the ceremony was progressing fell down dead between the chancel door and communion rails; was 70 years old. American of Nov. 5, 1830

ROYS Lucinda and Amos R. Huggins, at Boston, March 25, 1831

RUFF Lucy and John Miller, at Smithfield, by Rev. Mr. Benedict, Sept. 10, 1820

RUGG Salmon and Mary Hammond, only daughter of James, at Providence, by Rev. Mr. Edes, June 24, 1810

RUGGLES Capt. Spooner and Ruth Vandarm, by Rev. Mr. Edes, Sept. 22, 1811

Nathan D. and Mary Taft, at Mendon, Mass. American of Dec. 21, 1821

Sophia, daughter of late Benjamin, and Edward Phillips, at Newport. American of March 28, 1823

Mican H., of Rochester, Mass., and Lydia Rodman, daughter of Samuel, of and at New Bedford, at the Friends' Meeting House, April 10, 1823

Nathaniel S., Esq., and Mary L. Phillips, daughter of late Capt. James, both of and at Newport. American of Nov. 4, 1823

974.7 N

DATE.	NAMES.	RECORD.	VOL.	PAGE.
1760. Jan. 3.	Rapelye, Eanquelty, and Andrew Van Brunt,	M. B.,	II.	566
1764. Nov. 9.	Rapelye, George, and Aletie Lent, ...	"	VIII.	398
1783. Sept. 13.	Rapelye, Isaac, and Jane De Be Vois, ...	"	XL.	38
1782. May 21.	Rapelye, Jane, and William Garden, ...	"	XXXVI.	14
1773. Nov. 27.	Rapelye, Letitia, and Abraham Polhemus, ..	"	XXII.	50
1780. Aug. 30.	Rapelye, Mary, and David Purdy, ...	"	XXX.	11
1768. April 25.	Rapelyea, Ann, and Jeromus Remsen, ...	"	XIII.	85
1767. May 14.	Rapelyea, Ann, and Nickles Wickoff, ...	"	XI.	87
1782. May 24.	Rapelyea, Lette, and Jacobus Debevoice, ...	"	XXXVI.	22
1766. Dec. 21.	Rapelyea, Nelly, and Jeremiah Remsen, ...	"	X.	210
1780. Nov. 15.	Rapleye, Cornelius, and Moriah Riker, ...	"	XXX.	107
1771. Sept. 24.	Rappalje, Jane, and John Durye, Jr., ...	"	XVII.	189
1763. Jan. 7.	Rappalje, Martin, and Elisabeth Lequire, ...	"	VII.	9
1775. Aug. 26.	Rappelje, Jeronimus, and Hyla Burgaw, ...	"	XXIII.	138
1760. April 22.	Rappleye, Jane, and Henry Ryker, ...	"	III.	118
1760. Sept. 4.	Rardon, Catharine, and John McDaniel, ...	"	III.	281
1770. Nov. 17.	Rass, Elsie, and Barent Christopher, ...	"	XVI.	263
1762. June 2.	Ratcliff, Hillitie, and Adam Barrack, ...	"	VI.	180
1772. July 10.	Ratclift, Peter, and Catazene Trophauga, ...	"	XVIII.	164
1760. Dec. 31.	Rathbun, Thomas, and Mary Waldrom, ...	"	III.	498
1782. Mar. 2.	Ratoon, Mary, and William Crawford, ...	"	XXXV.	69
1762. May 13.	Rauo, Jane, and John Aymar, ...	"	VI.	159
1779. Dec. 24.	Ravo, Daniel, and Mary Jones, ...	"	XXVIII.	181
1675. Mar. 21.	Rawles, Mary, and Henry Bowman, ...	W. O. P.,	III.	183
1780. July 28.	Rawley, Mary, and James Dickey, ...	M. B.,	XXIX.	126
1755. Aug. 20.	Ray, Catharine, and Edward Best, ...	"	I.	151
1769. Nov. 27.	Ray, John, and Hannah Williams, ...	"	XV.	108
1763. Mar. 1.	Ray, Robert, and Beletije Dickenson, ...	"	VII.	85
1781. Mar. 24.	Ray, Robert, and Rachael Hickock, ...	"	XXXI.	84
1783. Feb. 22.	Raymond, James, and Ann Bowers, ...	"	XXXVIII.	50
1759. May 31.	Rayner, Amy, and Sylvanus Rayner, ...	"	II.	294
1753. Aug. 28.	Rayner, James, and Mary Serien, ...	"	I.	98
1753. Aug. 7.	Rayner, Joseph, and Hannah Brown, ...	"	I.	86
1753. June 4.	Rayner, Samuel, and Elizabeth Higbee, ...	"	I.	48
1759. May 31.	Rayner, Sylvanus, and Amy Rayner, ...	"	II.	294
1764. Feb. 3.	Raynor, Anne, and Samuel Smith, ...	"	VIII.	48
1760. Sept. 5.	Raynor, Hannah, and Carman Rushmore, ..	"	III.	286
1762. Oct. 7.	Raynor, James, and Sarah Mott, ...	"	VI.	351
1775. May 24.	Rea, Hugh, and Margery Knickerbacker, ...	"	XXIII.	43
1762. Aug. 28.	Read, Charles, Jr., and Jane Jones, ...	"	VI.	297
1760. July 11.	Read, David, and Jane Lovell, ...	"	III.	211
1681. July 28.	Read, Elizabeth, and Ralph Cardnall, ...	O. W.,	XXXII½.	56
1738. June 23.	Read, Elizabeth, and William Dawson, ...	M. B.,	I.	10
1759. June 13.	Read, George, and Mary Haynes, ...	"	II.	323
1757. Aug. 30.	Read, Isabel, and Alexander Campbell, ...	"	I.	624

DATE.	NAMES.	RECORD.	VOL.	PAGE.
1753. May 22.	Rou, Mary Elizabeth, and William Richards,	M. B.,	I.	38
1779. Oct. 2.	Roubalet, Charles, and Sarah Kingston,	"	XXVIII.	98
1762. Dec. 20.	Rougont, Peitre, and Mary Martin,	"	VI.	490
1770. Sept. 2.	Rous, Andrew, and Rebecca Lodewick,	"	XVI.	177
1738. Nov. 27.	Rousby, Henry, and Ammy Brown,	"	I.	11
1757. Oct. 29.	Rousby, Sarah, and Abraham Ryker,	"	I.	688
1777. Jan. 13.	Rouse, Robert, and Margaret Lavender,	"	XXIV.	12
1736. Oct. 8.	Rousen, Hester, and Thomas Timson,	"	I.	2
1771. Dec. 3.	Row, Catherine, and William Stewart,	"	XVII.	279
1736. Oct. 19.	Row, George, and Hiley Marce,	"	I.	3
1780. Oct. 14.	Row, John, and Etebert Hagarman,	"	XXX.	64
1763. Sept. 15.	Rowan, Abraham, and Mary Van Orland,	"	VII.	337
1779. Nov. 19.	Rowe, Elizabeth, and Oliver Fowler,	"	XXVIII.	144a
1770. Sept. 20.	Rowe, James, and Elizabeth Elting,	"	XVI.	191
1762. April 15.	Rowe, Johanna, and John Van Voorhis,	"	VI.	110
1771. June 7.	Rowe, Phebe, and John Forster,	"	XVII.	104
1764. Dec. 3.	Rowland, Abigal, and Philip Thorne,	"	VIII.	433
1783. Sept. 22.	Rowland, Hannah, and Edward Kearney,	"	XL.	48
1779. June 10.	Rowland, James, and Deborah Forrester,	"	XXVII.	161
1761. June 20.	Rowland, Mary, and Edmund Powell,	"	IV.	251
1768. July 7.	Rowland, Mary, and Isaac Bloom,	"	XIII.	150
1763. Aug. 18.	Rowland, Mary, and Luke Cummins,	"	VII.	305
1773. Jan. 30.	Rowland, Phebe, and Hendrick Hagner,	"	XX.	29
1761. Nov. 28.	Rowland, Samuel, and Catharine Clowes,	"	V.	254
1779. Mar. 30.	Rowland, Sarah, and Israel Seaman,	"	XXVII.	83
1736. May 8.	Rowland, Sarah, and John Babb,	"	I.	1
1779. Jan. 7.	Rowland, Zorada, and William Williams,	"	XXVII.	6
1769. Aug. 22.	Rowly, Hannah, and John Miller,	"	XV.	27
1761. June 25.	Rowlin, Martha, and Thomas Simmonds,	"	IV.	261
1768. Feb. 10.	Roy, John, and Mary Young,	"	XIII.	29
1777. Jan. 3.	Royal, Elizabeth, and Matthew Ryan,	"	XXIV.	5
1783. Sept. 3.	Royal, Prince, and Susannah Peterson,	"	XL.	22
1767. July 10.	Ruchmore, Elizabeth, and Gilbert Lawrance,	"	XI.	132
1780. May 3.	Ruckel, Philip, and Jane Billington,	"	XXIX.	44
1781. Nov. 20.	Ruckhow, Anne, and William Thorn,	"	XXXIV.	51
1760. Aug. 26.	Rudgard, Thomas, and Charity Smith,	"	III.	266
1684. Oct. 25.	Rudgars, Ann, and John West,	C. M.,	XXXIII.	54
1684. Oct. 25.	Rudgars, Margaret, and Samuel Winder,	"	XXXIII.	54
1758. Sept. 27.	Rudolph, George, and Christian Wagnren,	M. B.,	II.	35
1770. Oct. 30.	Rudyard, John, and Catherine Doty,	"	XVI.	234
1782. Jan. 26.	Rudyard, Ruth, and John Biggs,	"	XXXV.	34
1758. Feb. 28.	Rue, Elizabeth, and Morley Harison,	"	I.	833
1753. Sept. 20.	Rue, Samuel, and Catherin Breasted,	"	I.	121
1760. April 17.	Rueble, Maria Catharine, and Cornelius Wynkoop,	"	III.	112

Pioneers of Mass. by Pope
974.4 P

ROOTEN, ROOTON, ROOTENS,

Richard, Salem, propr. 1636. Lynn, propr. 1638. Katharine, [his wife?] adm. chh. 20 (5) 1651.

He d. 20 (7) 1663. Will dated June 12, prob. 25 (9) 1663. Wife; kinsman Edmund R.; to Jonathan Hartshorne, if he continue with my wife; to pastor Mr. Whiting; to Henry Rhodes and John Taylor.

ROPES, ROAPES, ROPPS,

George, servant to Mr. Garfoard, Salem, before Gen. Court in 1636. Lawsuit, 1637. His time expired in 1638; he went to Eng.; was to have 20 acres of land on his return. Carpenter. Wife Mary adm. chh. 15 (3) 1642; ch. Jonathan bapt. 5 (4) 1642, Mary bapt. 3 (9) 1644, John bapt. 4 (5) 1647, William bapt. 26 (8) 1651, Abigail bapt. 29 (8) 1654, Samuel bapt. 15 (1) 1656-7.

Admin. gr. to his widow Mary 3 (10) 1670. Ch. John and George Ropps, and John Norman.

ROSCOE, see Ruskew.

ROSE, see Row and Rolfe,

Ezra, Ipswich, propr. 1648.

George, Concord.
He d. 20 (2) 1649. [Mdx. Files.]

John, Watertown, propr. 1636; Cambridge, d. Dec. 12, 1640.

ROSSITER,

Bray, [Brian?] gent., physician. Dorchester, came in the Mary and John in 1629-30. Propr. Sold land to Wm. Hutchinson. [L.] Rem. to Windsor, Conn., where he witnessed a deed Sept. 12, 1647. [Suff. De. I, 98.] Rem. to Guilford, Conn. [Mass. Hist. Coll. 3-10.]

Mr. Edward, one of the Assistants, came to N. E. in 1630.

He d. before Nov. 29, 1630. [W.] His dau., widow Jane Hart, petitioned Gen. Court for aid in 1685, being 70 years old. [Reg. XXXIII, 242.]

Hugh, Dorchester, had grant of land adjoining "Mr. Rosciter's ground," Feb. 10, 1634.

Jane, Taunton, m. 23 March, 1639-40, Thomas Gilbert.

ROUSE, ROWSE, see Rowes,

Faithful, sadler, Charlestown, adm. chh. 1 (5) 1643; frm. May 29, 1644. Town officer, 1646. Wife Suretrust, a sister of [illegible] Comfort Starr, adm. chh. 30 (9) 1642; [illegible] cie adm. chh. 9 (10) 1643.

He made will 9 April, 1664, prob. 27 June, beq. to wife; dau. Mercy Sweat; sister [illegible] ley; Hannah Mainer now with me; to the church, the college and the Grammar school. The widow Suretrust d. Jan. 8, 1685, [illegible] about 86 years. Her will dated 29 [illegible] prob. April 6, 1686, beq. to son-in-law John Sweat and dau. Marie his wife; to [illegible] women Elizabeth Fernside, Elizabeth, wife of Joshua Edmunds, Marie, wife of John Pell, and Elizabeth and Lydia, daus. of Samuel Hale; to James, son of kinsman James and Hanna Hayden; to Elizabeth [illegible] daus.; to John, son of Comfort Starr.

George, Plymouth, had grant of land 3 Sept. 1638.

George, Braintree, had grant of land for 5 heads 24 (12) 1639. Frm. May 13, [illegible]

George, (Rose,) Concord, d. 20 [illegible] 1663.

John, Marshfield, servant to Thomas Prence, transferred in 1634 to John Barnatba. 1643; propr. 1640. Had lic. to marry 7 Jan. 1638-9. Town officer 1645. Ch. Mary b. Aug. 10, 1640, John b. Sept. 28, 1643, Simon b. 14 June, 1645, George b. May 17, 1648.

He d. Dec. 16, 1684. Will dated May 30, 1682, beq. to wife; ch. John, Simon, Mary, Anna and Elizabeth. Bro. William Paybodie one of the overseers. The court allowed the widow to take oath to the will and inv. at home on account of her age and weakness. His widow Annis made will Nov. 10, 1687; prob. Sept. 12, 1688. Daus. Mary Price, Anna Holmes and Elizabeth Bourne, sons John and Simon Rows; servant Samuel Cornish. [Gen. Adv. I, 41.]

ROW, ROWE, ROE, ROWES, see Rouse,

Edward, Gloucester, propr. 1650. Hugh and John, brothers, [his sons?] made agreement in 1662.

Elenor, widow, adm. chh. Boston 2 (10) 1643.

Henry, from Platford, Eng. came in the James, April 5, 1635.

ROW, etc., cont.

"Mr. Owen Roe, of London, having house and lott and certain cattele among us, had a grant of 200 acres of land at Mt. Wollaston for the present releife of his cattell, and for him to injoy whenas he shall become an inhabitant amongst us, and not otherwise," 20 (4) 1636. William Leatherland, one of his servants, was adm. chh. in 1633.

Robert, ae. 40, with wife Margery, ae. 40, and children John and Robert, ae. 15, Elizabeth, ae. 13, Mary, ae. 11, Samuel, ae. 9, Sarah, ae. 7, Daniel, ae. 3, and Dorcas, ae. 2, came in the Francis of Ipswich April 30, 1634.

ROWELL, ROWHEEL,

Thomas, carpenter, Salisbury, propr. 1639-1641. Rem. to Ipswich. Was employed to build a prison in 1652. Rem. to Andover. First wife d., and he m. [2,] Margaret, widow of Christopher Osgood; contracting, Feb. 24, 1650-1, to bring up her 2 sons and 2 daus. Ch. Valentine, (adult in 1646,) [and Jacob b. about 1660.]

He d. about 8 May, 1662. Will dated Feb. 24, 1650-1, prob. Sept. 30, 1662. Second inv. made after the widow's death, June, 1681.

ROWLAND,

William, Plymouth, taxed in 1632; suit in court in 1640.

ROWLANDSON, ROWLINGSON, ROLENSON, RAWLINSON,

Thomas, Ipswich, propr. 1637, frm. May 2, 1638, constable, 1645. Rem. to Lancaster. He m. between 1644 and 1648 Bridget, widow of Robert Mussey, who survived him and m. 2, May, 31, 1659, Wm. Kerley, Sen.; she d. June 14, 1662. Ch. Thomas, Elizabeth, (m. Richard Wells,) Martha, (m. John Eaton,) Joseph.

He d. Nov. 17, 1657. Inv. of his estate taken 27 (11) 1657; certain tools injured by being lost at Charlestown by the sea-shore a long season; oxen at Salisbury. Mr. Joseph R., the son, deposed.

ROWLEY,

Henry, planter, Plymouth, taxed in 1632; frm. 1634. Rem. to Scituate, where he and his wife joined the chh. Jan. 8, 1634. Rem. to Barnstable; propr. 22 Jan. 1638-9.

ROWLEY, cont.

Town officer. Son Moses, ["Moyses?"] He m. Oct. 17, 1633, Ann, widow of Thomas Blossom. See will of William Palmer. He m. 2, 22 April, 1652, Elizabeth Fuller; ch. Mary b. 20 March, 1653, Moses b. 10 Nov. 1654, child d. 15 Aug. 1656, Shobal and Mehitabel b. 11 Jan. 1660, Sarah b. 16 Sept. 1662, Aaron b. 1 May, 1666, John b. 22 Oct. 1667.

ROWTON, ROOLTON,

Richard, husbandman, ae. 36, with wife Ann, ae. 36, and child Edmund, ae. 6, came in the Susan and Ellen in April, 1635. The son Edmund d. at Lynn 4 March, 1674-5

He d. about 1683; a will dated 21 April, 1682, bequeathing to wife Mary, and adopted son Daniel Poole was not allowed; will dated Oct. 12, 1683, giving est. to Nathl. Felton, Sen. on condition of his caring for the wife Mary, was prob. 27 (9) 1683.

ROYAL, ROYALL, RYALL, RIALL,

William, cooper and cleaver of timber, engaged March 23, 1628, sent over by the Mass. Bay Co. to Salem. Res. at Casco Bay in 1636. Royall's river in what is now Yarmouth, Me. flowed by his house, and recd. his name. About 1675 he rem. to Dorchester, where he d. June 15, 1676. He m. Phebe, second wife of Samuel Cole of Boston, dau. of Margaret Greene, who survived him, and d. July 16, 1678. Ch. John, Samuel, Isaac, Joseph, Mary and Mehetabel. [Gen. by E. D. Harris in Reg. XXXIX, 348.]

ROYCE, ROISE,

Robert, Boston, memb. chh. 1632, frm. April 1, 1634. Ch. Joshua bapt. 16 (2) 1637, Nathaniel bapt. 24 (1) 1639.

ROYLE,

Gabriel, Plymouth, atba. 1643.

ROYLEY, see Riley.

RUCK, RUCKE,

Mr. Thomas, came from Malden, co. Essex, in April, 1638; made a list of goods brought with him, to which he deposed 19 July, 1639, ae. about 48 years. [L.] Settled at Charlestown. His wife adm. chh. with him 5 (2) 1640; frm. 13 (2) 1640. Rem. to Salem. Propr., town officer. Rem. to Boston. Was a draper, distiller, and inn-keeper.

RAU/
Rowe

Xerox Copy

Beglaubigte Abschrift

Tauf=Register Taufschein.

Nr. ./. --------Elisabeth Rau ------------------------

Tochter des Schäfers George Rau auf der Comorowa (evangelisch) und seiner Ehefrau Maria geborenen ----------------(evangelisch) geboren den vierzehnten (14 ten) Aprili 1721 in Worten: eintausend sieben hundert einundzwanzig auf der Comorowa wurde getauft am 14=ten Aprili 1721.

Dies wird auf Grund des Taufbuches bescheinigt.

Wolsztyn=Wollstein, den 6=ten Mai 1939.

(L. S.) Das evangelische Pfarramt.

J. A.

gez. Adolf Blunoz.

Nur gültig zum Nachweis der arischen Abstammung.

Vorstehende Abschrift stimmt mit der Urschrift wörtlich überein.

L i e b a u i/Schles., den 11 Mai 1939.

[signature]

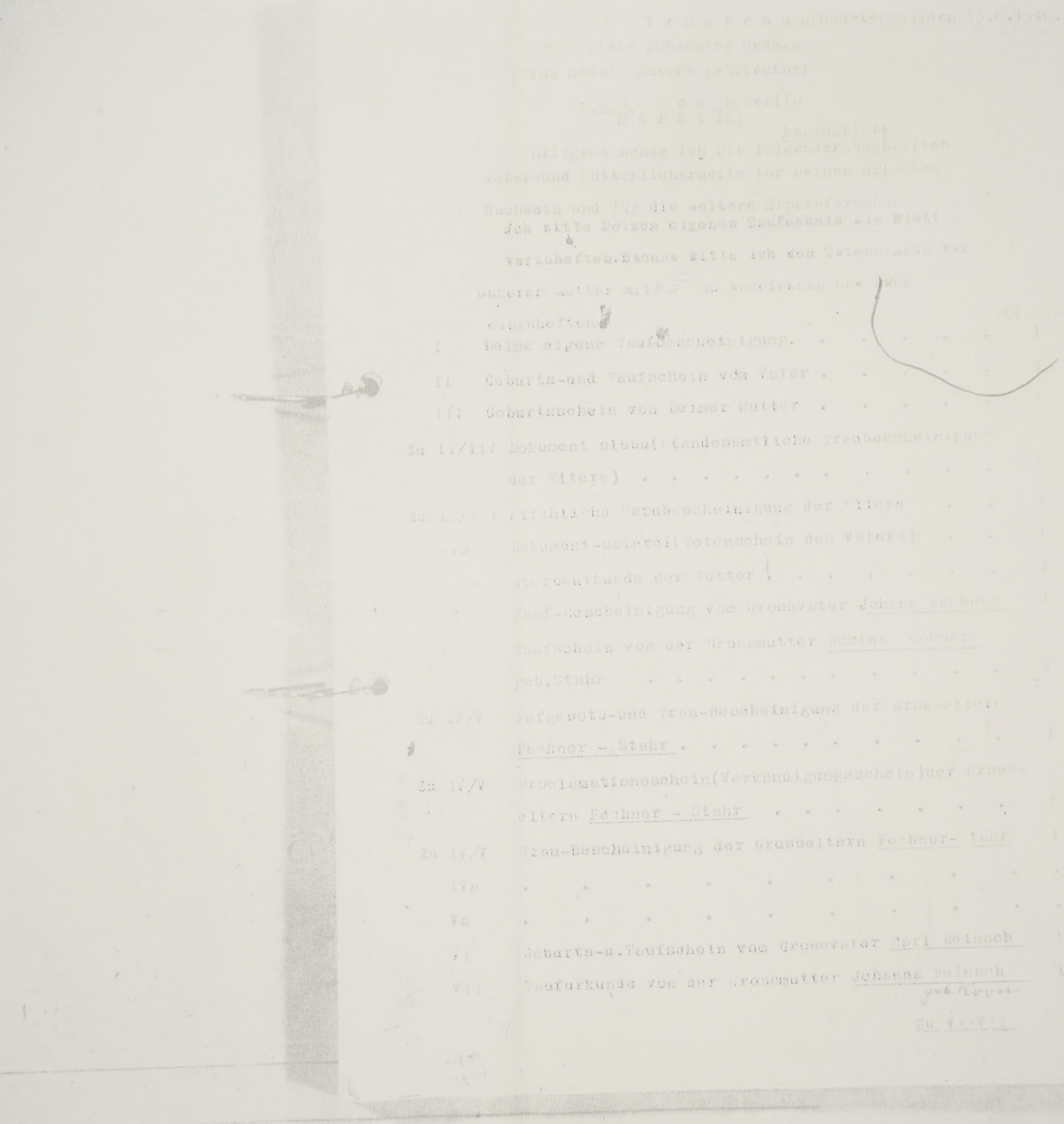
Zollsekretär.

Baptism
Endowment
Sealing

ROUNSAVILLE, ISAAC	ONTA	256	CANADICE
ROUNSEVELLE, EBENEZER	TOMP	472	DRYDEN
ROUNSEVELT, A.G.	TOMP	497	CAROLINE
ROUNSEVELT, SAMUEL	TOMP	504	CAROLINE
ROUNSEVELT, SYLVESTER	TOMP	503	CAROLINE
ROUNSEVELT, WILLIAM	TOMP	504	CAROLINE
ROUNSEVILLE, DANIEL	TIOG	276	OSWEGO V
ROUNSEVILLE, JOHN	TIOG	316	BERKSHIR
ROUP, H.	KING	405	GRAVESEN
ROUP, MICHAEL	LIVI	035	GROVELAN
ROUPE, M.	NEW	158	NYC 11TH
ROURDAR, A.	NEW	004	NYC 1ST
ROURE, FESTUS	RENS	295	NASSAU
ROURKE, PETREE	NEW	524	NYC 14TH
ROURN, MICHAEL	HERK	047	NEWPORT
ROUS, ALVAN	GREE	263	CAIRO
ROUS, BENJAMIN	STEU	448	PRATTSBU
ROUS, ROBERT	STEU	445	PRATTSBU
ROUSE, AARON	SARA	142	CLIFTON
ROUSE, ABEL	OTSE	235	LAURENS
ROUSE, ABRAHAM	WAYN	119	LYONS
ROUSE, ALVA	WARR	072	QUEENSBU
ROUSE, ANN	WEST	180	YORKTOWN
ROUSE, ANTHONY	YATE	272	JERUSALE
ROUSE, ANTHONY	NIAG	310	CAMBRIA
ROUSE, AUSTIN	CHEN	061	OXFORD
ROUSE, BENJAMIN	GREE	205	ATHENS
ROUSE, CHANCEY	RENS	313	NASSAU
ROUSE, CHARLES	OTSE	76	WESTFORD
ROUSE, COLLINS	JEFF	309	ORLEANS
ROUSE, CUFF	COLU	138	KINDERHO
ROUSE, DANIEL C.	JEFF	309	ORLEANS
ROUSE, DANIEL G.	NIAG	397	LOCKPORT
ROUSE, DAVID	WAYN	206	SAVANNAH
ROUSE, ELIJAH	MADI	331	LENOX
ROUSE, G.L.	ERIE	057	AMHERST
ROUSE, GARRET	RENS	252	SCHODACK
ROUSE, GEORGE	HERK	161	FRANKFOR
ROUSE, GEORGE W.	OTSE	240	LAURENS
ROUSE, HENRY	GREE	224	CATSKILL
ROUSE, HENRY	GREE	211	ATHENS
ROUSE, HENRY P.	RENS	129	PITTSTOW
ROUSE, ISAAC	GREE	234	CATSKILL
ROUSE, JACOB	GREE	212	ATHENS
ROUSE, JAMES	MADI	319	LENOX
ROUSE, JAMES	MADI	229	CAZENOVI
ROUSE, JEFFERSON	YATE	242	BARRINGT
ROUSE, JOHN	COLU	273	CLERMONT
ROUSE, JOHN	CATT	193	ASHFORD
ROUSE, JOHN	ONTA	175	MANCHEST
ROUSE, JOHN	ONTA	227	BRISTOL
ROUSE, JOHN	ONON	013	SALINA
ROUSE, JOHN	ONEI	139	MARSHALL
ROUSE, JOHN D. JR.	GREE	204	ATHENS
ROUSE, JOHNG.	OTSE	235	LAURENS
ROUSE, JONATHAN	RENS	129	PITTSTOW
ROUSE, JONATHAN	COLU	067	STUYVESA
ROUSE, JOSEPH	WAYN	205	SAVANNAH
ROUSE, JOSEPH	WASH	094	ARGYLE
ROUSE, LEWIS	ONON	013	SALINA
ROUSE, LORENZO	ONEI	139	MARSHALL
ROUSE, LOTHROP	COLU	015	NEW LEBA
ROUSE, LUTHER	OTSE	235	LAURENS
ROUSE, MARGARET	COLU	262	GERMANTO
ROUSE, MARTIN	COLU	010	NEW LEBA
ROUSE, NALLY	CHAU	473	WESTFIEL
ROUSE, NEHEMIAH	YATE	280	JERUSALE
ROUSE, NICHOLAS	NEW	304	NYC 8TH
ROUSE, NICHOLAS	STEU	363	CAMERON
ROUSE, OBEDIAH	ALLE	096	FRIENDSH
ROUSE, OLIVER	STEU	347	PAINTED
ROUSE, PAUL	CAYU	176	AURELIUS
ROUSE, PETER	GREE	263	CAIRO
ROUSE, PETER	WAYN	172	SODUS
ROUSE, PETER P.	KING	203	BROOKLYN
ROUSE, PHILIP	COLU	262	GERMANTO
ROUSE, RENSSELAER	ONTA	175	MANCHEST
ROUSE, RUDOLPHUS	NEW	154	NYC 8TH
ROUSE, SAMUEL	NEW	054	NYC 10TH
ROUSE, SARAH	CORT	045	TRUXTON
ROUSE, SIMEON	CORT	079	CORTLAND
ROUSE, SIMEON	JEFF	283	BROWNVIL
ROUSE, SIMEON	CAYU	248	LOCKE
ROUSE, SIMON	ONTA	186	RICHMOND
ROUSE, TENAS	SULL	033	LUMBERLA
ROUSE, THERSA	MADI	229	CAZENOVI
ROUSE, THOMAS	STEU	346	PAINTED
ROUSE, TIMOTHY	YATE	272	JERUSALE
ROUSE, WILLIAM	YATE	239	BARRINGT
ROUSE, WILLIAM	ERIE	204	SARDINIA
ROUSE, WILLIAM	ERIE	060	AMHERST
ROUSFORD, N.	ERIE	032	BUFFALO
ROUSLEY, DAVID	RENS	311	NASSAU
ROUSLEY, HIRMA	TOMP	402	HECTOR
ROUSLEY, MICHAEL	TOMP	404	HECTOR
ROUSLEY, RICHARD	OSWE	170	NEW HAVE
ROUSOM, WILLIAM	OTSE	46	WORCESTE
ROUSSEAN, EDWARD*	NEW	210	NYC 8TH
ROUSSEAU, ACHILLES	RENS	045	TROY 3RD
ROUSSEAU, HENRY	RENS	054	TROY 4TH
ROUSSEAU, LEWIS	RENS	054	TROY 4TH
ROUSSEAU, MARY	RENS	054	TROY 4TH
ROUST, JULIUS	OSWE	161	SCRIBA
ROUTEN, BIDMAN	SARA	023	MILTON
ROUTH, HUMPHREY	WAYN	021	WILLIAMS
ROUW, JOHN*	MONT	035	CANAJOHA
ROVA, ABRAHAM	MADI	328	LENOX
ROVE, CHRISTIAN	ST L	236	OSTWEGAT
ROVELL, FRANCIS	ALBA	457	WATERVLI
ROVER, JOHN	MONR	190	GREECE
ROVER, JONATHAN	ST L	205	GOUVERNE
ROVER, SILAS	ONTA	078	SENECA
ROVICK, SMAUEL	TIOG	172	VETERAN
ROW, ANDREW	DUTC	275	NORTH EA
ROW, ANDREW	COLU	232	GALLATIN
ROW, AREHART	LIVI	122	SPARTA
ROW, ASA	STEU	335	HORNBY
ROW, BENJAMIN	CLIN	359	PERU
ROW, CHARLES	GREE	150	GREENVIL
ROW, CHARLES	GREE	151	GREENVIL
ROW, CHRISTIAN	RENS	252	SCHODACK
ROW, CHRISTOPHER	STEU	273	BATH
ROW, CLEMENT	ALBA	222	ALBANY 1
ROW, CONRAD	ALBA	520	BETHLEHE
ROW, CONRAD	DUTC	178	AMENIA
ROW, CONRAD	SARA	138	CLIFTON
ROW, COONROD	MONR	241	GATES
ROW, DAVID	NEW	429	NYC 9TH
ROW, DAVID N.	ALBA	546	BETHLEHE
ROW, ELIAS	STEU	269	BATH
ROW, ELIAS	STEU	274	BATH
ROW, ELIJAH	DUTC	301	PINE PLA
ROW, ELIZABETH	DUTC	258	MILAN
ROW, ELIZABETH	ONTA	047	PHELPS
ROW, ENNUND P.	GREE	160	GREENVIL
ROW, EZRA G.	ONEI	117	AUGUSTA
ROW, FRANCIS	NEW	345	NYC 5TH
ROW, FREDERICK	ULST	122	WOODSTOC

ROW, GARRET	COLU	025	CANAAN
ROW, GARRET M.	COLU	049	CHATHAM
ROW, GEORGE	COLU	232	GALLATIN
ROW, GEORGE	OSWE	213	PARISH
ROW, GILBERT	DUTC	261	MILAN
ROW, HEMAN	SCHO	091	BROOME
ROW, HENRY	DUTC	178	AMENIA
ROW, HENRY	COLU	249	LIVINGST
ROW, HENRY	COLU	126	HUDSON
ROW, HENRY	GREE	104	WINDHAM
ROW, HENRY N.	RENS	259	SCHODACK
ROW, JAMES	STEU	367	CAMERON
ROW, JAMES	COLU	191	HILLSDAL
ROW, JAMES	WEST	139	BEDFORD
ROW, JAMES B.	OTSE	36	WESTFORD
ROW, JOHN	OSWE	213	PARISH
ROW, JOHN	STEU	349	PAINTED
ROW, JOHN	ULST	122	WOODSTOC
ROW, JOHN	COLU	140	KINDERHO
ROW, JOHN	ALBA	220	ALBANY 1
ROW, JOHN A.	DUTC	297	PINE PLA
ROW, JOHN G.	COLU	232	GALLATIN
ROW, JOHN J.	COLU	248	LIVINGST
ROW, JOHN J.	DUTC	261	MILAN
ROW, JOHN JR.	CATT	172	MACHIAS
ROW, JOHN L.	TOMP	508	GRATON
ROW, JOHN M.	DUTC	264	MILAN
ROW, JOHN M.	DUTC	297	PINE PLA
ROW, JOHN N.	COLU	247	LIVINGST
ROW, JOHN P.	DUTC	409	STANFORD
ROW, JOHN P.	ALBA	520	BETHLEHE
ROW, JOHN*	NIAG	316	CAMBRIA
ROW, JONAS	COLU	226	GALLATIN
ROW, JONATHAN	GREE	229	CATSKILL
ROW, JOSEPHUS	GREE	227	CATSKILL
ROW, LASHER B.	LEWI	359	WEST TUR
ROW, LEONARD	DUTC	261	MILAN
ROW, LEWIS	DUTC	409	STANFORD
ROW, MARK P.	DUTC	261	MILAN
ROW, MATTHIAS	DUTC	368	RED HOOK
ROW, MICHAEL	DUTC	278	NORTH EA
ROW, MICHAEL M.	DUTC	297	PINE PLA
ROW, MORGAN	DUTC	300	PINE PLA
ROW, MORRIS C.	DUTC	389	RHINEBEC
ROW, NICHOLAS	GREE	232	CATSKILL
ROW, NICHOLAS	GREE	218	CATSKILL
ROW, NICHOLAS	TOMP	507	GRATON
ROW, ORSON	SCHO	094	BROOME
ROW, ORVILLE	DUTC	275	NORTH EA
ROW, PETER	GREE	218	CATSKILL
ROW, PETER	ALBA	510	COEYMANS
ROW, PETER M.	DUTC	277	NORTH EA
ROW, PHEBE	DUTC	274	NORTH EA
ROW, PHILIP	DUTC	261	MILAN
ROW, PHILIP A.	DUTC	274	NORTH EA
ROW, PHILIP M.	DUTC	301	PINE PLA
ROW, PHILLIP	ALBA	477	WESTERLO
ROW, RUFUS	GREE	202	ATHENS
ROW, SAMUEL	ONON	391	MANLIUS
ROW, SARAH	ULST	099	SAUGERTI
ROW, SEBASTIAN	DUTC	261	MILAN
ROW, SILVA	COLU	250	LIVINGST
ROW, SMITH	STEU	275	BATH
ROW, SUSAN	ALBA	214	ALBANY 1
ROW, THOMAS	DUTC	405	STANFORD
ROW, THOMAS	ORLE	076	RIDGEWAY
ROW, WILLIAM	STEU	363	CAMERON
ROW, WILLIAM	ONON	391	MANLIUS
ROW, WILLIAM	NIAG	352	HARTLAND
ROW, WILLIAM	NEW	345	NYC 5TH
ROW, WILLIAM M.	DUTC	264	MILAN
ROW, WILLIAM P.	DUTC	260	MILAN
ROWAN, ARCHIBALD	WASH	102	ARGYLE
ROWAN, FREDERICK	ONEI	438	VERONA
ROWAN, JAMES	WASH	138	EASTON
ROWAN, JAMES*	GENE	249	PEMBROKE
ROWAN, JOHN T.	JEFF	152	LORRAINE
ROWAN, STEPHEN H.	GENE	249	PEMBROKE
ROWAN, STEPHEN N.	ULST	203	NEW PALT
ROWAN, WILLIAM	JEFF	291	BROWNVIL
ROWAN, WILLIAM L.	NEW	411	NYC 9TH
ROWANKER, DAVID	ALLE	118	HAIGHT
ROWANS, HUBERTUS	CHEN	016	BAINBRID
ROWARTH, JOHN	ONTA	112	CANANDAI
ROWBACK, FREDERICK	COLU	137	KINDERHO
ROWBEY, AARON	ST L	211	GOUVERNE
ROWBOB, DANIEL*	JEFF	244	PAMELA
ROWD, HENRY S.	COLU	219	TAGHKANI
ROWD, JESSE	ST L	243	OSTWEGAT
ROWDECK, CALVIN	COLU	105	HUDSON
ROWE, ABIAL	GENE	372	BYRON
ROWE, ADAM	DELA	053	DAVENPOR
ROWE, ALFRED J.	ONEI	279	FLOYD
ROWE, AMASA	ONEI	221	DEERFIEL
ROWE, AMOS	CHAU	361	HARMONY
ROWE, ARI	OSWE	166	NEW HAVE
ROWE, ASA	ONON	365	MANLIUS
ROWE, ASA	MONR	183	GREECE
ROWE, AUSON	CAYU	259	SCIPO
ROWE, BENJAIN	NEW	132	NYC 8TH
ROWE, CHARLES	MADI	228	CAZENOVI
ROWE, CHARLES	CORT	068	CORTLAND
ROWE, CHARLES	WASH	238	HEBRON
ROWE, CYRUS	JEFF	150	LORRAINE
ROWE, DANIEL	ALBA	440	RENSSELA
ROWE, DANN	MONR	179	GREECE
ROWE, DARCUS A.	ONON	360	MANLIUS
ROWE, DNIEL	MONR	278	CLARKSON
ROWE, ELI	ONON	160	ONONDAGU
ROWE, ELIJAH	ONEI	090	KIRKLAND
ROWE, ELISABETH	ONON	302	MANLIUS
ROWE, ELISABETH	ALBA	461	WATERVLI
ROWE, ELISABETH	ALBA	451	WATERVLI
ROWE, ELISHA	ONON	295	POMPEY
ROWE, ERASTUS	ONON	200	CAMILLUS
ROWE, FERDINAND	JEFF	287	BROWNVIL
ROWE, FORWARD	ONON	360	MANLIUS
ROWE, FREDERICK	ONON	030	SALINA
ROWE, FREDERICK	MONR	183	GREECE
ROWE, HARMON	DELA	053	DAVENPOR
ROWE, HENRY	DELA	053	DAVENPOR
ROWE, HULDA	DELA	053	DAVENPOR
ROWE, JACOB	WASH	303	HARTFORD
ROWE, JAMES	ONON	180	ONONDAGO
ROWE, JAMES	ONEI	134	MARSHALL
ROWE, JAMES	NEW	090	NYC 7TH
ROWE, JAMES	STEU	335	HORNBY
ROWE, JEHONKIN	DELA	048	DAVENPOR
ROWE, JOHN	GENE	276	SHELDON
ROWE, JOHN	ONON	095	ELBRIDGE
ROWE, JOHN C.	WEST	069	CORTLAND
ROWE, JOHN F.	CORT	094	VIRGIL
ROWE, JOHN W.	CORT	137	PREBLE
ROWE, JOSEPH	ALBA	440	RENSSELA
ROWE, JOSEPH	ONON	160	ONONDAGO
ROWE, LELAND	ESSE	339	ELIZABET
ROWE, LEVI	OSWE	164	NEW HAVE
ROWE, LIBEIUS	ONON	133	VAN BURE

ROWE, LUCIAN	ONON	280	POMPEY
ROWE, LUTHER	ESSE	242	CHESTERF
ROWE, MARY	ALBA	218	ALBANY 1
ROWE, MATHEW	CORT	112	HOMER
ROWE, MERCY	JEFF	283	BROWNVIL
ROWE, MOSES	GENE	212	MIDDLEBU
ROWE, MOSES	ORAN	167	MONTGOME
ROWE, MRS.	NEW	177	NYC [illegible]
ROWE, NATHAN TIBBALD*	DUTC	276	NORTH EA
ROWE, NICHOLAS	ONEI	222	DEERFIEL
ROWE, NORMAND	OSWE	170	NEW HAVE
ROWE, PETER	DELA	053	DAVENPOR
ROWE, PETER	ALBA	435	RENSSELA
ROWE, RAF*	MONR	267	CLARKSON
ROWE, RALPH	ESSE	245	CHESTERF
ROWE, RODERICK	WASH	328	FORT ANN
ROWE, SAMUEL	LIVI	060	LIVONIA
ROWE, SOLOMON S.	CORT	130	SCOTT
ROWE, SYLVANEUS	MONR	310	CHILI
ROWE, SYLVESTER	ESSE	247	CHESTERF
ROWE, SYLVESTER M.	CORT	015	FREETOWN
ROWE, THADDIOUS	GENE	357	BETHANY
ROWE, THOMAS	CAYU	209	FLEMING
ROWE, THOMAS	NEW	130	NYC [illegible]
ROWE, WALTER	GENE	416	LE ROY
ROWE, WARREN S.	CORT	097	VIRGIL
ROWE, WHILELMUS	ALBA	520	BETHLEHE
ROWE, WHITMAN	CORT	066	CORTLAND
ROWE, WINTHROP	CORT	139	SCOTT
ROWEL, ALVA	DELA	217	WALTON
ROWEL, BETHUEL	LIVI	127	SPARTA
ROWEL, ELI	MADI	291	HAMILTON
ROWEL, ELIJAH	MONR	265	CLARKSON
ROWEL, HIRAM	WEST	100	RYE
ROWEL, HOPKINS	MONR	265	CLARKSON
ROWEL, IRA	LIVI	123	SPARTA
ROWEL, JOHN	LIVI	117	SPRINGWA
ROWEL, PALY M.	MADI	291	HAMILTON
ROWELL, ALANSON	MONR	078	PERRINTO
ROWELL, AMASA M.	WASH	156	GREENWIC
ROWELL, BEACH	MONR	326	PENFIELD
ROWELL, BENJAMIN	ONON	105	CICERO
ROWELL, DANIEL	ONTA	251	NAPLES
ROWELL, DAVID	ONEI	363	FLORENCE
ROWELL, DAVID D.	FRAN	084	WESTVILL
ROWELL, HANNAH	ALBA	321	ALBANY [illegible]
ROWELL, HENRY	ALBA	521	BETHLEHE
ROWELL, HOWES	SUFF	206	SOUTHAMP
ROWELL, ISAAC	ONEI	364	FLORENCE
ROWELL, JAMES	ONEI	347	CAMDEN
ROWELL, JARELL M.*	ONTA	245	NAPLES
ROWELL, JOHN	MADI	356	MADISON
ROWELL, LEMUEL	WASH	152	GREENWIC
ROWELL, MICAJAH	ONEI	149	PARIS
ROWELL, MOSES	MONR	108	MENDON
ROWELL, MOSES	MONR	114	MENDON
ROWELL, SALLY	ONEI	365	FLORENCE
ROWELL, SAMUEL	ONEI	411	VIENNA
ROWELL, SAMUEL W.	MADI	427	SMITHFIE
ROWELL, SIMON	RENS	027	TROY [illegible]
ROWELL, WILLIAM	ONON	065	LYSANDER
ROWELL, WILLIAM J.	MONR	329	PENFIELD
ROWELL, ZASA	ONEI	364	FLORENCE
ROWELSON, ELIZABETH	JEFF	167	[illegible]
ROWELSON, JEFFERSON	ALBA	208	ALBANY [illegible]
ROWEN, ABRAHAM	WASH	244	HEBRON
ROWEN, ARCHIBALD	MADI	404	SULLIVAN
ROWEN, COONRAD	BROO	073	VESTAL
ROWEN, EDWARD	STEU	403	DANSVILL
ROWEN, J.C.	ERIE	073	CLARENCE
ROWEN, JAMES	WASH	221	SALEM
ROWEN, JAMES JR.	LIVI	052	[illegible]
ROWEN, JOHN	WASH	234	HEBRON
ROWEN, JOHN 2ND	WASH	234	HEBRON
ROWEN, WILLIAM	GENE	249	PEMBROKE
ROWEN, WILLIAM	STEU	403	DANSVILL
ROWEN, WILLIAM	NIAG	336	NEWFANE
ROWER, N.A.	LIVI	127	SPARTA
ROWER, WILLIAM	JEFF	309	ORLEANS
ROWER, WILLIAM*	DUTC	336	[illegible]
ROWETT, JOHN G.	CAYU	422	CATO
ROWHAY, GEORGE	ALBA	285	ALBANY [illegible]
ROWIN, MARTIN	ALBA	202	ALBANY [illegible]
ROWKE, PETER	NEW	493	NYC [illegible]
ROWL, JACOB M.	COLU	211	COPAKE
ROWLAN, ISREAL	ST L	217	GOUVERNE
ROWLAN, WILLIAM	SCHE	243	DUANESBU
ROWLAND, A. J.	SUFF	182	BROOKHAV
ROWLAND, ABRAHAM	ONEI	237	DEERFIEL
ROWLAND, AMOS	HERK	205	COLUMBIA
ROWLAND, ANDERSON	CATT	187	ELLICOTT
ROWLAND, ASA	CATT	183	ASHFORD
ROWLAND, BENJAMIN	QUEE	127	JAMAICA
ROWLAND, C.	KING	258	BROOKLYN
ROWLAND, CALVIN	COLU	051	CHATHAM
ROWLAND, CATO	SUFF	273	SMITHTOW
ROWLAND, CHARLES	RENS	097	LANSINGB
ROWLAND, CHARLES	ONEI	265	[illegible]
ROWLAND, CHARLES	NEW	342	NYC [illegible]
ROWLAND, DANIEL	DELA	145	[illegible]
ROWLAND, DARIAS	SUFF	167	[illegible]
ROWLAND, DAVID	ONON	252	FABIUS
ROWLAND, DAVID	MONR	073	PERRINTO
ROWLAND, DEBORAH	JEFF	281	BROWNVIL
ROWLAND, EBENEZER	DELA	121	KORTRIGH
ROWLAND, EDWARD	ONEI	[illegible]	UTICA
ROWLAND, EDWARD K.	SARA	[illegible]	STILLWAT
ROWLAND, EDWIN	NEW	[illegible]	NYC [illegible]
ROWLAND, EZRA	COLU	[illegible]	CHATHAM
ROWLAND, EZRA	CATT	191	[illegible]
ROWLAND, EZRA	CATT	[illegible]	[illegible]
ROWLAND, F.	NEW	274	NYC [illegible]
ROWLAND, FRANCES	NEW	274	NYC [illegible]
ROWLAND, FREDERICK	QUEE	021	[illegible]
ROWLAND, G. W.	SUFF	[illegible]	[illegible]
ROWLAND, GERAUDUS	WASH	[illegible]	[illegible]
ROWLAND, GRAUDUS	SARA	209	[illegible]
ROWLAND, H.	NEW	209	NYC [illegible]
ROWLAND, HORACE	WEST	122	[illegible]
ROWLAND, ISAAC	SCHO	020	[illegible]
ROWLAND, ISAAC	OTSE	[illegible]	[illegible]
ROWLAND, ISAAC	ONON	[illegible]	[illegible]
ROWLAND, ISAAC	ONON	[illegible]	[illegible]
ROWLAND, JACOB	CHAU	[illegible]	[illegible]
ROWLAND, JAMES	ERIE	[illegible]	[illegible]
ROWLAND, JAMES	QUEE	[illegible]	[illegible]
ROWLAND, JAMES	QUEE	[illegible]	JAMAICA
ROWLAND, JAMES	QUEE	[illegible]	JAMAICA
ROWLAND, JAMES	QUEE	124	JAMAICA
ROWLAND, JAMES H.	NEW	[illegible]	NYC [illegible]
ROWLAND, JEREMIAH	WEST	158	[illegible]
ROWLAND, JERRY D.	SARA	[illegible]	[illegible]
ROWLAND, JOEL	OTSE	[illegible]	[illegible]
ROWLAND, JOEL	LEWI	[illegible]	[illegible]
ROWLAND, JOHN	DUTC	482	[illegible]
ROWLAND, JOHN	DUTC	[illegible]	[illegible]
ROWLAND, JOHN	CATT	167	[illegible]
ROWLAND, JOHN	RENS	128	[illegible]



RAU/
Rowe

Xerox Copy

submm

B e g l a u b i g t e - A b s c h r i f t !

Tauf-Register Taufschein.

Nr. ./. ------Elisabeth Rau ----------

Tochter des Schäfers George Rau auf der Comorowa (evangelisch) und seiner Ehefrau Maria geborenen ----------(evangelisch) geboren den vierzehnten (14 ten) Aprili 1721 in Worten: eintausend sieben hundert einundzwanzig auf der Comorowa wurde getauft am 14-ten Aprili 1721.

Dies wird auf Grund des Taufbuches bescheinigt.

Wolsztyn-Wollstein, den 6-ten Mai 1939.

(L.S.) Das evangelische Pfarramt.

J. A.

gez. Adolf Bisanz.

Nur gültig zum Nachweis der arischen Abstammung.

Vorstehende Abschrift stimmt mit der Urschrift wörtlich überein.

L i e b a u i/Schles., den 11 Mai 1939.

R. Fenfner

Zollsekretär.

Baptism
Endowment
Sealing

Xerox Copy

RAU

selbm

B e g l a u b i g t e A b s c h r i f t !

Tauf-Register. Taufschein.

Nr. ./. ------Elisabeth Rau ----------

Tochter des Schäfers George Rau auf der Comorowa (evangelisch) und seiner Ehefrau Maria geborenen ----------(evangelisch) geboren den vierzehnten (14 ten) Aprili 1721 in Worten: eintausend sieben hundert einundzwanzig auf der Comorowa wurde getauft am 14=ten Aprili 1721.

Dies wird auf Grund des Taufbuches bescheinigt.

Wolsztyn=Wollstein, den 6=ten Mai 1939.

(L.S.) Das evangelische Pfarramt.

J. A.

gez. Adolf Bisanz.

Nur gültig zum Nachweis der arischen Abstammung.

Vorstehende Abschrift stimmt mit der Urschrift wörtlich überein.

L i e b a u i/Schles., den 11 Mai 1939.

P. Fenfner

Zollsekretär.

Baptism
Endowment
Sealing

1800 Census

LOCAL COMMUNITY or SUB-COUNTY UNIT _____ COUNTY Dutchess STATE N. Y.

Written Page No. _____

Enumerator Dist. No. _____ Stamped or Printed Page No. _____

ENUMERATOR _____ ENUMERATOR DATE (printed) _____ Supervisor Dist. No. _____ Date Census Taken _____

	Name of Head of Family	FREE WHITE MALES					FREE WHITE FEMALES					All other free persons except Indians not taxed	SLAVES
		under 10 yrs. of age	of 10 and under 16 yrs	of 16 and under 26 yrs. including heads of families	of 26 and under 45 yrs. including heads of families	of 45 and upwards including heads of families	under 10 yrs. of age	of 10 and under 16 yrs.	of 16 and under 26 yrs. including heads of families	of 26 and under 45 yrs. including heads of families	of 45 and upwards including heads of families		
Fishkill	William Roe	—	2	2	—	1	2	1	1	1	—	—	3
	Abraham Schenck	—	—	—	1	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	17
	Benjamin Roe	1	—	1	1	—	2	2	—	1	—	—	6
	John Covenhoven	3	1	—	1	—	1	—	—	1			
	John Roe	2	2	—	1	—	1	1	—	1			

VOL 83 NYGBR

1756

Date & Place of Baptism	*Children's Names & When Born*	*Parents' Names*	*Sponsors*
Wed. aft. 2nd aft. 3 Kings	Saal 10 or 11 years old	Hans Ekson Hanna; both dead [probably Indians]	Pollis Worrison Rahel: she was the grmother of the child [see above]
Friday aft. 3 aft. 3 Kings	Mareitje Jan. 10	Johannes Frolich Anna Margaretha	Philip Spaun Mareitje
Sat. before 4 aft. 3 Kings	Niclaas Jan. 24	Hannes Maurer Susanna	Petrus Eigener Neeltje
"	Anna Maria Jan. 6	Jacob Frantz Catharina	Dieterich Matestok Eva Maria
4 Sund. after 3 Kings	Catharina Jan. 6	Wilhelmus Rau Catharina	Joh. Rau Maria Catharina
Mond. aft. 4 Epiphany	Thomas Jan. 3	Benjamin Owens Mary	Kinn Gennesen and the mother
Sat. after 4 Ephiphany	Commertje Jan. 24	Jan Caspersen Halenbeek Mareitje	Willhelm Halenbeek Annatje
Sexagesima	Liesabeth Feb. 19	Hieronymus Brandau Annaatje	Niclaas Brandau Mally Brandau
Mond. after Invoc.	William Nov. 20, 1755	Claudius du Colon Jane	Ephraim Goes Catharina
Thursday	Cornelia Feb. 29	Wilhelmus Lehman Jannetje	Fried. Schram Christina
Friday	Liesabeth Mar. 4	Jacob v. Loon Catharina	Tonnis v. Vechten Leibeke
Sund. Oculi	Niclaas Feb. 29	Jurgen v. Loon Lena	Casper v. Hoesen Marya
Sund. Latare	Margaretha Mar. 17	Christoph Leening Barbara	Wilhelm Emmerich Margaretha
Sund. Judica	Evert Mar. 7	Matthys v. Loon Rebecca	Wilhelmy v. Loon Leibeke
Thurs. after Judica	Cornelis Mar. 9	.... Catharina Saltzberger	Hinrich Saltzberger Neeltje Saltzberger
"	Abraham Feb. 17	David Koens Catharina	Jan Ebbertse Mareitje
Frid. after Easter	Geesche March 18	Adam Koek Jannetje	Josua Broeks Jacohimyntje Bond
Monday after 4 Easter	Catharina Feb. 19	Jan Kernel Mareitje	Daniel Litsch Catharina Becker
"	Annaatje Mar. 25	Jan Wooden Elsje	Jan Klodel(?) Mareitje
Sunday Rogate	Margaretha Annaatje twins April 10	Joh. George Mareitje	Friederich Eigener Margaretha Mich. Plank Mareitje
Friday after Sund. Exaudi	Jacob	Jan Livingston Janneke	Hinrich Schermerhoorn Elsje

Vol 83 NYGBR
RAU/Rowe

Date & Place of Baptism	*Children's Names & When Born*	*Parents' Names*	*Sponsors*
May 26	Liesabeth Dec. 10, 1750	Mich. Schumacher Catharina	Hans Luyc Margaretha
"	Liesabeth Nov. 28, 1750	Christian Diel Catharina	Michael Schumacher wife
June 2	Frans May 11	Levynus van Hoesen Liesabeth	Frans Klauw Mareitje
June 10	Marcus June 4	Bastian Loscher Marya	Marcus Kuhns Maria
June 11	Annatje April 28	Petrus Sauermann Annatje	Hannes Heydorn Annatje & Mylius
June 30	Petrus June 15	Jacob Bond Emmetje	Jannetje van Hoesen Pieter Saltzberger
....	Catharina Margaretha twins, July 3	Hans Jurge Elich Johanna Catharina	Maria Marlena Lehman Hannes Hes, Jr. and wife, from Caniesgare [Canojoharie]* Willem Emmrich Margaretha
July 14	Salomon June 1	Cornelius Saltzberger Catharina	Dirk van de Karre Geesche van de Karre
July 28	Azeel 3½ yrs. last July	William Yeyner(?) an Englishman	Gerrit Borghard Mareitje
	William 2½ yrs.	Sara	Jacob Spoor Fytje
	Robert July 25		Hannes Parys Geesche Borghard
"	Liesabeth over a year old	Joseph van Geldern Marlena	Andreas Kerner Liesabeth
Aug. 10	Conraad June 28	Barend Hener Liesabeth	Conraad Loscher Engeltje
"	Liesabeth July 29	Phil Swallbach Liesabeth	Hans Jurg Loscher Liesabeth
"	Marya about 14 days old	Hannes v. Wormer Engeltje	Broer Dekker Marya
Aug. 25	Jacob Aug. 11	Egbert Egbertse	Barend Egbert and wife
"	Ephraim Aug. 13	Petrus Bogardus	Ephraim Bogardus and wife
Sept. 10 Kisket.	Friederich Aug. 16	Wilhelmus Rau Maria	Friederich Rau Catharina

(*To be continued*)

*Cani-schoharie (Geissenberg, Minden) was organized as a parish in 1745 by Rev. Peter Nicholas Sommers.

1749 Vol. 83 - NYGBR

Date & Place of Baptism	*Children's Names & When Born*	*Parents' Names*	*Sponsors*
June 20	Cornelia June 12	Jan. Casp. Halenbek Marytje	Jacob Halenbek, Jr. Rachel, h.w.
July 9 Loon.	Jan June 18	Petr. van Saltzberger Cornelia	Jan. v. Saltzberger Ariantje
July 23 Loon.	Ephraim June 27	Ephr. Bogardus Annatje	Ysaac Prevoos Cathar., h.w.
Aug. 6 Westehoek	Geesche July 2	Jan. Borghard Betty	Yzaak van Deusen Feytje, h.w.
Aug. 20 Newton	Annatje 6 weeks old	Ludew. Plank Marytje	Mich. Plank Annatje, h.w.
Aug. 27	Annatje Rebecca twins; "born that morning"	Jan Spoor Rebecca—she died shortly afterwards	Alb. v. Schayk Rachel v. Loon Louw. v. Wormer Marya
Sept. 3 Alb. in Thomas Morel's house	Annatje Aug. 28	father not named Marytje Bogardus	Thomas Morel Hester, h.w. "two elders of the church, at present"
July 17 Teerbosch	Hannes July 31	Hannes Scheffer Lisabeth	Hannes Moon Cathar., h.w.
"	Veit	Jonas Miller	Veit Misich
"	Sept. 15	Lisabeth	Cathar.; gr-parents
Sept. 24 Newton	Pieter Aug. 24	Frid. Lampman Cathar.	Lisab. Lampm. gr-mother Henr. Lampman
"	Maria	Diet. Matestok	John Laux
"	Aug. 31	Eva Maria	Lisab., h.w.
"	Margreta	Nic. Brit	Wilh. Rauw
"	Sept. 18	Maria	Cath. Rauwin
Nov. 3 Loon.	Maria Nov. 1	Piet. v.Hoesen Lena	Hannes v. Hoesen Sara, h.w.
Nov. 5 Newton	Lisabeth Oct. 27	Jurge Wilh. Dieterich Cath. Liese	Johannes Mussier Gertruyd, h.w.
"	Jacob	Hans Jurge Mullers	.....
"	.....	.....	.....
Nov. 10 Loon.	Kilian Sept. 28	Thys Bond Teuntje	Hendryk Bond Rebecca, h.w.
Nov. 12 Loon.	Jurge Oct. 14	Jo. Henr. Schmidt Christina	Jurge Lehman Agneta, h.w.
"	Hilletje	Francis Jan Herdyk	Wendel Eswyn
"	Oct. 20	Marytje	Gerritje, h.w.
Dec. 10 Loon.	Lena Dec. 5	Evert Evertse Marya	Jurge van Loon Lena, h.w.
Dec. 17 Kisket.	Pieter Nov. 13	Jacob Weidmann Lisabeth	Pieter Overbach Joh. Eva: gr-parents
Dec. 24 Loon.	Judytje Nov. 14	Pieter Bronk, Jr. Rachel	Willem Halenbek Annatje, h.w.

Vol 83 · NYGBR Rau/Rau

Date & Place of Baptism	*Children's Names & When Born*	*Parents' Names*	*Sponsors*
4th Sunday after Easter	Jacobus Feb. 12	Hinrich Hagenburg Priscilla	Jacobus and Mareitje Alen
Apr. 27	Elisabeth Feb. 25	Hans Mylius Maria Elisabeth	Andreas Segendorf; in his place, Andrees Kool, Elisabeth Kool
May 3	Annetje Apr. 16	Isaac Pruys Maria	Niclaas Pruys Engeltje
"	Margaretha Apr. 22	Michiel van Schaak Lena	Jacob Halenbek Anna
"	Rahel May 3	Jan Caspers. Halenbek Mareitje	Jacob Halenbek Rahel
....	Raheltje Apr. 19	Marten Halenbek Anna	Jacob Halenbeek Rahel
....	Elisabeth Apr. 27	Jan Albertse van Loon Rebecca	Jacob Everts Liesabeth; in their place Willem Halenbeek Lisabeth van Loon
May 10	Maria Apr. 13	Niclaus Britt Maria	Wilhelmus Rau Maria
"	Maria Apr. 30	Petrus Schumacher Liesabeth	Henricus Dieterich Mareitje Brandau
"	Friedrich Apr. 24	Friederich Schram Christina	Velten Schram Anna Maria; gr-mother of child
"	Jurgen Apr. 16	Wilhelmus Lehman Jannetje	Jurgen Lehman Agneetje
"	Wilhelmus May 3	Hannes Schram Catharina	Johan Wilhelm Schram Catharina
May 12	Hinrich Mar. 15	Hans Jost Keller Anna	Hinrich Klopper Anna Margaretha
May 31	Mareitje Catharina Mar. 8	Petrus Janssen Eva	Jurgen Emig Eva
"	Anna Mar. 30	Laurens Emig Anna Maria	Henrich Emig Sara
"	Catharina Mar. 14	Hinrich Emig Sara	Joh. Niclaus Emig, Sr. Catharina
June 3	Johannes May 28	Andrees Muller Anna Margaretha	Anthony Michel Anna Margaretha
"	Abraham May 3	Christoph Kuhn Maria	Abraham Spiekerman Barbara
"	Maria May 27	Thönnis Barker(?) Anna	Dieterich Diehl Anna Mareitje
"	Laurens May 10	Christoffel Brasie Catharina	Samuel Schurtz Catharina

Vol 83 NYGBR RAU/ROWE

Date & Place of Baptism	*Children's Names & When Born*	*Parents' Names*	*Sponsors*
19 Trin.	Jannetje Sept. 30	Laurens v. Boskerk Annaatje	Hans Schermerhoorn Jannetje
"	Albert Sept. 10	Albertus v. Loon Marya	Albert v. Loon Marytje; in his place, Jan. v. Loon
20 Trin.	Willem Aug. 16	Francis Jacok Mareitje	Willem Jacok Gertruyd; in her place, Annaatje Pardon
"	Lea Oct. 21	Reinier v. Hoesen Margaretha	Thomas du Bois Catalina
Wed. aft. 20 Trin.	Jeremia Oct. 24	Jurgen Bernhard Joachimyntje	Andrees Lassing Catharina
21 Trin.	Marya Oct. 29	Siemon Lassing Margaretha	Wilhelm Lassing Marya
Wed.	Isaac Nov. 2	Pieter Lassing Abigail	David Enis Agneetje
"	Gertruyd Nov. 2	Willem Jacok Gertruyd	Francis Jacok Mareitje; in her place, Mareitje van Iveren
22 Trin.	Catharina Sept. 30	Johannes Schall Anna	Adam Matestok Catharina
Monday. aft. 22 Trin.	Jurgen Oct. 16	Hans Binder Anna	Georg Fried. Rheinhard Catharina
Thurs.	Geesche Oct. 21	Thys Bond Thönike	Adam Koek Janitje
2 Advent	Hans Pieter Nov. 9	Johannes Laux Liesabeth	Hans Pieter Lauxen Neeltje
"	Annaatje Nov. 18	Pieter Becker Greetje	Christian Becker Annaatje
Tues. aft. 2 Adv.	Johanna Catharina Dec. 2	Bartholomeus Broodhak Maria	Hans Jurge Elig Johanna Catharina
"	Balthasar Nov. 11	Hinrich Smid Christina	Peter May Catharina Susanna
Frid. aft. 3 Adv.	Sara Dec. 12	Jan. Halenbeek Christina	Casper Halenbeek Sara
2nd Xmas.	Jochem Dec. 26	Casper Halenbeek Fytje	Jochim Janssen Eidje
Jan. 1, 1758	Petrus Dec. 13	Wilhelmus Emmerich Margaretha	Petrus Eigener Neeltje
Jan. 2	Maria Dec. 29	Wilhelm Rau Maria	Friederich Rau Catharina
Jan. 4	Adam Dec. 20, 1757	Johann Hertel Regina	Adam Matestok Catharina Maurer; in their place, Wilhelmus Rau & child's mother

Date & Place of Baptism	*C &
Septuagesima Sunday	A D
Tues. Kisket.	Ja Ja
Quinquages.	H F
Wed. after *Reminisc.*	A Ja
Oculi	N Ja
"	Je F
Mond. aft. *Latare*	M
2nd Easter	R M
Mond. aft.	M
Sunday aft. Easter	M
Thurs.	E M
Friday	J A
Easter	R M
Sat. aft. Easter	M A
Sat. before *Rogate*	A A
Mond. aft. *Exaudi*	J la
Frid. aft. *Exaudi*	J M
2 Trin.	A M
"	H A

*The name Wa
to the wife of Georg

Vol 85 NYGBR Row

onsors
illem Hendriksen
ietje Hendriksen
non Westfaal
aryah Westfaal
n Vosburg
rnelia Knikkebakker
raham Van Vreedenburg
ariah Buis
chum Radcliff
ltje Hoogeboom
cobus Van Etten
bekka Van Etten
cob Louis
cheltje Kip
raham Louis
nneke Van Benthuisen
ns Jurgen Bennet
ariah Geertrui Bennet
ederik Scheever
sabeth Feller
rnelis Oostrander
nnetje Heermanse
rent Nier
na Barbara Treber
annes Velte Scheever
ria Barbara Scheever
nrik Shoek
na Bekker
raham Schotter
rbara Muller
annes Scherb
na Margriet Scherb
annes Soefelt
rgriet Kreller
phanus Wust (Wiest?)
riah Bekker
Buis
rgriet Haver
nricus Kip
polony Vreedenburg
rten Burger
el Frolyk
am Shouwer
na Mariah Fritz

1754

Date of Baptism	*Parents*	*Child & Date of Birth*	*Sponsors*
13	Gotfried Veeder Cathrina Petscher	Christoffel	Christoffel Ring Mariah Ring
	Jacob Limon (Simon?) Anna Mariah Lauw	Cathrina Sept 30	Jurrien Lauw Cathrina Cool
20	Pieter Schryver Anna Barbera Scheever	Petrus Sept 24	Carel Nier Cathrina Scheever
	Gysbrecht Westfaal Annatje Van Etten	Abraham Oct 18	Abraham Van Etten Sarah Steenbergen
28	Isaac Van Etten Hiltje Vreedenburg	Rebekka Oct 26	Benjamin Van Wageningen Rebekka Vreedenburg
	Harm Schneider Margriet Cool	Margriet Sept 18	John Leg Beeltje Cool
	Johannes Doorn Elisabeth Everhard	Petrus Sept 23	Ulrich Krebser Rachel Oostrander
Nov 3	Jacob Smidt Barbarah Krafft	Michel	Michel Krafft Anna Mariah Haagedoorn
17	Philiph Freer Cathrina Scherp	Jacob Sept 9	Jan Pier Susanna Oostrander
24	Benjamin Oosterhout Judith Dykman	Rebecca Sept 11	Marten Schryver Eva Burger
	Jacobus Jaksen Margriet Oostrander	Jannetje Oct 3	Cornelis Oostrander Jannetje Heermans
Dec 8	Johannes Schryver Bregje Teerpenning	Johannes Nov 20	Johannes Berg Anna Teerpenning
	Baltus Kemmel Margriet Wetdfiel	Hermanus Nov 1	Pieter Bruin Cornelia Bekker
	Johannes Oostrander Elisabeth Van Bunschoten	John Nov 15	Jan Wels, Jr. Anna Vreedenberg
15	Joseph Nier Eva Scheever	Jurrien Nov 22	Pieter Herder Marytie Scheever
	Johannes Louis Annatje Hendricsen	Hendricus Dec 9	Harry Hendricsen Rebekka Cool
	Nicolaas Luik Marytje Waldorf	Annatje	Johannes Staats Cathrina Priester
	Johannes Schermerhoorn Elisabeth Moor	Johannes Nov 5	Jacob Schermerhoorn and his wife
	Nicolaas Rouw Antje Kreislaar	Nicolaas	Nicolaas Philip Mariah Kreislaar
25	Pieter Brozig Christina Zipperly	Cathrina Dec 18	Joost Scheever Anna Mariah Zipperly
26	Henricus Heermans Mariah Van Wageningen	Andries Nov 28	Andries Heermansen and his wife
	Abraham Schotter Anna Barbera Miller	Johannes	Johannes Coenraad Myer Margriet Miller

Vol 86 NYGBR Rouw

Date of Baptism	*Parents*	*Child & Date of Birth*	*Sponsors*
	Michael Hondtsuker Maria Helfenstein	Maria Barbera Feb 18	Pieter Schryver and his wife
25	Emmerik Schryver Eva Burchard	Anna Ursula Mar 3	Martinus Burchard Anna Ursula Frulich
May 2	Henrik Buis Eva Kool	Racheltje Apr 11	George Bennet Geertruy Hagedoorn
	Nicolaas Feller Maria Nier	Nicolaas Apr 16	Hannes Rouw and his wife
1762	James Puters (Pieters?) Elizabeth Hoffman	Benjamin Mar 22	Pieter Hoffman and his wife
	Johan Georg Kuckenheim Anna Schmidt	Daniel Apr 11	Daniel Kuckenheim Maria Treber
	Zacharia Philip Anna Margrieta Rouw	Nicolaas Mar 25	Nicolaas Philip Christina Kilmer
9	Pieter Witbuk Maria Schudtz	Jan Apr 9	Cobus Witbuk Aarjaantje Decker
16	Rechbel Williams Margrietje Van Dyk	Ephraim Mar 12	Joseph Treber and his wife
	Cornelis Scott Annatje Van Tessel	Elizabeth May 14	Stephanus Frulich Elizabeth Scott
June 13	Wilhelmus Heermansen Hattje Hooglandt	Hattje May 25	Willem Hooglandt Hattje Hooglandt
20	Johannes Schufelt Catrina Volmar	Johannes May 19	—— Theeter and his wife
July 25	Benjamin Van Vreedenburg Catrina Kragt	Isaac July 15	Jacob Hagedoorn and his wife
	Johannes Weeber, Jr. Jannetje Freer	Catarina July 1	Johannes Weeber Catrina Dennemark
Aug 1	Benjamin Nort Catrina Buys	Robbert June 18	Henric Buys Lena Buys
8	Thimothey Van Steenbergen Racheltje Louis	Abraham July 13	Abraham Louis and his wife
	Benjamin Van Etten Heltje Van Vreedenburg	Racheltje July 13	Jacob Van Benthuisen Racheltje Van Vreedenburg
	Johannes Rouw Catrina Loescher	Marens July 10	Marens Loescher Catrina Burchardt
15	Henric Waldorp Maria Fynhout	Henric Aug 2	Cornelis Fynhout Christina Buzue
	Stephanus Burchardt Rebecca Van Etten	Marting Aug 6	Martinus Burchardt Catrina Burchardt
22	Henricus Heermansen Annatje Stoutenburg	Andries Aug 15	Philip Heermansen Jannetje Schermerhoorn
25	Antony Free Jannetje Lauw	Samuel Aug 6	Samuel Free Rachel Pfriem(?)

Date of Baptism	*Parents*
Sept 19	Cornelis Van Dyk Mercy Philips
Nov 21	Johannes Radcliff Neeltje Schermerhoorn
	Benjamin Van Steenberg Rebekka Kool
	Petrus De Witt Rachel Van Etten
	Frederick Hamm Catrina Stryt
	Dirk Van Vliet Heelena Weeber
1763 Jan 30	Johannes Kip, Jr. Catharina Pier
	Benjamin Kip Marretje Steenburg
	Francoys Matred Annatje Van Vreedenbe
	Hendrik Akkert Magdalena Bheem
Feb —	Juriaan Rysderp Christina Diderich
26	Pieter Scott Thankful Bok
1764 May 31	Marten Schryver Eva Burger
July 25	Petrus Stoutenburg Rachel Steenburg
Sept 2	Dirk Van Vliet Lena Weever
	Wilhelmus Heermans Neelken Hoogland
1766 Mar 9	Johannes Van Fredenbu Gepje (Gessje?) Kohl
	Tones Pier Elisabeth Van Steenburg
	Adam Ekkert Margaretha Althuisen
	Jacobus Westphal Annatien Wever

*From this point on dates of b
December 1774

Rowe(E)

—1683—

HISTORY

—OF—

Duchess County,

NEW YORK,

—WITH—

Illustrations and Biographical Sketches

—OF—

SOME OF ITS PROMINENT MEN AND PIONEERS.

By JAMES H. SMITH,

ASSISTED BY HUME H. CALE AND WILLIAM E. ROSCOE.

Published by D. MASON & CO.,

SYRACUSE, N. Y.

—1882—

1882

HISTORY

OF

Putnam County,

NEW YORK

WITH

Illustrations and Biographical Sketches

OF

SOME OF ITS PROMINENT MEN AND PIONEERS

PHILADELPHIA:

DUNIGAN & BROTHER,

PUBLISHERS, NO. 24 NORTH SIXTH STREET.

1882

Uldrick, another son, was the grandfather of Capt. Samuel Snyder Winegar. Conrad Winegar, another son of Garrett, was a magistrate and prominent citizen of the town. His antique and quaint looking old house, which stood near the rocks in the rear of Samuel Hitchcock's house, remained until about 1820. His only son, Gerhard, or Garrett, the grandfather of Garrett H., was an officer in the Revolution, and died before the close of the war.

Lieutenant Samuel Snyder, who was one of the Palatines, and came here with them, was brother-in-law to Garrett Winegar, and his wife was the daughter of Henry Nase. His house was where John D. Barnum lives. He died in 1808, at the age of ninety-five.

Another family who it is supposed came to this town soon after the Winegars, and previous to 1731, were the Rows. They also were German, and are supposed to have been of the Palatines. "Johannes Rouh died in 1768, aged 72 years." He lived where the brick house now stands built by Henry Morehouse. He was the father of Nicholas, Sr., and William. The sons of Nicholas, Sr., were Nicholas, Jr., Samuel, Conrad and Garrett. Conrad lived where Walter Sherman lives, and Garrett built the Hilliard house, a stone building where Shadrac Sherman's house now stands.

The old houses built by these early settlers, of which there were as many as seven or eight near Amenia Union at the beginning of the present century, were objects of especial interest.

A pen and ink map * of the Nine Partners, executed previous to 1731, shows the dwellings in Amenia at that time. The dwelling of Mr. Sackett is shown, and Henry Nase's four near Amenia Union confirm the supposition that Mr. Row was here previous to 1731, and the location of one of the houses agrees with that of Mr. Row.

In 1725, Henry Nase settled in the south part of the town. His memorial stone, in the cemetery at Dover, says: "Henry Nase, born in High Germany, died Dec. 14, 1759, about 64 years old." His residence was near where his grandson, Cornelius, lived, but on the opposite or east side of the river. Here also his son, Philip, Sr., resided, who was the father of Henry, John, Philip, Cornelius and William. Henry, the oldest of these, being a Tory, emigrated to Nova Scotia after the Revolutionary war. The others occupied four contiguous farms in that beautiful agricultural district.

The families of Knickerbocker and Van Deusen were in the south part of the town at an early period. There is a deed, written in the Dutch or Holland language, bearing date 1711, from Herman Knickerbocker to Cornelius Knickerbocker. It appears to be of land occupied by Van Deusen, whose house was a short distance east of George T. Belding's.

Capt. Isaac Delamater came here previous to 1740, from Kingston, Ulster County, where the family had lived several generations. His father was Jacob, and his grandfather, Claude, who came to America after 1645 and before 1650. They were Huguenots, driven from France by the revocation of the edict of Nantes. They fled first to Holland and from thence came to America.

Capt. Delamater was a man of prominence in the town. He was famous as an eccentric magistrate. Many quaint things were said and done by him, but his integrity and good sense were never questioned. It is an accredited tradition that in judicial cases of importance he consulted his wife, who sometimes sat by his side in court. He was an extensive land owner. Martin remained at the homestead; Benjamin built a stone house north of Horace Reed's; John (Honnes), built at Leedsville the first mill erected in the town, and in 1761 he built the brick house now the property of Myron B. Benton. On the wall of this antique building are still to be seen the initials "J. M. D."—John and Mary Delamater. Isaac, Jr., lived on the farm now owned by Newton Reed, where he built a house, a portion of which is the residence of the present owner, and is now the oldest building in the town of Amenia.

The farm of Edward E. Cline also belonged to Capt. Delamater. Some quite celebrated men have descended from this family. A grandson of John Delamater of Leedsville, John Delamater, M. D., LL. D., was a distinguished physician and surgeon, and a professor in the medical institutions of Pittsfield, Mass., Fairfield, N. Y., and Cleveland, Ohio, in which latter place he died in 1867. Ex-Governor Todd, of Ohio, Ex-Vice President Colfax and William M. Evarts, are also members of this family. Capt. Isaac Delamater died April 20, 1775, the day after the battle of Lexington, and was buried in his own field.

Besides the settlers whose names have been given there was one named Baltus Lot, who lived

* In the possession of Mrs. Caroline Germond, a descendant of Henry Filkin, one of the Nine Partners.

Ulrich, another son, was the grandfather of Capt. Samuel Snyder Wiegar. Conrad Wiegar, another son of Garrett, was a magistrate and prominent citizen of the town. His antique and quaint looking old house, which stood near the rocks in the rear of Garrett Hitchcock's house, remained until about 1840. His only son, Gerhard, or Garrett, the grandfather of Garrett H., was an officer in the Revolution, and died before the close of the war.

Lieutenant Samuel Snyder, who was one of the Palatines, and came here with them, was another-below to Garrett Wiegar, and his wife was the daughter of Henry Nase. His house was where John D. Bergum lives. He died in 1808, at the age of ninety-five.

Another family, who is supposed came to this town soon after the Wiegars, and previous to 1731, were the Rows. They also were German, and are supposed to have been of the Palatines. "Johannes Roth died in 1768, aged 74 years." He lived where the brick house now stands built by Henry Moorhouse. He was the father of Nicholas, Sr., and William. The sons of Nicholas, Sr., were Nicholas, Jr., Samuel, Conrad and Garrett. Conrad lived where Walter Sherman lives, and Garrett built the Hilliard house, a stone building where Sandrac Sherman's house now stands.

The old houses built by these early settlers, of which there were as many as seven or eight near Amenia Union at the beginning of the present century, were objects of especial interest.

A pen and ink map* of the Nine Partners, executed previous to 1731, shows the dwellings in Amenia at that time. The dwelling of Mr. Bennett is shown, and Henry Nase's four near Amenia Union confirm the supposition that Mr. Bow was here previous to 1731, and the location of one of the houses agrees with that of Mr. Bow.

In 1731 Henry Nase settled in the south part of the town. His numerous sons, in the vicinity at Oliver, says: "Henry Nase, born in High Germany, died Dec. 14, 1759, about 64 years old." His residence was near where his grandsons, Gottlieb, lived, but on the opposite or east side of the river. Here also his son, Philip, Sr., resided, who was the father of Henry, John, Philip, Cornelius and William. Henry, the oldest of these, being a Tory, emigrated to Nova Scotia after the Revolutionary war. The others occupied from contiguous farms in that beautiful agricultural district.

The families of Knickerbocker and Van Deusen were in the south part of the town at an early period. There is a deed, written in the Dutch or Holland language, bearing date 1711, from Herman Knickerbocker to Cornelius Knickerbocker. It appears to be of land occupied by Van Deusen, whose house was a short distance east of George T. Belding's.

Capt. Isaac Delamater came here previous to 1740, from Kingston, Ulster County, where the family had lived several generations. His father was Jacob, and his grandfather, Claude who came to America after 1645 and became Anga. They were Huguenots, driven from France by the revocation of the edict of Nantes. They had now to Holland and from thence came to America.

Capt. Delamater was a man of prominence in the town. He was famous as an eccentric magistrate. Many quaint things were said and done by him, but his integrity and good sense were never questioned. It is an accredited fraction that in judicial cases of importance he consulted his wife, who sometimes sat by his side in court. He was an extensive land owner. Martin retained at the homestead; Benjamin built a stone house north of Hinsee Reed's; John (Hornes), built at Leedsville the first mill erected in the town, and he took to built the brick house now the property of Myron B. Benton. On the wall of this antique building are still to be seen the initials "J. M. D."—John and Mary Delamater. Isaac, Jr., lived on the farm now owned by Newton Reed, where he built a house, a portion of which is the residence of the present owner, and is now the oldest building in the town of Amenia.

The farm of Edward E. Cline also belonged to Capt. Delamater. Some quite celebrated men have descended from this family. A grandson of John Delamater of Leedsville, John Delamater, M. D., LL. D., was a distinguished physician and surgeon, and a professor in the medical institutions of Pittsfield, Mass., Fairfield, N. Y., and Cleveland, Ohio, in which latter place he died in 1863. Ex-Governor Todd of Ohio, Ex-Vice President Colfax and William M. Evarts, are also members of this family. Capt. Isaac Delamater died April 25, 1775, the day after the battle of Lexington, and was buried in his own field.

Besides the settlers whose names have been given there was one named Baltus Lot, who lived

* In the possession of Mrs. Charles Kennedy, a descendant of Henry Pitkin, one of the Nine Partners.

When and why did ROE as a family name (ca 1720) become ROWE?

EXCERPT * * * * * * * * * * * * * * EXCERPT * * * * * * * * * * * * * * EXCERPT

In 1984, searching among loose papers at the present courthouse in Chesapeake, VA, where the old Norfolk County records are housed, provided this researcher with an interesting item. An ancient scrap of folded paper was opened to reveal the document which is considered to be WILLIAM ROE's first license to keep an Ordinary in Norfolk Co., VA. Except for the few missing words, which were on the fold that crumbled when opened, the document reads, as follows:(40)

"Know all men by these present that Wee William Roe & Lem[11] Wilson both of Norfolk County are held & firmly bound unto our Sovereigne Lord King George By the Grace of God over Greate Britaine & France & Ireland defender of the faith in the full & Just Sum of Tenn thousand pounds of tobacco to be paid according to Act now in force Concerning tobacco payments etc. to w[ch] payment well and truly to be maide wee binde our Selves & Either of us ours and Either of our heirs Exec[t]s & adm[t]s Joyntly & Severally firmly by these presents In Wittness whereof Wee have hereunto Set our hands and Seales this 16 Day of November 1716

The Condition of this obligation is Such that Whereas the above bounden WILL (missing) the day and the date (missing)

[this line not readable]

whole yeare if therefore the Said WILLIAM ROE (missing) ?ly provide in his said Ordinary good wholesome lodging and Dyet for Travelors & Stablinge fodder & provinder or pasturidge and provinder as the Season Shall require for there horses for the term of one yeare from the Date above sd and Shall not permitt nor Suffer any unlawful gaiming in his house nor on the Sabathday Suffer any person to Drink or Tiple more than is necessary then this obligation to be void and of none Effect or Else to remaine in full force Strenth & virtue---

Signed, Sealed and Delivered

in presence of _____us

Tho[s] Butt CNC

W[m] Roe

Lem Wilson"

On what was anciently known as Costen's Island, at the Great Bridge in Chesapeake, VA, today there stands a newly-built restaurant called "Locke's Point." Mr. MATT W. RILEY, an engineer with the city of Chesapeake [and a researcher himself] told this researcher in 1984 that "that restaurant is setting just about where that fella' ROE had his Ordinary back in the early 1700s."

ROE/ROWE

A VICTORIAN'S REFLECTION ON THE SURNAME ROE

The purpose of these lines is to give a brief résumé of an historic old family name through a time period over 1000 years. The name ROE is of Norse origin and is not known to have a special meaning. In the (old) Norse language, names appear which commence with an R preceded by the letter H. The names ROLF, RANE, and ROE in pagan times were spelled HROF, HRANE, and HROE. Later on the letter H was omitted.

When Rolf the Ganger and his Norsemen invaded France and seized that region named for its conquerors, the name ROE was established at Rouen, the capital thereafter of the Dukes of Normandy. Gradually, by custom and from necessity, the followers of Rollo adopted the French language and the Norse was abandoned. The French spelling of ROE in the records at Rouen evolved into ROO, ROU, ROUS, ROUX, and LE ROUX. However, the pronunciation of the name remained unchanged.

ROU as a family name crossed the English Channel with William of Normandy in 1066. It is the Latin root of LE ROUX and means "red." Latin was the language by which the Normans governed England. It served as the universal language of medieval European courts. Eventually, Anglo-Saxon, or Old English, regained its use among the English nobility. Then ROE resurfaces as a surname. A few members of the family retained the Norman ROUS, which form is still in use today. Generally, the Norse ROE is most commonly found in Ireland, England, and America.

There is geographical as well as historical interest attached to the ROE name. In northern Ireland the river ROE meanders into Lough Fogle and thence into the North Sea. No doubt this river was named by ROE, a Norseman. ROE HAMPTON is a suburb of London and the original Anglo-Norman ROE hometown. ROESKILDE, or ROE'S FOUNTAIN, sits on Zeland Island in Denmark. Besides being Denmark's first capital, it is one of Scandinavia's oldest cities as well. Lastly, Virginia Land Company's Thomas Roe lent his name to a small harbor in the New World. We know it as SIR THOMAS ROE'S WELCOME and find it on North Hampton Island's coast--near the Isthmus of ROE--north of Hudson's Bay.

Summarized from a paper written by,
FRANCIS ASBURY ROE, Rear Admiral
June 1890

1 L/C Rowe

COMMEMORATIVE

BIOGRAPHICAL RECORD

—OF—

DUTCHESS COUNTY,

NEW YORK,

CONTAINING

BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCHES OF PROMINENT AND REPRESENTATIVE CITIZENS, AND OF MANY OF THE EARLY SETTLED FAMILIES.

ILLUSTRATED

CHICAGO:
J. H. BEERS & CO.
1897.

L/C July 1983

cultural pursuits throughout his life. In his political affiliations he was a Democrat. His death occurred in 1856; that of his wife in 1845. Their children were as follows: Cordelia, married Peter Youngs, a farmer of Dutchess county, and both are deceased; James E. is the next younger; John removed to the West, where his death occurred; Hannah E. is the wife of Morris Demers, a cooper, of Pennsylvania; Mary J. was married and removed to the West, since which time no news has been received of her; Helen became the wife of William Potts, formerly a farmer of Lagrange; Peter followed farming in Lagrange town until his death; Minard and Rachel both died in early life.

The subject proper of this review spent his boyhood days in the usual manner of farmer lads, his time being largely occupied by work on the old homestead, and to the pursuit to which he was reared he has always devoted his energies. He is ever an advocate of advancement, and ready to accept improved methods which his judgment countenances as practical. In his dealings he is strictly honorable, and his well-spent life commends him to the confidence and regard of all.

Mr. Van Kleeck was united in marriage with a daughter of David Rigar, and they resided on the old farm in Lagrange until 1869, when he sold his property there and came to his present farm. On July 4, 1895, he was called upon to mourn the loss of his wife, who was a most estimable lady.

JULIUS O. ROWE, one of the most prominent agriculturists of the town of Milan, Dutchess county, was born September 7, 1830, upon his present estate, which has been in the possession of his family for over 135 years.

Johannes Rowe, great-grandfather of our subject, and a German by birth, came in 1760 with some of his brothers to Dutchess county, where he purchased 911 acres of land from Chancellor Robt. R. Livingston, and much of this land is still in the possession of the Rowe family. For this land he paid £750, on which, in 1766, he built a stone house (still standing), and passed the remaining years of his life in the quiet calling of a farmer. Johannes Rowe died in 1771, and was buried in the family ground across the road from the church which bears the family name. He was twice married, and by his first wife had six children, two daughters—Mary (Mrs. James Stewart), Catherine (Mrs. William Stewart); and four sons—John, Sebastian, Philip and Mark; and by his second wife he had one daughter, Lydia—seven children in all. To each of these the father gave a farm in the town of Milan, and the boys all settled there and were prominent in the early history of the town; they built the Methodist church there, and were generous supporters of many local enterprises, from which that neighborhood still derives benefit. Philip had a son William P. Rowe, who served as a soldier in the war of 1812.

Mark Rowe, our subject's grandfather, married Catherine Pitcher, and reared a family of four sons: John, a farmer in the town of Milan, left no children; Garrett, a soldier in the war of 1812, was a farmer in Columbia county, and had six children, whose descendants still live there; William was a farmer in the town of Milan, and left several children; and Leonard Rowe, our subject's father, born at the present farm in 1801, became a farmer by occupation. He was married, in 1827, to Miss Eliza C. Reid, a native of the town of Milan. The Reids are of English origin, and the first American ancestors came at an early date, settling in New England. Peter Reid, Mrs. Rowe's grandfather, married Miss Thankful Beecher, of New Haven, Conn., and their son Ely was born in Connecticut, in early life coming to Dutchess county, where he met and married Miss Catherine Rowe, a native of the town of Milan (then Northeast). They settled in Rhinebeck-on-Hudson, where Ely Reid was a merchant for a number of years. After the marriage of our subject's parents, they settled at the old homestead, where they reared a family of four children: Julius O., Edward, Horatio, and Virginia A.

Leonard Rowe was very influential in local affairs, a leader in the Democratic organization, and for many years a supervisor and justice of the peace. Edward went to Minnesota in 1856, purchased a large tract of land on the Minnesota river where he improved a large farm, and resided there twenty-one years. His health failing, he rented his land and returned to Milan in 1887, where he died in 1889. Julius O. Rowe still resides with his brother and sister at Home Nest, the ancestral home of their parents, where in youth they received an academic education, fitting them for any

L/C Cat. 2 2800 997-C
Rowe

Old Gravestones of Dutchess County New York

Nineteen Thousand Inscriptions

Collected and Edited by
J. Wilson Poucher, M. D.
and
Helen Wilkinson Reynolds

Collections of the
Dutchess County Historical Society
Volume II

Poughkeepsie
New York
1924

Old Gravestones
of
Dutchess County
New York

Nineteen Thousand Inscriptions

Collected and Edited by

J. Wilson Poucher, M.D.

and

Helen Wilkinson Reynolds

Volume of the

Dutchess County Historical Society

Volume II

Poughkeepsie
New York
1924

All literary matter on the stones has been omitted to economize space and all inscriptions have been reduced to a standard form. The use of brackets indicates uncertainty as to the lettering on the stone. Lists are arranged alphabetically, first by family names, second by the Christian names in one family. They are grouped by townships and in each town-group are presented in the following order: (1) family grounds, (2) churchyards, (3) community grounds. The abbreviations used are:

B.	= Born.	Wid.	= Widow.
D.	= Died, Day, Days.	A.	= Age.
Dau.	= Daughter.	Y.	= Year, Years.
S.	= Son.	M.	= Month, Months.
W.	= Wife.		

To facilitate the use of these lists under the township-grouping the following summary of the civil divisions, land patents and racial stocks in Dutchess County is appended:

CIVIL DIVISIONS

1683. Organization of "the Dutchess's County." The territory originally included in the county has twice been reduced: (1) in 1717, when a strip at the north end was set off to Albany County (this strip now comprises the towns of Germantown and Clermont in Columbia County) and (2) in 1812, when the present Putnam County was set off to the south.

1717. Civil divisions instituted in the county, viz., North, Middle and South Wards.

1737. Civil divisions of the county reorganized and the following precincts created: Beekman, Crom Elbow, North, Poughkeepsie, Rhinebeck, Rombout and South Precincts.

1746. North Precinct extended across the Oblong and re-named Northeast.

1762. Crom Elbow Precinct divided into Amenia and Charlotte Precincts.

1768. Pawling Precinct set off from Beekman Precinct.

1788. Civil divisions of the county reorganized and the following townships created:

Amenia, from Amenia Precinct.
Beekman, from Beekman Precinct.
Clinton, from Charlotte Precinct.
Fishkill, from Rombout Precinct.
Northeast, from Northeast Precinct.
Pawling, from Pawling Precinct.
Poughkeepsie, from Poughkeepsie Precinct.
Rhinebeck, from Rhinebeck Precinct.
Washington, from Charlotte Precinct.

1793. Town of Stanford erected out of the town of Washington.
1807. Town of Dover erected out of the town of Pawling.
1812. Town of Red Hook erected out of the town of Rhinebeck.
1818. Town of Milan erected out of the town of Northeast.
1821. Town of Hyde Park erected out of the town of Clinton.
1821. Town of Pleasant Valley erected out of the town of Clinton.
1821. Town of La Grange erected chiefly out of the town of Beekman, and partly out of the town of Fishkill. It was first called Freedom.
1823. Town of Pine Plains erected out of the town of Northeast.
1827. Town of Union Vale erected out of the town of Beekman.
1849. Town of East Fishkill erected out of the town of Fishkill.
1875. Town of Wappinger erected out of the town of Fishkill.

LAND PATENTS

Settlers in Dutchess County took title to their lands under eleven royal patents.

1. The Rombout Patent, granted 1685. Covered the present towns of Fishkill, East Fishkill, Wappinger, a portion of Poughkeepsie and the western portion of La Grange.
2. The Sanders and Harmense Patent, granted 1686. Covered a portion of the present town and city of Poughkeepsie.
3. The Schuyler Patent, granted 1688. Covered a portion of the town and city of Poughkeepsie.
4. The Artsen-Rosa-Elton Patent, granted 1688. Covered the southwest corner of the present town of Rhinebeck.

5. The Pawling Patent, granted 1696. Covered the part of the present town of Hyde Park which was north of the subsequent Hyde Park Patent.

6. The Great Nine Partners Patent, granted 1697. Covered the present towns of Amenia, Washington, Pleasant Valley, the southern portions of the towns of Northeast, Stanford and Clinton, and that part of the town of Hyde Park which is south and east of Crom Elbow Creek.

7. The Rhinebeck Patent, granted 1703. Covered the present town of Red Hook and almost all of Rhinebeck.

8. The Beekman Patent, granted 1703. Covered the present towns of Beekman, Pawling, Dover, Union Vale and the eastern portion of La Grange.

9. The Hyde Park Patent, granted 1705. Covered the part of the present town of Hyde Park bounded east and south by Crom Elbow Creek and north by the Pawling Patent. The line between the Hyde Park and Pawling Patents was approximately the present northern boundary of the property of F. G. Landon.

10. The Little Nine Partners Patent, granted 1706. Covered the present towns of Milan and Pine Plains and the northern parts of Northeast, Stanford and Clinton.

11. The Oblong (a rectification of the boundary line between New York and Connecticut), created 1731. Covered a strip on the eastern border of the county, through the towns of Northeast, Amenia, Dover and Pawling.

RACIAL STOCKS

The colonial population of Dutchess County may be divided roughly into three classes,—the Dutch, the German and the English. There was a sprinkling of French (but negligible in number) and an occasional Scandinavian, Scotch-, Welsh-, or Irishman.

Settlement of the county occurred in distinct racial waves. The Dutch came first in a thin stream, from Albany and Ulster Counties chiefly, and in the approximate period of 1683-1725 they settled at scattered points in the valley of the Fishkill, of the Clove and of the Wappingers creeks, on the site of the city of Poughkeepsie and in the present town of Rhinebeck. From about 1730 to 1750 they came in good numbers from Long Island and Westchester County and concentrated on the Rombout Patent at the southern end of the county.

Palatine Germans were the predominant element in the northern end of the county, in Red Hook, Rhinebeck and Milan, although the Dutch were a close second in Rhinebeck. The Germans came to Dutchess from the Palatine camps in Albany and Ulster Counties and arrived approximately 1715-1730.

From 1730 to 1775 emigrants from New England came into Dutchess and settled large areas in the eastern and central sections of the county. They also penetrated into almost all of the previously settled parts. This English stock gave the final color to the character of the county as a whole. The Dutch and German languages disappeared from common speech and the English tongue was permanently established.

9. Pinney, Phebe, dau. of Ambrose & Maria, d. 1835, May 7, a. 1-4-15.
10. Steenburg, David A., "who resided in the town of Warren, Herkimer County," d. 1834, Mar. 22, a. 22-2-5.
11. Stickle, Elizabeth, dau. of Martin & Susan, d. 1850, Apr. 22, a. 1-7-17.
12. Thorn, (Cynthia), w. of Gilbert, & dau. of N. & H. Mead, d. 1806, Sep. 17, a. 29 y.
13. Wilber, Gertrude, w. of Henry, d. 1855, Feb. 16, a. 29-10-10.
14. Wilbur, Marion, s. of Zacharia & Sarah, d. 1852, Mar. 12, a. 10 m. 24 d.

UNNAMED GROUND

CLASSIFICATION: **Family ground.**
LOCATION: **About three miles south of La Fayette, on the lower Wilcox farm.**
CONDITION: **In an open field.**
INSCRIPTIONS: **3 in number. Copied in August, 1914, by J. W. Poucher, M. D., and Miss M. O. Johnston.**
REMARKS: **Unnamed ground.**

1. D. "C. G. D. Apr. 6, 1803."
2. G. "I. G. 1793."
3. Smith, Catharine Ann, dau. of Nathan & Hannah, d. 1841, Aug. 21, a. 11-1-5.

SHAW GROUND

CLASSIFICATION: **Family ground.**
LOCATION: **About three miles south of La Fayette, on the upper Wilcox farm.**
CONDITION. **In an open field.**
INSCRIPTIONS: **3 in number. Copied in August, 1914, by J. W. Poucher, M. D., and Miss M. O. Johnston.**
REMARKS: **Shaw ground.**

1. M. "W. M. Mar. 12, 1842."
2. Shaw, John W., d. 1834, Dec. 5, a. 60 y.
3. Shaw, Sarah, w. of John W., d. 1858, Oct. 23, a. 81 y.

ROWE GROUND

CLASSIFICATION: **Family ground.**
LOCATION: **North of La Fayette, opposite Rowe Methodist church.**
CONDITION: **In good order.**
INSCRIPTIONS: **99 in number. Copied July 22, 1914, by J. W. Poucher, M. D., Mrs. Poucher, Mrs. Louis P. Hasbrouck and Miss Mabel Cooley.**
REMARKS: **Rowe cemetery. In 1760 Johannes Rowe bought 911 acres in what is now the town of Milan. He died in 1771 and was buried in this family ground. Methodism was started in Milan about 1790 and a church was built about 1800 opposite the Rowe family burial place. In 1838, through the generosity of John Rowe, a second building was erected which is known as the Rowe Methodist church.**

1. Bartlett, Elizabeth, dau. of Henry W. & Lydia, d. 1848, Mar. 28, a. 23-4-23.
2. Bartlett, Henry S., s. of Henry W. & Lydia, d. 1857, Nov. 23, a. 21-7-18.
3. Bartlett, Henry W., d. 1858, Aug. 16, a. 63-4-23.
4. Bartlett, Dr. John F., d. 1825, Aug. 24, in 37th y.
5. Bartlett, John F., s. of Henry W. & Lydia, d. 1850, May 21, a. 23-4-20.
6. Bartlett, Lydia Park, w of Henry W., d. 1871, Oct. 18, a. 69-2-14.
7. Bartlett, Dr. Richard, d. 1824, Sep. 29, in 87th y.
8. Bartlett, Sarah, w. of Dr. Richard, d. 1838, Oct. 22, in 86th y.
9. Bartlett, William Benson, d. 1860, Mar. 9, a. 29-8-21.
10. Bedell, Mary K. Bartlett, w. of Charles C., d. 1868, June 9, a. 26 y. 6 m.

11. Cheeseman, Sarah B., d. 1876, June 30, a. 75 y. 3 m.
12. Colver, Esq.; Elisha, d. 1791, June 29, a. 68 y.
13. Cookingham, Alvin, s. of Isaac W. & Ann Maria, d. 1846, July 26, a. 6 m.
14. Cookingham, Ann Mariah, w. of Isaac W., d. 1853, May 6, a. 35 y. 6 m.
15. Cornelius, Irving J., s. of Alfred & Louisa G., d. 1871, Oct. 31, a. 1-4-5.
16. Cornelius, Louisa G. Rowe, w. of Alfred M., b. 1836, Mar. 26, d. 1889, Feb. 21,
17. Crandell, Julia G., w. of John S., d. 1854, June 16, a. 22 y. 22 d.
18. El(m)endorph, Cornelius C., d. 1824, Feb. 19, in 37th y.
19. Haight, Olivia, d. 1856, Jan. 31, a. 90 y.
20. Heermans, Semantha Catharine, w. of Abraham, d. 1857, Aug. 8, a. 52-6-19.
21. Herrick, Janette W., w. of James, d. 1860, May 31, a. 20-11-5.
22. Hicks, Rachel, w. of Elias, d. 1819, July 14, a. 36-8-17.
23. Hotaling, Catharine, w. of Jeremiah, d. 1876, Nov. 9, a. 77 y.
24. Judd, Catharine, dau of Doct. Uri & Isabella, d. 1812, Aug. 18, a. 2-9-14.
25. Link, Henry, d. 1857, Jan. 22, a. 31 y. 29 d.
26. Link, Virginia, dau. of Henry & Maria, d. 1857, May 17, a. 11 m.
27. Mulnix, Lizzie, dau. of Rev. A. N. & M. E., (no dates on stone).
28. P. "M. P. 1817, a. 81".
29. Row, Anna Barbara, b. 1791, Apr. 6, d. 1813, Aug. 7, a. 22-4-1.
30. Row, Betsey, second w. of John I., d. 1820, Mar. 11, a. 41-1-8.
31. Rowe, Betsey, (consort) of Nicholas Rowe, d. 1843, Mar. 11, a. 62-1-5.
32. Row, Boston, d. 1843, Sep. 15, a. 89 y.
33. Rowe, Caroline E., dau. of Nicholas & Betsey, d. 1839, Apr. 17, a. 29-8-27.
34. Row, Catherine, w. of John, d. 1766, Jan. 17, a. 30 y.
35. Row, Catherine, dau. of John, d. 1778, Jan. 8, a. 8 m.
36. Row, Catharine, b. 1779, July 26, d. 1812, Oct. 20, a. 33-2-24.
37. Row, Catharine Cornelia, dau. of William & Charlotte, d. 1832, Feb. 23, a. 1-7-12.
38. Row, Charity, w. of John, d. 1827, June 27, a. 74 y.
39. Rowe, Charlotte Estes, w. of William M., d. 1868, Sep. 14, a. 70 y.
40. Row, Christina, dau. of Nicholas & Betsey, d. 1806, Nov. 3, a. 2 y.
41. Row, Chr' tenah, w. of John, d. 1818, Sep. 1, a. 80 y.
42. Rowe, Cornelius C., d. 1845, June 30, a. 35-11-10.
43. Rowe, Eliza, w. of Nicholas N., b. 1804, Apr. 22, d. 1844, Dec. 24.
44. Row, Hannah Streit, w. of John M., d. 1833, Feb. 3, a. 43-8-20.
45. Rowe, Henry C., s. of Mulford H. & Maria, d. 1842, July 27, a. 2-11-18.
46. Rowe, Hunting, s. of Nicholas & Eliza, b. 1824, Jan. 7, in Catskill, N. Y., d. 1852, Nov. 16, in Providence, R. I.
47. Row, James, s. of William & Charlotte, d. 1828, Sep. 9, a. 2 y. 29 d.
48. Rowe, Jeremiah S., s. of Nicholas & Eliza, b. 1822, Mar. 9, d. 1847, Oct. 15.
49. Row, John, d. 1771, Sep. 29, a. 49 y.
50. Row, John, d. 1810, Dec. 19, a. 59-2-6.
51. Rowe, John B., d. 1815, Mar. 1, a. 38-(7 or 1)-10.
52. Rowe, John I., d. 1863, May 12, a. 86-5-2.
53. Rowe, John L., s. of Mark & Susan, d. 1851, Apr. 25, a. 10 m. 14 d.
54. Rowe, John M., d. 1870, July 4, a. 84-4-25.
55. Rowe, Lydia, dau. of John & Charity, d. 1794, July 18, a. 3 y. 2 m.
56. Row, Margaret, w. of Philip, d.1795, Dec. 10, a. 30 y. 6 m.
57. Row, Margaret, w. of Boston, d. 1831, Aug. 10, a. 74-7-15.
58. Row, Nicholas, d. 1824, Apr. 17, a. 45-4-21.
59. Rowe, Nicholas N., d. 1833, Mar. 15, a. 32-9-13.
60. Rowe, Phebe S., dau. of John I. & Catharine, d. 1832, Feb. 14, a. 21 y. 3 m.
61. Rowe, Polly, w. of Philip, d. 1840, Jan. 11, a 62 y.
62. Rowe, Rachel S., d. 1871, Aug. 24, a. 75-2-25.
63. Rowe, Samuel, d. 1829, Feb. 3, a. 26-7-24.
64. Row, Synthia Caroline, dau. of William & Charlotte, d. 1838, Sep. 1, a. 1 y. 17 d.
65. Row, Will Helm (us), s. of John, d. 1765, Mar. 10, a. 6 m. 5 d.
66. Rowe, William M., d. 1869, Nov. 17, a. 75 y.
67. Rowe, William P., d. 1858, Feb. 23, a. 64 y. 9 m.
68. Rowe, Zachariah, s. of John & Charity, d. 1794, July 25, a 5 y. 4 m.
69. Row, Zachariah, s. of John I. & Catharine, d. 1825, Feb. 28, a. 26-4-6.
70. Stewart, Catharine, w. of William, d. 1844, Feb. 6, a. (below ground).
71. Stewart, Charlotte, dau. of Dr. James W. & Catharine, d. 1842, Feb. 10, a. 13-3-7.
72. Stewart, Elizabeth, dau. of Dr. James W. & Catharine, d. 1821, Mar. 17, a. 2-11-9.
73. Stewart, Elizabeth, w. of William W., d. 1852, Jan. 3, a. 71-8-5.
74. Stewart, Col. Henry W., d. 1840, Aug. 31, a. 70-11-26.
75. Stewart, Hiram, d. 1860, Mar. 15, a. 42 y. 25 d.
76. Stewart, Capt. James, d. 1800, July 6, a. 48-1-16.
77. Setwart, Mary E., dau. of Smith D. & Sarah, d. 1852, Mar. 9, a. 2 m. 12 d.
78. Stewart, Phebe, w. of Col. Henry W., d. 1846, Aug. 21, a. 76 y. 9 m.
79. Stewart, Richard D. C, d. 1812, Dec. 5, a. 27 y. 9 m.

80. Stewart, Tamer, w. of Richard D. C., d. 1821, Mar. 18, a. 38 y.
81. Stewart, Walter, s. of Smith D. & Sarah, d. 1850, June 6, a. 6-5-8.
82. Stewart, William, d. 1788, Mar. 10, a. 49-8-16.
83. Stewart, William W., d. 1842, Sep. 11, a. 42 y. 4 m.
84. Stewart, William W., d. 1859, July 17, a. 80-11-7.
85. Stoutenburgh, Elizabeth, w. of Tobias, Jr., d. 1825, July 15, a. 29 y.
86. Tacel, Justus, d. 1857, Jan. 23, a. 23-11-9.
87. Tapping, Hezekiah, d. 1832, Sep. 16, a. 65-6-28.
88. Tapping, Mary Colver, w. of Hezekiah, b. 1765, June 8, d. 1843, Sep. 19.
89. Thorn, Catherine, w. of Robert E., d. 1881, Jan. 16, a. 85 y. 28 d.
90. Traver, Hannah, w. of John T., d. 1847, July 10, a. 78 y.
91. Traver, John T., d. 1847, Feb. 6, a. 84 y.
92. Waltermire, Catharine, w. of Peter, d. 1825, May 23, a. 39-10-29.
93. Watermire, Peter E., s. of George & Catherine, a. 2-1-23.
94. Waltemiere, Thaddeus J., s. of William & Maryette, d. 1852, Nov. 17, a. 14 y. 5 [illegible]
95. Waltemiere, Theodore, s. of William & Maryett, d. 1853, July 29, a. 2-6-21.
96. Waltermire, Thurressa, dau. of William & Maryott Lucretia, d. 1844, June 11, a. 1 y. 3 d.
97. Waltermire, Webster, s. of William & Mariett L., d. 1849, Mar. 9, a. 2-7-5.
98. Waltemiere, William, s. of William & Maryett, d. 1853, Apr. 29, a. 11 m. 3 d.
99. Waltemiere, William S., s. of William & Maryette, d. 1850, Apr. 16, a. 1-3-15.

YEOMANS GROUND

CLASSIFICATION: Family ground.
LOCATION: One mile south of La Fayette.
CONDITION: Thickly overgrown but occasionally used within recent years.
INSCRIPTIONS: 82 in number. Copied in August, 1914, by J. W. Poucher, M. D., Mrs. Poucher and Miss M. O. Johnston.
REMARKS: Spoken of as the Yeomans ground.

1. Benedict, Caroline, w. of Hiram, d. 1890, Aug. 23, a. 71 y.
2. Bowman, Albert, b. 1820, Feb. 28, d. 1899, Mar. 18.
3. Bowman, Joseph A., d. 1867, May 26, a. 67-5-19;
   Maria, his wife, d. 1875, Apr. 20, a. 75 y.
4. Bowman, Louisa, w. of Albert, & dau. of Wilbur & Eighmie Story, d. 1864, Mar. 31, a. 28 y. 27 d.
5. Bowman, Louisa, dau. of J. S. & Jane, d. 1873, Dec. 7, a. 3-8-5.
6. Bowman, Rhoda, w. of Maltia, d. 1871, Sep. 8, a. 94 y.
7. Bowman, Sands, d. 1837, Oct. 23, a. 29-8-17.
8. Clark, Jane, w. of Samuel, d. 1844, Oct. 9, a. 31-8-27.
9. Conger, Alonzo, s. of Clinton & Angelina, d. 1837, Mar. 26, a. 1-8-26.
10. Conger, Laura, d. 1892, Feb. 20, a. 73 y.
11. Darling, Nicholas, d. 1830, Sep. 25, a. 61-11-20.
12. Green, Benjamin R., d. 1853, June 16, a. 42-10-26.
13. Green, Forest C., s. of Ambrose S. & Lucy Ann, d. 1856, Dec. 29, a. 3-9-4.
14. Green, George R., s. of William & Libbie, d. 1840, Feb. 6, a. 4 y.
15. Green, John, 1835-1863.
16. Green, Maggie, w. of Mekenery R., d. 1870, Feb. 11, a. 27 y.
17. Green, Mahala, 1814-1873.
18. Green, William, d. 1872, Oct. 2, a. 63 y.
19. Ham, John, d. 1858, Mar. 29, a. 52 y.
20. Hart, Sanford, 1785-1830;
    Catharine, his wife, 1789-1857.
21. Hicks, Eliza Scism, w. of Samuel, d. 1854, May 29, a. 29-7-10.
22. Hicks, Elizabeth, w. of John, d. 1824, May 18, a. 60 y. 7 m.
23. Hicks, John, d. 1834, Oct. 11, a. 73 y. 5 d.
24. Hoag, Jane Elizabeth, dau. of Charles & Susan, d. 1835, Nov. 10, a. 1-1-2.
25. Hoag, William Henry, s. of Charles & Sarah, d. 1844, Feb. 24, a. 7 m. 25 d.
26. Hopeman, George W., 1838-1907.
    Talmage, Frances, 1836-1892.
    (Note: Two names on same stone; relationship not stated).
27. Hopeman, Peter, d. 1870, Feb. 11, a. 76-5-6.
28. Hopeman, Phebe, w. of Peter, d. 1871, Sep. 7, a. 77-7-1.
29. Kilmer, Eliza, w. of Henry, d. 1846, Sep. 13, a. 24-5-18.
30. Killmer, Henry E., s. of John & Lydia, d. 1847, Sep. 15, a. 1 y. 15 d.
31. Killmer, Lydia Ann, w. of John, d. 1850, Feb. 25, a. 38-2-25.

974.7
F
N.Y.

 by Fernow

593 (E 24)
1776
Jany. 4
1784
Aug. 10

ECKER, Adam, of Mohawks District, Tryon Co., yeoman. Wife Margret, children by first marriage vizt: John, George and Mary, other children Adam, Henry, Peter, Abraham, Margaret, Catherine and Marilis. Real and personal estate. Executors John Eker, Richard Snell and Suphrines Tygart, all of Tryon Co., yeomen. Witnesses John McKinney, Elizabeth McKinney and John Phelleps. Proved in Montgomery Co.

594 (E 25)
1778
March 31
1783
Febry. 14

ELLWELL, Samuel, of South East Prect., Dutchess Co. Wife ——, heirs of son Samuel dec'd, sons Jabez and Isaac, heirs of dec'd daughters Mary, Esther and Sarah, daughters Elizabeth, Grissel and Deborah. Real and personal estate. Executor son Isaac. Witnesses Thomas Ragon of S. E. Prect., tailor, Mary Chapman and Moss Kent.

595 (E 26)
1780
Septbr. 20
1786
Decbr. 21

EDMONSTON, James, of New Windsor, Ulster Co., yeoman. Daughter Sarah McDonil, grandchildren James, William, Margaret Edmonston, son William and his wife Jane. Real and personal property. Executor son William. Witnesses John McConnell, of Ulster Co., blacksmith, Barzillai Tuthill and John Nicoll.

596 (E 27)
1780
Decbr. 6
1783
Septbr. 2

ELICH, Johan Yury, of the Beverkil, Ulster Co., farmer. Wife Catherina, sons Andries, Jacob and Johannes, daughters Catherine and Margaret, six heirs of eldest da. Elizabeth, William, son of son Johannes. Real and personal property. Executors son Andries, Adam Beer and Jacob Moure. Witnesses Gysbert Diederick, Peter West, both of Sagerties, farmers, and Wilhelmus Rouw.

597 (E 28)
1781
May 5
1783
March 27

ECKERSEN, Cornelius, of Orange Township, Orange Co., yeoman. Wife Rachel, sons Jacob, Garrit and David, heirs of dec'd son Mathew vizt: Rachel and Sarah, daughters Willimpje, Catherine, Mary and Rachel. Real and personal estate. Executors John Perry and Isaac Debaen. Witnesses William Parsel, Thonis Cuyper and James Perry.

1421 (R 37)
1771
Septbr. 14
Novbr. 7

ROW, John, of Little Nine Partners, Dutchess Co., yeoman. Wife Christenia, children Lydia, Elizabeth Streight, Catharine, Mary, John, Bastian, Philipp and Mark. Real and personal estate. Executors Annias Cooper and William Stewart. Witnesses Ananias Cooper, George Zufelt, yeoman, and William Stewart.

1422 (R 38)
1773
May 19
Septbr. 27

RICHARD, Stephen, late of N. Y. City, now of Albany City, merchant. Wife Margaret, uncle John van Rensselaer, cousin Jeremiah van Rensselaer, mother Elizabeth Richard, cousins Stephen Randle and Stephen Brown, John H., son of Harmanis Schuyler. Houses and lots in N. Y. City and land, inherited from Uncle Paul Richard, personal property (a silver hilted sword, gold headed cane, gold sleeve buttons, do. stock buckle, silver shoe and knee buckles). Executors Philipp Livingston, John van Rensselaer and Abraham ten Broeck. Witnesses Peter W. Douw, Barent Rooseboom, mariners, and Robert Yates, attorney-at-law, all of Albany City.

1423 (R 39)
1773
Novbr. 15
1774
Janry. 7

RENNE, Peter, of Rumbouts Precinct, Dutchess Co. Wife Mary, son John, daughters Sarah, Mary and Elizabeth, son-in-law John Lossee. "My estate." Executors Samuel Dorland, John Lossee and John Renne. Witnesses Charity House, Hannah Allen and Gilbert Dorland.

1424 (R 40)
1774
Aug. 13
Septbr. 3

RUNSHAW, Martha, of N. Y. City, widow of John. Sons William and John, stepdaughter Margaret Runshaw, sister Mary Pell. Personal estate (gold sleeve buttons, marked M. S., large silver open work shoe buckles). Executors Peter Ricker and Aron Stockholm. Witnesses William Plowman, Adolph de Grove, hatter, and W. de Peyster. Copy.

1425 (R 41)
1774
Febry. 21
March 22

RIDER, John, of Dutchess Co. Wife Mary, children Ebenezer, Reuben, Zadoc, John, Christopher, Patience, Mary, Rebeccah, Mehitebel, Hannah and Zuwiah, grandchildren Elenor, Hulda and Thomas Regan. Real

Febry. 25, 1746–47, divides property, formerly left to son Philipp, since deceased. Witnesses Ino. de Peyster, Ja. Stevenson and Peter Lansingh. Schuyler seal. See No. 1495.

1499 (S 28)
1744
May 6
1764
May 3

STRANG, Elisabeth, widow of Henry, late of Rye, Westchester Co., saddler. Son Daniel, daughters Elisabeth, wife of Richard van Dyck, Hannah and Livina. "Estate." Executor bro.-in-law James Woods, of Rye. Witnesses Rog. Woods, Eliah Budd and Ino. Carhartt of said Co., schoolmaster. Copy.

1500 (S 29)
1744
Aug. 27
1744–5
Febry. 21

SMITHREM, Esther, widow. Cousins Anne, wife of Timothy Horsford, of Canaan, Connt., Elizibeth, wife of Abraham Halenbick. Personal estate. Executor Timothy Horsford. Witnesses Jochem van Valkenburgh, John McCay and Andrew Ellet. Proved in Albany.

1501 (S 30)
1744
Decbr. 14
1746
April 28

SACKETT, Richard, of Dover, Dutchess Co., yeoman. Wife Margery, children Josiah Crego, Richard, John, Catherine Margeson, children of dec'd da. Maria Dean. Real and personal estate. Executors the wife and sons Richard and John. Witnesses Henry Nase, William Hunt and Josias Crego.

1502 (S 31)
1744
Decbr. 1
1749
June 13

SWARTWOUT, Jacobus, of the Fish Kil, Dutchess Co., gentleman. Wife ——, children, Thomas, Cornelius, Adolphus Samuel, Jacobus, Elizabeth, Jannetie, Jacomyntje and Catherine. Real and personal estate. Executors sons Thomas and Cornelius Theodorus van Wyck and John Brinkerhoff. Witnesses Ino. Rowe, Stephen Ladou and Jacob Graver.

1503 (S 32)
1744
June 12
1749
Septbr. 15

SMEDES, Benjamin, of Shawangonk, Ulster Co., yeoman. Wife Magdalena, children Peter, Nathan, Benjamin, Rachel, wife of Nicholas Bogardus, children of dec'd da. Elizabeth, late wife of John Sleght. Land in

bible). Executors the son and daughters Cathereen and Susan. A statement appended to will calls da. Sarah Ernests, Gerritie, wife of William D. Faulkner. Witnesses James Waldron of Albany Co., blacksmith, Wilhelmus Rouw, and David McCarty, merchant.

TRAPHAGEN, Johanis, of Kingston, Ulster Co. Wife Eva, son William, daughter Janitie. Real and personal estate (a bible). Executors the son and cousin Abraham Burhans. Witnesses Kryn Oosterhoudt, Jan Pietersen Oosterhout, Edward Whitaker and Teunis Pietersen Oosterhoudt. See No. 1692.

TOLL, Simon, of Schenectady Township, Albany Co. Wife Hester, children Charles H., John, Daniel, Jesse, Elizabeth, wife of John Farley, Alle, wife of John Mabie, Anneca, wife of William Kettelhun, Effie, wife of Lodewikes Fielen (Viele), Sarah, wife of Stephanus Vielen. Land at Maghquamehack on Scatecock Creek, personal estate (a large Dutch bible). Executors the wife and sons John and Daniel. Witnesses Claas de Graaf, Carel H. Toll jun., both of said Co., farmers, and Chris. Yates.

THOMPSON, James, of Goshen Prect., Orange Co. Sons-in-law Joseph Luckey, Samuel Luckey, and John Luckey, daughters Agnes, who has children Robert and Nancy, Margaret Armstrong, Elizabeth Luckey, Catharine Luckey, Elener Newmans and Jane Luckey. Real and personal estate. Executors bro. George Thompson and cousin George Thompson, cooper. Witnesses William of said Prect., mason, Catharine McCalaughan and Wm. Thompson.

THORN, Jonathan, of Beekmans Prect., Dutchess Co. Children Gilbert, Stephen, Samuel, Cornelia, Jeames, Cornelius, Robert and Catharine. Real and personal estate. Executors sons Stephen and Gilbert with John Cooke. Witnesses Robt. van Rensselaer, Samuel Smith of Charlotte Prect., merchant, and Killian van Rensselaer.

1731 (T 50)
1773
March 25
1784
Jany. 18

TERWELLEGE (Terwillegen), Abraham, of Shawangunk Prect., Ulster Co., yeoman. Children of nephew Teunis Terwillegen and wife Catharine, viz. Sarah and Abraham. Real and personal estate. Executors Cornelius C. Schoonmaker, Matthew Jansen and Johannes Bruyn. Witnesses Cornelius Decker, Abraham Decker, of said Prect., farmers, and Johs. Bruyn.

1732 (T 51)
1774
Aug. 29
1785
April 16

ten Eyck, Tobias, of Schenectady Township, Albany Co., merchant. Wife Rachel, sons Myndert Schuyler, Henry, John Depyster, Jacob, Tobias and Barent. Real and personal estate. Executors the wife and sons. Witnesses Christr. Yates, Abraham Fonda, esquire, and John de Graef.

1733 (T 52)
1774
Octbr. 27
1784
April 17

ter BOS, Jacobus, of Rumbouts Prect., Dutchess Co. Wife Sary, children William, Jeames, Eleyas, Susana, Chaharyna, Sayry, Eleysabet. Real and personal property. Executors the wife, father Jacobus ter Bos, Elyas de Bouys and Isaac ter Bos. Witnesses Isaac ter Bos, of Dutchess Co., farmer, Thomas Surderd (Southard) and James Osborn.

1734 (T 53)
1774
Novbr. 10
1776
May 14

TOBIAS, Christian, of Charlotte Prect., Dutchess Co. Wife Ruth, sons Christian, Jacob, Frederick, Thomas, Isaac, Joseph, daughters Elizabeth, wife of Samuel Badgelly, Sarah, wife of Zacciues Newcomb, who has children James and Mary. Homefarm, land in Filkintown, personal property. Executors sons Christian and son-in-law Zaccheus Newcomb. Witnesses Abel Peters, Ezekiel Whitney and Daniel Hamill of said Prect., schoolmaster.

1735 (T 54)
1774
April 24
June 20

ten EYCK, Anthony, of Rensselaerswyck Manor. Wife ——, son Coenraed, daughters Cathereen, Gerritie, and Susan, children of da. Sarah dec'd. Real and personal estate, (land in Coeymans Patent, a large Dutch

PARK
NER - vol 40 Misc
Reade

the early life of the benefactor of America's oldest and most famous University. Any such supplemental and corroborative material will command the attention of antiquaries on both sides of the ocean, and will deserve and receive due recognition on their part.

JOHN T. HASSAM.

EDWARD PARKS citizen & merchant tailor of London, 23 January 1650. To wife Mary Parks, in lieu of her thirds, fifteen hundred pounds (in various payments) and one third of the plate and household stuff, and all that my freehold messuage or tenement with its appurtenances, &c. which I lately purchased of William Pennoyer of London, merchant, wherein I now dwell, in the parish of Stepney, being the North western part of that great messuage formerly the possession of the Right Hon. Henry Earl of Worcester. My wife to have the education of my children.

If my son Henry Parks shall within three months, &c. and after notice given, release and quitclaim, &c. all his part of all my goods, &c. (according to the custom of the city of London) and release to George Jackson of Sandhurst in the county of Kent all his part of lands, &c. in Maidstone in the County of Kent which I lately have sold to George Jackson, then I give & bequeath unto him three hundred pounds (in various payments). And further I give & bequeath unto my said son Henry Parks and his heirs forever, in consideration as well of the release by him to be made to my brother George Jackson of the lands in Maidstone, &c. all my messuages, houses, lands, tenements & hereditaments situate, lying and being in New England in the parts of America beyond the seas.

If my son Edward Parks, within three months next after notice given him of my death and after he shall attain the age of twenty & one years, release his part of personal estate according to purport of an indenture, dated 26 June 1640, between me the said Edward Parks, of the one part, and Thomas Westby of Fresby in the county of York, gentleman, and Edward Gell of Brimington in the county of Derby Esq., of the other part, then I give and bequeath unto the said Edward three score pounds for his preferment & placing him to apprentice. To my son John five hundred pounds within three months after he attains the age of twenty-one years, and to sons William & Stephen (the same amount with the same limitation). To daughter Elizabeth Parks five hundred pounds at twenty-one or day of marriage. To sons Thomas, Dannett, Francis & Samuel (legacies similar to their brother John's above). To Mark, Francis & Susan Wilcox, three of the children of my sister Alice Wilcox, ten pounds apiece, & to Anne Wilcox another daughter twenty pounds, to be paid, the sons at twenty-one and the daughters at that age or day of marriage. Bequeaths to the widow Brewer, to Martha Wilson now wife of Thomas Wilson, being both my late servants, to my daughter Mary, now wife of Thomas Plampin and my two grand children Thomas and Edward Plampin. Reference to lands in Hadleigh in the county of Suffolk lately bought.

My son in law Thomas Plampin and cousin John Bagnall, both of London, merchant tailors, to be my executors and my brothers Dr William Forth and Dannett Forth of London, woollen draper, to be overseers. A Thomas Forth a witness.

The above will was proved 29 January 1650; but the executors having died before fulfilling their trust a commission was issued 29 March 1673 to John Parkes, a son & legatee. He also died before completing his ad-

ministration, and commission was issued 3 November, 1681, to Mary Cawley als Parkes, the widow relict of said defunct, &c. Grey, 10.

[A full abstract of this will was printed in a note in Mass. Hist. Soc. Collections, 4th S., vol. vii. p. 385, from a copy obtained for me by Col. Chester. The note was appended to several letters from Edward Parks to John Winthrop, Jr. These show that Parks terms Henry Bright of Watertown his uncle. In the genealogy of the Brights of Suffolk, Eng. (Boston, 1858), we find on pp. 270–71, an abstract of the will of Mrs. Elizabeth Dell, sister of Henry Bright, in which she mentions her nephew William Parks. She also mentions her brother Henry Bright, William Forth and —— Blowers, her sister Martha Blowers, her cousin —— Cawby, Esq., and her nephew Dr. William Forth.

Henry Parks, son of Edward, sold in 1655, his land in Cambridge to John Stedman, and very probably came here for the purpose. This particular branch, however, then ceased to have any connection with New England. But at Cambridge one of the early settlers was Dea. Richard Parke, 1638–1655, whose son Thomas had a son Edward. At Roxbury was William Parke, whose will of 20 July, 1684, mentions only three daughters and their children, brother Thomas Parks of Stonington, deceased, and brother Samuel with his sons Robert and William. Savage says that these three were sons of Robert of Wethersfield and New London, who died in 1665. Very probably this Robert was the man who wrote to John Winthrop in 1629 from Easterkale in Lincolnshire (see Mass. Hist. Soc. Coll., 5th S. vol. i. p. 194), proposing to go to New England.

These *may* have been relatives of Edward Parke, who was clearly allied to Winthrop through the Forths. The family name of Dannett ought also to lead to some trace of this family.

The Alice Wilcox, sister of Edward Parks, recalls the William Wilcockes of our Cambridge, who died in 1653, leaving a widow Mary (Powell) but no children, and a sister Christian Boiden in Old England. A John Wilcox was of Dorchester, 1661, and went to Middletown. The names Wilcox, Hastings, Fox and Hall are in the Leicestershire Visitations, and Wilcox also in Rutland.—W. H. Whitmore.]

William Goore of Nether Wallop in the county of Southampton gentleman, 9 November 1587. To wife Joane, eldest son William, all my land called Garlacks. To my four youngest sons Richard, John, Nicholas and William Goore the younger all my land in Newington, in the county of Wilts, and in Basingstoke, in the county of Southampton, and two hundred pounds apiece. To my four daughters Agnes, Elizabeth, Barbara and Margery Goore two hundred pounds apiece. The executors to be my eldest son William Gore and Margaret Reade, the supervisors to be John Pittman of Quarley, Thomas Elie, Clerk vicar of Nether Wallop and Leonard Elie of Wonston.

10 May 1588. Emanavit comissio Will^mo St John armigero marito sororis naturalis et ltiñe dict def et Leonardo Elie generoso uni supervisorum &c. cum consensu W^mi Gore filii &c. durante minori etate eiusdem Willmi et Margarete Reade als Gore alterius executorum &c.

Rutland, 37.

William Gore of Nether Wallop in the county of Southampton, gentleman, 22 January 1655, proved 29 March 1656. Wife Elizabeth to be sole executrix. To the poor of Nether Wallop three pounds to be distributed in one month after my decease. To my wife a portion of my now dwelling house at Garleggs in the parish of Nether Wallop and part of the orchard. To my cousin Richard Hamon. To Amy Singer, daughter of my late sister Margaret, and Jane Singer, another daughter, and Roger Singer, a son. To my cousin Mary Poore the now wife of John Power thirty pounds. To Nicholas & Margaret, son and daughter of my late sister Wallingford, twenty pounds apiece in one year after my decease. To my cousin Nicholas Gore, son of Nicholas Gore late of Farley deceased,

ten pounds in one year. To Nicholas Hatchet of Nether Wallop five pounds in one year. My brother in law Mr Robert Sadler, my cousin John Poore and my cousin Richard Miller of Broughton. To the now five children of Richard Hamon forty pounds apiece and to William Poore and Elizabeth Poore, son & daughter of my late cousin William Poore deceased, forty pounds, and to the now children of my late cousin Thomas Singer deceased, forty pounds. To my godson Richard Sherfield, son of my late brother Roger Sherfield, gentleman, deceased. If my cousin Nicholas Wallingford shall have issue of his body or Margaret Wallingford have issue of her body then, &c. To John Gore, son of my late uncle Richard Gore. To my uncle Hugh Mundy. Berkeley, 110.

[In these Goore wills Mr. Waters is evidently probing the connections of the ancestors of our Merrimac Valley settlers. The villages of Wallop, like those of Choulderton, lie upon the edges of the Counties of Wilts and Southampton, and when Dummer, Saltonstall and Rawson, with their English associates, had arranged for developing a stock-raising town in New England, they arranged also to secure from co. Wilts and its vicinity the transfer of a colony of practical men not only accustomed to the care of live stock, but to the trades which interlaced in the products of a stock-raising community. The matter of first importance was to secure ministers with whom the community would feel at home. Rev. Thomas Parker and his relatives the Noyes family, natives of Choulderton, were secured, and with them the Wiltshire men were glad to join.

In the will, proved 28 March, 1657, the names of many of the Poore family are mentioned as cousins of the testator, and so is Nicholas Wallingford, who came in the Confidence from Southampton in 1638, with others—Stephen Kent, John Rolfe, John Saunders, John and William Ilsley, and more recruits to join their relatives who established the town of Newbury. Joseph Poore, of Newbury, married, 6 August, 1680, Mary Wallingford, daughter of Nicholas, born 20 August, 1663. Anthony Sadler was a passenger in the same vessel. In the Visitation of co. Wilts in 1623 are pedigrees of the Sadler family on p. 63. The son and heir of the family given there is Robert Sadler, born in 1608, who may have been the person mentioned as "brother-in-law" in the will given above.

The will proved in 1588 contains an instance, not uncommon at that period, but a terrible annoyance to genealogists, of two sons having the same baptismal name—*eldest* son William, and four youngest sons, among whom is William the *younger*. The name of Margaret Read recalls the fact that the Read and Noyes family intermarried in the locality of these testators.—John Coffin Jones Brown.]

Joseph Blake of Berkley County in the Province of South Carolina, 18 December, 1750. My whole estate to be kept together until it raises the sum of two thousand pounds sterling money of Great Britain and one thousand pounds Proclamation money, or the value thereof, in the currency of this province, exclusive of the maintenance of my sons Daniel and William and my daughter Ann Blake. After said sums are cleared—to be kept at interest and the interest applied towards educating & maintaining my sons Daniel & William and daughter Ann until they arrive at full age. Then one thousand pounds sterling to my son Daniel, the same to son William and the remaining thousand pounds Proclamation money to daughter Ann. To son Daniel the plantation I now live on called Newington and a tract of land on the Cypress Swamp lying between the lands of Mr James Postell and Barnaby Brandford, part of which I purchased of Mr James Postell deceased, the remainder I took up of the King; and that part of my land on Charles Town Neck which lies between the High Road and Cooper River; and fifteen hundred acres to be taken out of my lands on Cumbee River between Mrs Hudson's land and the land I bought of Colonel William Bull, the line to run towards Calf Pen Savanah as far back as will take in the quantity of fifteen hundred acres; and a plantation containing five hundred & ninety-seven acres in two tracts bounding on Mrs Donings

Reed/
Thompson
MISC.

REPRESENTATIVE MEN and OLD FAMILIES of SOUTHEASTERN MASSACHUSETTS

CONTAINING

HISTORICAL SKETCHES OF PROMINENT AND REPRESENTATIVE CITIZENS AND GENEALOGICAL RECORDS OF MANY OF THE OLD FAMILIES

Gen
974.4
R

ILLUSTRATED

VOLUME I

J. H. BEERS & CO.
CHICAGO
1912

which had wrought so well his grandfather in establishing the paper and building it up and where later likewise were brought to the business the younger blood and enthusiasm of his sons, Edmund and Benjamin, who at the period of Benjamin Jr.'s initiation into the establishment were figuring so conspicuously in bringing affairs to the most modern state, and to the then young clerk's credit be it said that aside from the natural inheritance of the forceful traits of character which had, as the years had come and gone, not only established a great newspaper and business, but made their influence felt in society, in the church and in the public affairs of the community, he brought to the enterprise the prestige of distinguished ancestry and a liberal education that foreshadowed the able, wise and judicious conduct of affairs that his accession to the establishment brought to it when fell upon his shoulders the mantle of uncle and father. On the death of Edmund Anthony, Jr., in 1902, Benjamin Anthony became president, and Benjamin Anthony, Jr. succeeded the latter as treasurer and business manager, when became manifested his enterprise and public spirit in keeping abreast of the times in installing new machinery and equipment. On the death of his father, in the year 1906, he succeeded him as president of the corporation, and continued in the treasurership, both of which offices he has since continued to most admirably fill. A man of fine executive ability and of that type of forceful, progressive business man that is so often seen in these twentieth century days, Mr. Anthony is keeping pace in the conduct of the *Standard* with the best journalism of the day, and in the most rapidly growing city in New England.

In the year 1894 Mr. Anthony purchased an interest in the New Bedford *Morning Mercury*, and in January, 1903, he was instrumental in having the business of the concern incorporated. On the death, in 1906, of Mr. George S. Fox, the then treasurer of the Mercury Publishing Corporation, Mr. Anthony became his successor.

Mr. Anthony is a member of the American Newspaper Publishing Association, and for a number of years served on important committees of the association. He is a member of numerous clubs in New Bedford and Boston, among them the Wamsutta and Dartmouth of the former city. While at Yale he was commodore of the Yale Yacht Club in his junior year, and business manager of the "Yale Record" in his senior year. He spent some seven months abroad in travel in Europe in the year 1900, mainly in a business venture.

In his political affiliations Mr. Anthony is a Republican. In 1908 he was honored by his party, being chosen to serve as presidential elector—the third successive member of the family to receive such honor, uncle, father and son, the first named serving two terms and the others one term each, making four consecutive terms for the family.

On Sept. 25, 1888, Mr. Anthony married, at New Bedford, Mass., Harriet D., born March 17, 1866, daughter of Charles H. Peirce and Charlotte Hinckley (Smith) Peirce, of New Bedford, and to them have come children: (1) Edmund was educated in the Friends' Academy, New Bedford, Hotchkiss School for Boys at Lakeville, Conn., Sanford School, Redding Ridge, Conn., and St. Paul's Cathedral School, at Garden City, Long Island. He is now a clerk in the office of the *Standard*, at New Bedford. (2) Margaret. (3) Catharine Chandler.

Mrs. Anthony is a direct descendant of Michael Peirce, who came from England not far from 1645 and located in the following year in Hingham, thence going to Scituate, from whom her line is through Ephraim, Ephraim (2), David, Jonathan, John, Asa and Charles H. Peirce.

HON. WARREN A. REED. The Reed family of Brockton, Mass., a leading member of which is Judge Warren A. Reed, lawyer and jurist, who for over a third of a century has been one of the foremost citizens of that community, and during the greater part of that long period connected with the judicial, civic and financial interests of the city, district and State, is one of long and honorable standing in this Commonwealth, and one the forerunner of which came to these shores over two hundred and fifty years ago. Many members of this historic family have given good account of themselves, and many are there who have been prominent in the history of this country. An account of the branch of the family to which Judge Reed belongs is here given in chronological order, beginning with the earliest American ancestor.

(I) William Reade, born in 1605, sailed from Gravesend, in the County of Kent, England, in the "Assurance de Lo," in 1635, for America. He settled in Weymouth, Mass., and was made a freeman Sept. 2, 1635. He bought a house and land in 1636. Mr. Reade was among the early settlers of Weymouth, it having been made a plantation May 8, 1635; and Rev. Mr. Hall and twenty-one families settled there. Mr. Reade was a representative from Weymouth in 1636 and 1638. The Christian name of his

wife, it is supposed, was Ivis. Their children were: William, born Oct. 16, 1639; Esther, born May 8, 1641; Thomas (died Nov. 14, 1719); John, born in 1649; Mary, who married Thomas Dyer; and Margaret, who married John Vining.

(II) William Read (Reed) (2), son of William and Ivis, born Oct. 16, 1639, in Weymouth, Mass., married in 1675 Esther Thomson, of Middleboro, Mass., daughter of John Thomson and his wife Mary (Cooke), the latter the daughter of Francis Cooke, of the "Mayflower" company. In 1675 William Reed was constable in Weymouth, in those times the chief officer of the town. In 1680 he was selectman, and a representative to the General Court. He dealt extensively in land. His will was proved Sept. 12, 1706. To him and his wife Esther were born: William; John, born July 10, 1687; Jacob, born Nov. 6, 1691; Bushnor; Porter; Mercy; Mary; Hester; and Sarah, born March 21, 1694.

John Thomson, father of Esther, landed in this country at Plymouth in one of the early embarkations. He finally settled and built a log house thirteen miles west of Plymouth, on the confines of what was then called Plymouth, now Halifax and Middleboro. He lived there until his house was burned by the Indians in 1675, when he and the other families fled to Plymouth. At the close of the war in 1677 they all returned and took possession of their estates, and rebuilt their houses. While living there, either he or his wife would walk to meeting every Sunday. The only place where they had an elder to speak to them was Plymouth—a distance of more than thirteen miles. It is said that during one year of his residence there his wife, on two of the Sabbaths in June, after breakfast, took a child six months old in her arms, walked to Plymouth, attended meeting, and returned home the same day.

Francis Cooke, grandfather of Esther (Thomson) Reed, was an Englishman. He was with the Pilgrims at Leyden, and married in Holland. He and his son John embarked on the "Speedwell," at Delftshaven, in July, 1620, leaving behind his wife Hester and the other children, at Southampton, or Plymouth, England. They were transferred to the "Mayflower" and in her set sail from the latter place on Wednesday, "6/16" September, 1620. He signed the compact in the cabin of the "Mayflower" on Saturday, "11/21"—November, 1620, the ship finally landing at Plymouth, Mass., Dec. 25, 1620. Up to 1645 there was hardly a year in which he did not serve the public in some capacity. His frequent service on the grand inquest and trial juries, and as a surveyor of highways, makes it clear that he was a man of sound judgment and had the respect and confidence of the community.

(III) John Reed, son of William and Esther, born July 10, 1687, married (first) Sarah, and after her death (second) Mary. His children, all but the first born of the second marriage, were: John, born Aug. 10, 1713; James, born Oct. 12, 1716; Mary, born Dec. 21, 1719; Ezekiel, born Nov. 14, 1721; Peter, born March 29, 1723; Squire, born May 25, 1725; Silence, born Aug. 10, 1728; Betty, born April 8, 1730, and Samuel, born July 13, 1732, the latter two dying young.

(IV) Ezekiel Reed, son of John and Mary, born Nov. 14, 1721, married in 1742 Hannah Beal, a direct descendant of John Beal, who came from the County of Norfolk, England, in 1635, and settled in Hingham, Mass., which town he represented in the General Court of the Colony in 1649. The children born to Ezekiel and Hannah were: Ezekiel, born March 3, 1744; Hannah, Nov. 1, 1746; Squire, Nov. 1, 1748; Mary, Jan. 1, 1751; Zebulon, March 31, 1752; Mary (2), Nov. 20, 1754 (married in 1775 Simeon Gannet); Samuel, Dec. 25, 1756; Issachar, Aug. 9, 1759; Deborah, Dec. 6, 1762 (married Dec. 18, 1783, J. Gurney).

(V) Ezekiel Reed (2), son of Ezekiel and Hannah, born March 3, 1744, in Abington, married April 2, 1768, Mary Rogers, of Marshfield, born Feb. 26, 1748-49, in that town, a direct descendant of John Rogers, of Scituate and Marshfield, of the former place as early as 1643-44, and removing to Marshfield about 1647, from whom her descent is through Timothy, Timothy (2), and Samuel Rogers and his wife, Experience (Thomas). "The making of tacks by hand," says Hayward's Gazetteer of Massachusetts, "commenced very early in Abington. The first attempt was to cut up old iron hoops into points by a very imperfect kind of shears, and take them up one by one and place them in a common vise, and screw up and unscrew for the purpose of heading each tack with a hammer. From this process they were called cut tacks; but the mode of making by hand was much improved by movable dies placed in an iron frame, in the shape of an ox-bow; the two ends, in which were placed the dies, being brought together by a lever pressed by the boot. In the first process, a man might make one thousand tacks per day; in the latter eight thousand. This was a great improvement, and the inventor, Mr. Ezekiel Reed, was entitled to a patent. He made some attempts to conceal the operation; but it was simple, and so

Reade
LAKE

THE

NEW ENGLAND

Historical and Genealogical Register,

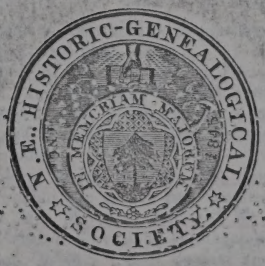
PUBLISHED QUARTERLY, UNDER THE PATRONAGE OF THE

New England Historic-Genealogical Society,

FOR THE YEAR 1859.

Gen
974
N

VOLUME XIII.



BOSTON:
SAMUEL G. DRAKE, PUBLISHER,
13 BROMFIELD STREET.
1859.

191034

19.

The following letter, copied from the original in possession of J. W. Thornton, Esq., has been published in the Historical Magazine, but its genealogical interest authorizes its republication here :—

LONDON, ye 5 Sept. 1672.

Dear Coussen,—I have recd yours by your Brother Symonds, whom I did only see once, wherein I doe not only heare of your life but of many others; I desire to be thankfull to God who hath soe provided, disposed and blest you with the blessing of Children, ye Lord make them blessings to you that they may be blest in themselves. God having given them grace, and counted them worthy, having attained unto learning if it please the Lord to make them instrumental to serve Christ in Church or state it will be happy. And now before I goe any further I must take you of [f] from suspition of unnaturalness, which I cannot in the least charge my selfe with, all you [are] pleased to say; I may remember I saw such a one in [*New ?*] England for that I doe not remember I ever saw you above once, which was at your mother's house In New England; but I very well remember you from a child, and when you were in Holland, you and your cousin John Lake, with us, and rejoyce you were under soe worthy a person for tuition as your grandfather; besides, I well remember your family of ye Eppes, for I was brought up with them from my youth and received many kindnessess from them, they being worthy persons. I know not any that came from thence that I saw, but I made inquiries after you; while your mother lived we constantly wrote one to another, and she always gave me an accompt [of] her children and ye blessed condition of your sister Est * * * who was a pretious christian, and of your sister M * * *

[Large portion of the MSS. torn off.]

I shall trouble you no further at this time, but desire my affectionate love to your wife and all your children, my service to your father Symonds, my coussen, and not forgetting old Mr. Bourman, Mr. Rogers and their wifes if alive; my great respects to them; I should be glad to hear of them; soe desiring ye Lord to bless you and y^m I remain your loving kinswoman, LIDIA BANKES.

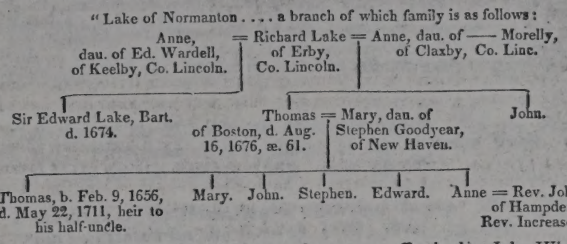
I had much respect for your Aunt Lake, but just as I was writing, I heard of her death; if there be any of her children remember mee to them.

My sister Reade and coussen Samuel present their service to you, and would have wrot but that they hope you have recd their letters.

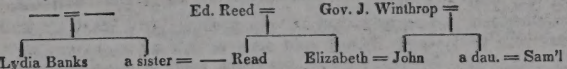
It is evidently addressed to Daniel Eppes of Ipswich, who m. Elizabeth, daughter of Hon. Samuel Symonds, and died Jany 8, 1693, aged about 68. Symonds married for his second wife, Rebecca, widow of Daniel Eppes: She died July 21, 1695, aged 78, and if her first husband was father of our Daniel, she was not his mother.

The "aunt Lake" was, without doubt, Mrs. Margaret Lake, who died in Ipswich, Sept. 1672, and it seems probable the rumor had reached England of her probable decease. This Mrs. Margaret Lake of New London is called by Roger Williams, in a letter to Gov. John Winthrop of Connecticut, (see History of New London, p. 44,) "your dearest and Kind sister." It has been surmised that she was sister to Winthrop's wife, Elizabeth, daughter of Col. Edward Reed of Wickford, Co. Essex, a stepdaughter of Hugh Peters.

The following Pedigree of the Lakes is from a manuscript compiled by J. W. Thornton, Esq.:—



The only explanation of the puzzle we can offer is that John Winthrop's wife had a brother who married Lydia Bankes' sister Reade, and thus Symonds, called a cousin, would be a kind of connection, and we might assume that the term cousin meant only a relative, as often happens. Thus,



And Eppes would likewise be a relative. I think it very probable that the relation was through the Symonds and not through the Eppes or Lakes. The Symonds were of Yieldham, Co. Essex, as well as the Reeds, while the Lakes were settled in Lincolnshire; and I should judge the presumption would be that there was no marriage between these families, settled at such a distance apart.

Could Eppes' cousin, John Lake, be the son of Mrs. Margaret Lake, and she be the widow of John, the brother of Thomas Lake? I fear conjecture will run riot on these points, and despair of any solution, until the Reed pedigree be carefully investigated.

Whiton.—I find the following Record of Births on the blank leaf of a Sermon, preached by Rev. William Cook of East Sudbury, at the ordination of Mr. Samuel Baldwin of Hanover, December 1, 1756.—Charles H. Morse, *Cambridgeport, Mass., December*, 1858.

Thomas Whiton was Born December the 29 old stile 1718.
Lydia Whiton was Born December the 22 old stile 1719.
Our Son Thomas was Born June the 3 old stile 1743.
Our Daughter Lydia was Born May the 21 old stile 1745.
Our Son Ozias was Born July the 20 old stile 1746.
Our Daughter Lucy was Born January 27 old stile 1748.
Our Daughter Sarah was Born November the 16 old stile 1749.
Our Son James was Born July the 26 old stile 1751.
Our Son Elias was Born February the 18 new stile 1753.
Our Son Asa was Born April the 2 new stile 1755.
Our Daughter Prisse was Born March the 14 new stile 1757.
Our Daughter Sele was Born June the 8 new stile 1759.
Our Son Caleb was Born August the 9 new stile 1761.
Benjamin Whiton Died January 22 1783 in the nintyeth year of his age.

contributing an unusual proportion of college students. Such a work is a good service, not alone to history, but to literature and religion. It is a good citizen's best legacy to his town. Long, at the pleasant homestead of Vinehill—the place, if not the name, is familiar—may the author survive to administer it. A good portrait of the author is presented, tables of statistics, indexes and family registers recommend the book. Vermonters will find this still another needed history.

n.

Collections of the Massachusetts Historical Society. Vol. VI. Fourth Series. Published at the charge of the Appleton Fund. Boston: Printed for the Society, 1863. 8vo. pp. 602.

Proceedings of the Massachusetts Historical Society. 1862, 1863. Boston: Printed for the Society, 1863. 8vo. pp. 503.

These two volumes, which were issued on the 1st of April, are among the most important and interesting of those yet published by the Society. The volume of Collections is composed of letters in the Winthrop MSS., which are an immense mass of documents relating to the early history of New England, preserved by one branch of the descendants of the governor, and now in the possession of the Hon. Robert C. Winthrop. In this instalment are letters from Humphrey, Johnson, Downing, Peters, Cradock, Endicott, Bradford, Winslow, Williams, Coddington, Hopkins, Eaton, Haynes, Fenwick, Pyncheon and Hooker, mostly directed to Gov. John Winthrop; as well as some from English sympathizers with the colonists. The importance of these letters can hardly be overrated, such an insight do they give us into the difficulties which attended the planting of New England, and into the character of the leading men of the colony.

We will pass, however, to another point deserving notice. Several pages of autographs and seals, are here given, which will be of great use to the genealogist in tracing the families, and we are especially glad to see the first step taken towards calling attention to the value of these evidences.

The genealogical items in these volumes are not many, but are very interesting. In the collections we find the will of Isaac Johnson, and a note on p. 40 *d.*, by Mr. Somerby, gives the probable record of Emanuel Downing's birth from the Register of the Church of St. Lawrence in Ipswich, co. Suffolk. "It is, '1585, Emanuell, the sonne of George Downing, Capt. ye 1 of January.' George, the father, describes himself in his will, proved 3d Oct., 1611, as a schoolmaster of Ipswich."

We also find in Hugh Peters' letters many allusions to his connexions, the Reades and Lakes, and the will of Edmund Reade, printed in the *Transactions*, clears up some doubtful points. It seems that Edmund Reade of Wickford, co. Essex, left a widow Elizabeth (who m. 2dly, Hugh Peters); sons, William, Samuel and Thomas; daughters, Margaret, wife of John Lake, Martha, wife of Daniel Epps, and Elizabeth, who became the second wife of John Winthrop, jr., Martha Epps m. secondly, Samuel Symonds of Ipswich, Mass., and the grandchildren of Edmund Reade (viz., John Lake, Anna Lake, Daniel Epps and Elizabeth Epps), are all recorded in our New England registers. A letter published in the *Reg.*, XIII, 115, contains a farther notice of these families.

The volume of *Transactions* contains several papers read before the Society, the most important being one by Mr. George Livermore, on the Opinions of the Founders of the Republic on Negroes as Slaves, as Citizens, and as Soldiers. T. C. Amory, Jr., in a paper on the streets of Boston, gives an account of the different maps of the city; Col. Aspinwall defends his opinion that the Narraganset Patent was invalid, and Dr. Appleton shows that the Society possesses a fine impression of the very rare Great Seal of New England. The memoirs are those of Hon. Daniel Appleton White by Rev. Dr. Walker, and of Hon. William Appleton by Rev. Chandler Robbins—both of them interesting accounts of noteworthy men.

Notes on William Vassall, and on a letter from Charles II to one of the Winthrops, are interesting, as is also Mr. Deane's citations from Cotton Mather's diary.

These volumes are as usual, beautifully printed and carefully illustrated. We hope that another collection from these valuable MSS. of Mr. Winthrop, will soon be issued.

are engraved, except three, Mr. Field informs us, were originally made by or for him, and have always been his property, though they have, with his consent, been used to illustrate the Brooklyn Manual and the Park Reports.

Much of the historical material here found has been obtained from personal narratives and other sources which are peculiarly liable to destruction, and which require the most assiduous care to collect and sift the facts. Several of the articles have before appeared in the Brooklyn Manual, though the author has since corrected and extended them by additional particulars. The present volume is only a selection from the materials which he has gathered concerning the revolutionary, colonial and Indian history of Long Island. It is his intention to publish in future volumes other selections from these materials, which consist of "the manuscripts of Gen. Woodhull and Gen. Johnson, the journal of Prison-Ship captives, accounts of the Indian tribes, the poetry and ballads of the Revolution," and other equally valuable papers.

We shall look with interest for the succeeding volumes. One hundred and ten copies, only, of this volume, have been printed. J. W. D.

Ancestry of Priscilla Baker, who lived 1674–1731, *and was Wife of Isaac Appleton, of Ipswich.* By WILLIAM S. APPLETON. Cambridge: Press of John Wilson & Son. 1870. 8vo. pp. 143.

In this beautifully printed volume Mr. Appleton gives us a collection of valuable facts relating to several of the early colonists, far exceeding the modest promise of the title-page. The first eighteen pages refer to the Baker pedigree, commencing with John Baker, of Norwich, England, who emigrated hither in 1637 and settled at Ipswich. His son, Thomas Baker, married Priscilla, daughter of the Deputy Governor Samuel Symonds, and their oldest child was Priscilla Baker the wife of Isaac Appleton.

Pages 19–102 are given to an account of the Symonds family, and pp. 103–131 to the Reade family; the concluding pages relate chiefly to the Swaynes. We see, therefore, that in the somewhat indefinite word "ancestry," is in reality implied an account of two distinguished families in Massachusetts.

The name of Samuel Symonds is of frequent occurrence in our early records. He was the son of Richard Symonds, of Great Yeldham, co. Essex, a gentleman of good family and position. He came to New-England in 1637, and was repeatedly appointed to office here, for which positions his training as cursitor in chancery had specially fitted him. He was an assistant from 1643 to 1672, and deputy governor from 1673 till his death in October, 1678. His first wife was Dorothy Harlakenden, by whom he had twelve children, and who died before his removal hither. His second wife was Martha, daughter of Edmund Read, step-daughter of Rev. Hugh Peter, and sister of the second wife of Gov. John Winthrop, of Connecticut. She was the widow of Daniel Epps. By her he had four children, one being Priscilla, who married Thomas Baker. His third wife was Rebecca, daughter of Bennett Swayne; she had been thrice a widow, and survived her fourth husband. Notwithstanding that Gov. Symonds had sixteen children he had no grandson in the male line to perpetuate the name. Savage's Dictionary, however, points out several other emigrants of the name whose descendants still flourish in this country.

Martha (Read) Epes or Epps, the second wife of Gov. Symonds, was the daughter of Edmund Read of Wickford, co. Essex, whose great-grandfather was of the same place and died in 1534. Martha Read's mother married secondly the famous Hugh Peter; her sister Elizabeth married John Winthrop, Jr.; her sister Margaret married John Lake and came to New-England; her children by her first husband, Epes, came also to this country; and lastly her brother's sister-in-law, Lydia Banks, was of Salem for a while.

Such are some of the leading genealogical data to be gleaned from this interesting volume. Such a brief abstract, however, does little justice to the care and perseverance displayed throughout its pages. Every link in the chain is substantiated by wills and parish records, until the collection of facts may be termed complete. Various relationships which have heretofore been inexplicable are here made evident. In brief, not only has there been an unbounded expenditure in obtaining materials from every source at home and abroad, but the author has been able to arrange and control his accumulations, and to present them to the reader in due form and order.

The work is one of the best specimens of printing that we have seen, and the various tabular pedigrees inserted are a great assistance to the reader. W. H. W.

1619, proved 30 October 1628. I give unto my daughter Mary Gry one sixteenth part of the "prysadge" lease and unto my son Henry Oly the other sixteenth part of the same prysadge lease I now hold, wh prysadge lease I did put my husband Hierom Ham in trust to buy for and to be disposed of at my pleasure. If my said daughter Mary Griff shall decease and depart this life before the end of the said lease then profit and benefit of the time then remaining shall come to her children be divided by equal portions, that child only excepted which shall then "interessed" in the living in Redland. More I give unto her one feat bed one bolster and two pillows, marked with two letters for her name, my best Arras coverlet, the great Cypres chest, a neddle work chair, w the two stools, one of the gilt chairs and all my wearing apparel &c. my grand child William Griffith the great spruce chest in the higher gal and my green carpet. To Mary Griffith my grandchild my dozen Apostle spoons. My will is that my son Henry do pay, out of his said teenth part of the prysadge lease, unto my husband Jerom Ham ten pou yearly during the lease (if he so long shall live), only the last two y excepted to him the said Henry. More, he shall pay unto my son Tho Rowland (only the last two years excepted) ten pounds yearly (if the Thomas so long shall live); and if the said Thomas shall happen to de this life before the end of these years given him then my will is that w years shall be then to come shall remain to his children that hath no p tions left them by their grandmother Redwood. More, my will is that first ten pounds payable out of his sixteenth part of prysadge lease unto son Thomas Rowland shall be given unto Mary Oliver, the daughter of son James Oliver, as my gift. And my will is that my son Henry Oly shall leave in my executor's hands the said sixteenth part of the prys lease so given him, for the assurance of the payment of the s wel pou yearly to the said Hierom Ham and the ten pounds yearl to the Thomas Royland: and if the said sixteenth part, so given the said He shall at any time not amount to the sum of forty pounds by the year th each of them shall stand to their part of the loss accordingly. And if happen my son Henry Olyver depart this life before the end of the ye given him then whatsoever is given him by this my will shall remain to children, John, Thomas and Hierom Oliver, to be divided them by e portions. The rest of my plate and household stuff not given I give u my husband Hierom Ham, and my will is that until my funeral and hundred pounds due to the chamber for Robert Rowland and what els shall owe be paid none shall receive or demand any portion out of prysadge. And I do ordain for my executors my husband Hierom Ha and my son in law John Griffith. Agreed unto by me Hier^m Ham.

Administration, according to the tenor of the will was granted to Will Griffith, grandson of the deceased, for the reason that John Griffith, on the executors named in the will, had died before accepting the duties executorship. Barrington, 92.

[See notes on will of her first husband, John Oliver, which will be found page 126.—EDITOR.]

THOMAS COOKE the elder of Pebmershe, Essex, yeoman, 30 Au 1621, proved 26 November 1621. To the poor of that parish five po To the poor of Alphamston and Lamarshe in Essex twenty shillings (ten shillings each). Those bequests to be distributed by the discretion the minister and the most chiefest inhabitants of either parish. Five po

more to the poor of Pebmershe as an increase of the stock of twenty pounds given to them by Mr. Hugh Clapham, sometime the minister of the same parish, to purchase a house or lands &c. To Thomas Cooke my grandchild my messuage &c. called Goddard's & all my lands &c. which I late purchased of John Hilton gen[t] and Mary his wife, situate &c. in Gestingthorpe and Little Mapelsted, Essex, now in the occupation of John Clark or his assigns. To my brother Lawrence Cook and Robert Cook, during their natural lives, to either of them forty shillings apiece yearly. To Thomas Wiscowe the younger, my sister's son five pounds. To every of the children of my brother John Cooke deceased, my sister Wiskowe and my sister Sawen deceased and my brother Lawrence, not before nominated and bequeathed unto, twenty shillings apiece. To George Cook my grandchild all such my estate, interest and term of years which I have yet to come in lands &c. in Lamarshe, Essex, which I late had by demise and grant of one Robert Becle of Lamarshe. I do forgive unto Edmund Reade my son in law the three score pounds due unto me by his bill of 1 December 1606. To my daughter Elizabeth, now his wife, three score pounds in one year after my decease. To my said daughter Elizabeth and to Margaret her daughter, now wife of John Lake, and to Susan now wife of my son Thomas, to every of them one spur Riall of gold apiece. To Samuel Reade my grandchild forty pounds and every of the residue of my daughter Reed's children unmarried, ten pounds apiece, to be paid within one year after my decease unto them or their father for them. To every of the children of Thomas Cook, my son, twenty pounds apiece. The residue &c. to Thomas Cooke, the younger, my son, whom I make sole executor. If he refuse then I make Edmunde Reade my son in law sole executor. I give to Martha Reade, now wife of —— Epps of London, my grandchild, ten pounds, one month after my decease. To Johane Gilott, my late servant, twenty shillings. To Maryon Edwards, Clement Chaundler and Elizabeth Hayward five shillings apiece, and to William Scott George Smith and Samuel Medcalf three shillings four pence apiece, and to Thomas Maninge, Thomas French and Richard Goodwyn two shillings six pence apiece.

Wit: George Coo, Robert Willm̃s and Thomas Smithe. Dale, 94.

[This will, which I communicated very briefly to the Mass. Historical Society in January, 1890, was a welcome find as confirming my supposition that Elizabeth, wife of Edmund Reade of Wickford, was daughter of Thomas Cooke of Pebmarsh. (See Ancestry of Priscilla Baker, p. 105.) Her descendants in this country are many. The Cooke pedigree may be seen in Visitation of Essex, Harleian Society, vol. xiii., p. 383.—William S. Appleton.]

Thomas Coke of Pebmersh, Essex, Esquire, — January 1679, proved 24 November 1682. My desire is that my body may be decently buried without pomp or ceremonies in the churchyard of Pebmersh, between the graves of my dearly beloved and entirely loving wives, Elizabeth and Judith; and, being so buried, my will is, and I do hereby require mine executors to cause three graves (together with my son John's on the North side of his mother's) to be raised with good brick, and a large stone to be laid upon them. I do give and bequeath (as an addition to the provision for the aged poor people of the parish of Pebmersh) ten pounds, to be paid when the house and croft in Little Henny shall be sold, and the money thereof arising shall be laid out on a purchase of some house or houses near the Church, or some piece of land in or near the parish, to be employed for the more comfortable relief of the aged poor according to the intention of the said donors, at which time and for the effecting whereof I do appoint

20472

READe
Eng.

"Of Sceptred Race"

By

Annah Robinson Watson

Author of

milies of America"
Flowers"
l Lineage"
ld of Honor"
pion Maid"
Victory"

ID PUBLISHING COMPANY
, TENNESSEE
1910

FROM:

TO:
INTERLIBRARY LOANS
EARL GREGG SWEM LIBRARY
COLLEGE OF WILLIAM AND MARY
WILLIAMSBURG, VA 23185

LIBRARY RATE

RETURN POSTAGE GUARANTEED · ADDRESS CORRECTION REQUESTED
MAY BE OPENED FOR POSTAL INSPECTION IF NECESSARY
..... PARCEL POST ..... EXPRESS COLLECT
..... INSURED ..... EXPRESS PREPAID
$..... VALUE

PRINTED IN U.S.A.

Chapter Seventh

Cerdic, King of the West Saxons.
Alfred the Great.
Colonel George Reade.

The direct descent from Alfred the Great was brought in the last chapter to Frances Dymoke (daughter of Sir Edward Dymoke and his wife, Lady Anne Talbois), who married Sir Thomas Windebank. Their daughter,

MILDRED WINDEBANK, in 1600, when sixteen years of age, (at St. Martins-in-the-Field), married Robert Reade, a son of Andrew Reade and his wife, Miss Cooke of Kent County, and a grandson of Sir Richard Reade. It is claimed that a remote ancestor of the Reade family was Rheda, a convert to Christianity in the early centuries, King of Dal Reada, part of Scotland, and descended from the ancient rulers of Ireland. The name has known many forms and appears in many distinguished lines of descent, as well as many notable places, such as "Reading," which signifies the descendants of Reade. This ancient town of Berkshire, England, in 871, was the headquarters of the Danes.

From Scotland, the descendants of Rheda are said to have gone to Northumberland, there establishing the Barony of Redesdale (the dale of Prince Rheda), and here, in the fifteenth century, lived Robert of Redesdale, who, according to tradition, was murdered by his brother, and who also, according to tradition, was the original of the remarkable carving,

called "The Giant," which appears, cut in the stone of an eminence upon the banks of the River Reed, in Redesdale.

The early ancestors of the Reades claimed descent also from Alexander, King of Scotland, from Malcolm Canmore, Prince Llewellyn of Wales, Edward the First of England, and also from many of the noble and famous families, among them de Mowbray, de Chaworth, de Welles and de Talbot.

The conspicuous branches of the family, all believed to have come from the same ancient stock, are the Borstall, Brockett Hall, Shipton Court, Ipsden House, Blackwood and Faccombe. The Faccombe branch, of Faccombe Manor (to which was attached the living of Faccombe Rectory), also owned lands in the County of Cork, Ireland, and the Manor of Linkenholt, Hampshire, England.

At the time of the Doomesday survey, the Manor of Linkenholt belonged to Ernalf de Herding. Later, it came into the possession of Thomas Wriothesly (afterward Lord Wriothesly), and in 1546 he conveyed it to Sir Richard Reade. From him it passed eventually to his son, Andrew Reade (of Faccombe), who, upon the marriage of his son, Robert Reade, to Mildred Windebank, conveyed it to this Robert Reade with a moiety of said manor to Mildred Windebank Reade for her life.

Andrew Reade and his wife had four daughters and five sons, the latter being Henry, Robert, George, John and Andrew.

The will of Andrew Reade, father of these children, is dated October 7, 1619. It was probated October 24, 1623. The eldest son, Henry Reade, born 1566, married in 1593 at St. Martins-in-the-Field, Anna, daughter of Sir Thomas Windebank, and sister of Mildred Windebank, who married Robert Reade, brother of the above Henry Reade. Henry Reade and his wife, Anna Windebank Reade, had two sons and three daughters. One of these sons, William Reade, had a son, Laurence Reade, who married in England, and came to America late in the seventeenth century. He made his home in New York City, and here his children reached maturity and became identfied with the affairs of the new world. A son, Joseph Reade, became King's Counsel and a vestryman of old Trinity Church. Among the descendants of Joseph Reade was Sarah Reade, who married Dr. Thomas Braine (and left a daughter, Elizabeth A. Braine of Brooklyn), and Mary Reade, who married Reverend William Vesey, rector of Trinity Church, New York City. Robert Reade, baptized 1551, will dated December 10, 1619, second son of Andrew Reade and his wife, married, as already stated, Mildred Windebank, also a daughter of Sir Thomas Windebank, of Haines Hill, Parish of Hurst, Berkshire, and his wife, Frances, daughter of Sir Edward Dymoke, of Scrivelsby Manor House, Lincolnshire, hereditary champion of England, who has already been presented in these pages). Sir Thomas Windebank was clerk of the

signet to Queen Elizabeth and King James. He died October 1607, leaving a son, Sir Francis Windebank baptized at St. Martins-in-the-Field, London, August 21st, 1582. He was secretary of state to Charles the First, and had as his own secretary his nephew, Robert Reade, son of Robert Reade, senior, who had, besides this Robert Reade, Andrew Reade, D.D., of Lurgershall, Wiltshire; William Reade, Reverend Thomas Reade, born 1606, died 1669 (fellow of Oxford, 1626; LL.D., 1638; principal of Magdalen Hall, Oxford, 1643), and George Reade.

George Reade, son of Robert Reade and his wife, Mildred Windebank, came to Virginia in 1637. His mother's will is dated August 15th, 1630, so both father and mother were dead when he came to Virginia, and from certain letters to his brother, Robert Reade, written from Virginia about that time, it would seem that the latter was in charge of the family estate. In 1637-8, he was living at the Governor's home in Virginia, and wrote to England for two servants. In August, 1640, a letter from the king to the governor of Virginia and his council, commands them to admit George Reade to the place of secretary, in the absence of Mr. Kemp, then in England. From these facts it is evident that George Reade was a young gentleman of distinction, and it is not surprising that he advanced rapidly to positions of honor and responsibility. He was secretary of the Colony, 1637; acting governor, 1638; burgess from James City County, 1649, and from York, 1656; was elected

member of His Majesty's Council, March 13, 1657-1658, and again in April, 1658-1671. He held this office until his death, and was also colonel of militia. Will probated November 20, 1671.

He married Elizabeth Martian, daughter of Captain Nicholas Martian, of York County, whose home was upon the present site of Yorktown. Nicholas Martian is said to have been a Frenchman, born 1591, who went to England, was naturalized there, and came to America some time prior to 1620. He was justice of York County, 1633-1657; burgess for York, 1623; for Kiskyache and the Isle of Kent, 1631; and for Kiskyache, 1632-1633. His will, dated March 1, 1656, recorded in York County, April 24, 1657, divides his estate between his daughters, Elizabeth, wife of Colonel George Reade; Mary, wife of Lieutenant-Colonel John Scasbrook; and Sarah, wife of Captain William Fuller, who was at one time governor of Maryland.

The will of Elizabeth Reade, widow of Colonel George Reade, was proved January 24, 1686-1687.

To Colonel George Reade and his wife, Elizabeth Martian, were born twelve children, among them:

Mildred, Robert, Francis, Benjamin, Thomas, and Elizabeth.

1. Mildred Reade, who died about 1694 (her will is dated January 4, 1694); married Colonel Augustine Warner, second.

Colonel Augustine Warner (father of Colonel Augustine Warner, second), the first of the name in

America, came to Virginia prior to 1630. He was born November 28, 1610; died December 24, 1674. He was justice and burgess for York County, 1652; burgess from Gloucester, 1656; member of the Council and colonel, 1659-1674.

He married Mary, surname unknown, born May 15, 1614; died August 11, 1662. (These dates are taken from her tomb in the family cemetery.) They established "Warner Hall," in Gloucester County, Virginia, which is said to be the oldest colonial house now in existence, having been built about 1635.

To Colonel Augustine Warner and his wife, Mary, were born two children:

Sarah Warner, who married Colonel Laurence Townley (they were ancestors of General Robert E. Lee) and

Augustine Warner, born October 20, 1643; died June 10, 1681. He was educated at the Merchant Tailors' School, London, England, where he matriculated as "Eldest son of Augustine Warner, Gent.," when only eleven years old. Was burgess, 1674, and Speaker of the House of Burgesses, March, 1675. He was member of the Council, 1676-1677. His patent is in the Virginia Library. He was also lieutenant colonel of Gloucester county militia, 1680.

To him and his wife, Mildred Reade, were born several children, among them:

I. Mildred Warner, who married in 1690, Laurence Washington, born 1661, died 1697 (son of John Washington, immigrant, and his wife, Anne Pope).

To them were born, 1692, John Washington, who married Catherine Whiting, and Augustine Washington, who married, first, 1715, Jane Butler; second, Mary Ball (March 6, 1731), born 1708. To Augustine Washington and his second wife, Mary Ball, were born several children, among them George Washington, President of the United States. The third child of Mildred Warner and her husband, Laurence Washington, was Mildred, born about 1696, who married Roger Gregory. To them were born three daughters: Frances, who married, 1736, Colonel Francis Thornton. Mildred, married, 1740, Colonel John Thornton. Elizabeth, married Reuben Thornton. These three Thorntons were brothers, sons of Colonel Francis Thornton, of Caroline County, and his wife, Mary Taliaferro. They were also brothers of Mildred Thornton, who married Dr. Thomas Walker.

II. Mary Warner, who married February 17, 1680 (Colonel) John Smith, of "Purton," Gloucester County, Virginia. He held a civil office 1680, as Mr. John Smith. Their son, Augustine Smith, married Sarah Carver. Their daughter, Sarah Smith, married Robert Throckmorton, and had a son, Warner Throckmorton, who was the father of Mary Throckmorton; she married Dr. William Taliaferro. They were grandparents of William B. Taliaferro, of Gloucester County.

III. Elizabeth Warner, who married Councillor John Lewis.

2. Robert Reade, son of Colonel George Reade and his wife, Elizabeth Martian, married Mary Lilly, daughter of John Lilly, and granddaughter of John Lilly and his wife, Dorothy Wade; the latter was a daughter of Armiger Wade and his wife, the heiress of Edward Malson, or Moulson, of York County; Margaret Reade, daughter of Robert Reade and his wife, Mary Lilly, married Thomas Nelson. They were grandparents of General Thomas Nelson, and ancestors of Thomas Nelson Page, the distinguished novelist.

Samuel Reade, son of Robert Reade and his wife, Mary Lilly, had a daughter, Frances, who married Anthony Robinson, High Sheriff of York County.

3. Francis Reade, son of Colonel George Reade and his wife, Elizabeth Martian, married first, Jane Chisman, and had Mary Reade (who married Edward Davis of King and Queen County, and Elizabeth Reade, who married Paul Watlington). Francis Reade married second, Anne ——, and had George, Anne and Benjamin Reade.

4. Benjamin Reade, son of Colonel George Reade and his wife, Elizabeth Martian, married Lucy; their son, Gwynne Reade, married Dorothy (subsequent pages give their descendants).

5. Thomas Reade, son of Colonel George Reade and his wife, Elizabeth Martian, who married Lucy Gwynne. She was a granddaughter of Colonel William Bernard, a lineal descendant of Lady Margaret le Scrope, who traced back through several genera-

Essex
Cooke Pedigr

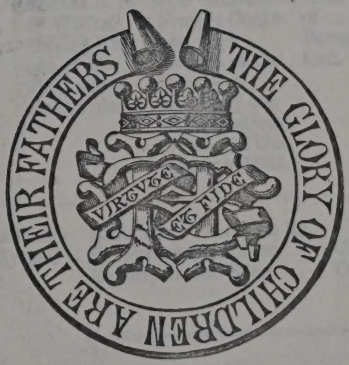
THE

Publications

OF

The Harleian Society.

ESTABLISHED A.D. MDCCCLXIX.



Volume XXX.

FOR THE YEAR MD.CCC.LXXVIII.

Cooke.

(No. 2.)

ARMS.—*Or, a chevron compony gules and azure between three cinquefoils of the last.* [COOKE.]
CREST.—*A unicorn's head or between two wings endorsed azure.* [COOKE.]

- Sr Anthony Cooke of Giddy Hall, Knt. high Steward of the libertie of Havering. = Anne d. of Sr Will'm Fitzwilliams of Gainsparke in com. Essex Knt.
  - Richard Cooke of Giddy-hall esq're high Steward of the liberty of Havering. = Anne d. of Caunton.
    - Sr Anthony Cooke of Giddy-hall Knt. high Steward of the libertie of Havering. = Anne d. of Sr Will'm Waldegrave of Smalbridge in com. Suffolk.
      - 1 Sr Edward Cooke of Giddy-hall high Steward of the liberty of Havering in the Bower. = Martha d. of Sr Will'm Daniell Knt. one of the Judges of the Comon pleas.
        - Charles Cooke of Giddy-hall ob. s.p.
        - Anne sister & coheire ux. Sr Edward Sydenham Equerry to the King.
        - Vere d. & coheire ux. Charles Gawdye of Crowes Hall esq'r.
      - 2 Sr Hercules Francis Cooke knt. high steward of the libertie of Havering one of the justices of peace of this county ao 1634. = Anne d. of .... Beresford.
      - 3 William Cooke.
      - Penelapye ux. Sr Robert Cock Knt. Clarke of the Check to King Charles.

Cooke.

(No. 3.)

The Auntiant Armes of this familie of Cooke remaineth on a grave ston in Horkesley Church com' Essex where one of the Auncestors lieth buried with the said Armes.

ARMS.—*Sable, three bendlets argent.*
CREST.—*A cockatrice statant argent, wings or, beaked and combed gules.*

This Coate and Creast was exempliffied by Clarenceux Cook ao 1585 to John Cooke of Little Stambridg com. Essex.

Same Crest as above, and same Armes, but the field azure.

John Cooke of Horkesley & afterward of Pebmarsh in com. Essex mar. the dau. of Newton.

Robert Cooke of Pebmarsh in com. Essex.=Joan d. of .... Syday.

- Margarett d. of ... Rice of Bures St. Mary in com. Suff. 1 wiffe.
- Thomas Cooke of Pebmersh mar. Susan d. of Brand of Boxford com. Suff. 3 wiffe.
- Elizabeth d. of .... North of Colchester.
- John Cooke of Little Stambridge in com. Essex died without yssue.

Thomas Cooke of Pebmarsh & of Yeldham in com. Essex a° 1634.=Grace d. of Upcher of Fordham in com. Essex.

1 Thomas Cooke of Pebmarsh a° 1634.=Elizabeth d. & coheire of John Duke of Colchester doctor in phisick.
- Elizabeth.
- Grace.

2 Joseph. — 3 George.

Grace Cooke maried to John Bennet of Machin in com. Essex.

Coteel.

ARMS.—*Or, on a bend gules ten cronels argent, a crescent for difference* [COTEEL], *impaling* ROUS.

Sr Thomas Coteel of London Knt.=

1 Thomas Coteel esq'r.

2 Daniell Coteel of Tarling in com. Essex.=Magdalen d. of Ambrose Rouse of Halton in (?) com. Cornwale.

A note from
Vivian H Jordan

Wm Reade - 56
+ Mary
|
Edmund Reade - (Eng)
+ Elizabeth Coates
↓
John Lake
+ Margaret Reade - d (Mass.)
↓
John Gallup - (Eng)
+ Hannah Lake - (d Mass)
↓
Benedem Gallup 1655 - CN #4
+ Hester Stanton
|
↓

National Society Magna Charta Dames and Barons

Immigrant Ancestor Page
for
George Reade

Return to Immigrant Index Page

Return to Home Page

This page is for the immigrant George Reade.

We are providing a listing of the Surety Baron ancestors of George Reade. By clicking on the Surety Baron's name, you will be linked to the page of the Baron.

List of Surety Baron Ancestors:

WILLIAM D'ALBINI: Lord of Belvoir Castle
ROGER BIGOD: Earl of Norfolk
HUGH BIGOD: The Earl of Norfolk's heir
HENRY DE BOHUN: Earl of Hereford
RICHARD DE CLARE: Earl of Hertford
GILBERT DE CLARE: The Earl of Hertford's heir
JOHN FITZROBERT: Lord of Warkworth Castle, Northumberland
JOHN DE LACIE: Lord of Halton Castle, Cheshire
WILLIAM MALET: Lord of Curry-Malet, Somersetshire
WILLIAM DE MOWBRAY: Lord of Axholme Castle, Lincolnshire
SAIRE DE QUINCEY: Earl of Winchester
ROBERT DE ROOS: Lord of Hamlake Castle, Yorkshire
ROBERT DE VERE: Earl of Oxford

As explained on the Immigrant Index Page, we are hoping that additional information will be developed by our members.

Return to Immigrant Index Page

Return to Home Page

827

Send mail to webmaster@magnacharta.org with questions or comments about this web site.
Copyright © 1997-2004 National Society Magna Charta Dames and Barons
Last modified: January 03, 2004

National Society Magna Charta Dames and Barons

Magna Charta Baron Page
for
Henry De Bohun
Earl of Hereford

Return to Barons at Runnymede Page

Return to Home Page

WURTS' MAGNA CHARTA provided a brief accounting of the feudal headquarters of some of the Magna Charta Barons. Some of the castles have been badly damaged. Some have disappeared entirely. Often we can learn of them through Medieval and Renaissance accounts, and some of them require the discerning eye of the archeologist. Others await the evidence brought out with a shovel and pick, by the trained archeological historian.

A portion of the information concerning Surety Baron HENRY de BOHUN is as follows:

HENRY de BOHUN, the Surety, was born before 1177. He became the first Earl of Hereford of this family, for he was so created by the Charter of King John, dated 28 April 1199. Even though he took the Barons' side against the King, on becoming Earl of Hereford he had promised that he would never make any claim against John or his heirs, on the basis of a Charter given to his great uncle Roger by Henry II. The office of Lord High Constable of England he inherited from his father, but he seems to have played no other active part in John's government. As he took a prominent part with the Barons against King John, his lands were confiscated, but he received them again at the granting of Magna Charta. Having been excommunicated along with the other Barons, he did not return to his allegiance on the decease of King John, but became one of the commanders in the Army of Louis the Dauphin, at the Battle of Lincoln, and was taken prisoner by William Marshall. After this defeat he joined Saire de Quincey and other Magna Charta Barons in a pilgrimage to the Holy Land in 1220, and died on the passage 1 June 1220. His body was brought home and buried in the chapter-house of Llanthony Abbey in Gloucestershire.

His wife, Maud FitzGeoffrey, was the daughter of Geoffrey FitzPiers, Baron de Mandeville, and his first wife, Beatrix Saye.

The name of Bohun suggests Hereford. Unfortunately, Hereford Castle no longer exists. It was built in 1048, and apparently consisted of a moat and bailey. The mound has been leveled to the ground, but the bailey is outlined by high banks. One report has it that all that remains is a platform and a piece of a ditch.

The Castle was once situated near the present Bishop's Palace. It was seriously battered in an attack in 1055, but it was restored, and was again in use in 1067. The site which it now occupies is a public garden, gay with shrubbery and flowers. An ornamental lake indicates where once was the moat, but the outlines of the walls are shown only by grass covered ridges.

Appreciation is expressed to Reed M. W. Wurts, one of the Heralds of the Society for furnishing the Baron's Shield on this page.

Return to Barons at Runnymede Page

Return to Home Page

5811

Send mail to webmaster@magnacharta.org with questions or comments about this web site.
Copyright © 1997-2004 National Society Magna Charta Dames and Barons
Last modified: January 03, 2004

Ancestry.com
The largest collection of family history records on the Web

Welcome, Vivian | Log Out | Upgrade | My Ac

Home My Ancestry Search Records Family Trees Message Boards Learning Center Sho

You are here: Search > Kingston Parish, Virginia Register, 1749-1827 > Results

Kingston Parish, Virginia Register, 1749-1827

Viewing records **1-4** of **4** matches for:

George Reade

« Global Search Results

About this database
Parish records from Mathews County, ' 1749 and 1827 More information below

Marriages

The parish vestry in colonial Virginia was aristocratic in character, being composed of the wealthiest ar prominent men in the parish. From the year 1677, vestrymen serving Kingston Parish as recorded in tl book were: Richard Dudley, James Ransone, James Hill, Sands Knowles, George Burge, Thomas Bayle Elliot, Ambrose Dudley, Peter Ransom, John Billops, William Tompkins, Charles Jones, John Coot, Hum Tompkins, Edmund Roberts, George Dudley, John Hayes, Hugh Gwinne, Robert Barnard, Charles Debr Marlow, Humphrey Joye Tabb, William Armistead, Kemp Plumer, Gwinne Reade, Thomas Hayes, Willia Charles Blacknal, John Peyton, Captain Thomas Smith, Kemp Whiting, George Dudley, John Armistead Ransom, Robert Tabb, William Plummer, William Armistead, Edward Hughes, Francis Armistead, John ' Gabriel Hughes, John Billip, Walter Keeble, Edmund Custis, Edward Tabb, John Dixon, Thomas Peyton, Mathews, Dudley Cary, Mordecai Throckmorton, James Booker, Josiah Dean, Thomas Smith, Jr., Samu Joel Foster, Armistead Smith, Robert Cary, Thomas Tabb, Richard Gregory, James Bibber, Sands Smitl Wilton Glasscock.

View Full Context

Marriages
[p.24] ***BIRTHS AND BAPTISMS***
page 26

[p.26] Armistead, Dorothy Reade, daughter of George and Lucy. Born May 23 and Baptized July 2, 17

View Full Context

Marriages
C
page 37

Christian, George Reade, son of Israel and Martha. Born August 20, 1755. p.11

View Full Context

Marriages
W
page 7

Christian, George Reade 37

View Full Context

View printer-friendly

Refine your search of the Kingston Parish, Virginia Register, 1749-1827

George	Reade	Exact
First Name	Last Name	Spelling

Ancestry.com
Welcome, Vivian [Log Out] | Help
Home My Ancestry Search Records Family Trees Message Boards Learning Center Blog

You are here: Search > Kingston Parish, Virginia Registers, 1749-1827 > Results

Kingston Parish, Virginia Registers, 1749-1827

Viewing records 1-4 of 4 matches for:

George Reade

« Close Search Results

About this database
Parish records from Mathews County, [illegible]
1749 and 1827 [illegible] below

Marriages

The parish vestry in colonial Virginia was aristocratic in character, being composed of the wealthiest or most prominent men in the parish. From the year 1677, westbywomen serving Kingston Parish as recorded in the book were: Richard Dudley, James Ransone, James Hill, Sands Knowles, George Burge, Thomas Royle, Elliot, Ambrose Dudley, Peter Ransom, John Billops, William Tompkins, Charles Jones, John Coat. Rom Tompkins, Edmund Roberts, George Dudley, John Heyes, Hugh Gwinne, Robert Bonrand, Charles Cabn Manley, Humphrey Joye Tabb, William Armistead, Kemp Plumer, Gwinne Reade, Thomas Heyes, Willia Charles Blackwal, John Peyton. Captain Thomas Smith. Kemp Whiting, George Dudley, John Armistead Ransom, Robert Tabb, William Plummer, William Armistead, Edward Hughes, Francis Armistead, John ' Cosbel Hughes, John Billin, Walter Keeble, Edmund Curtis, Edward Tabb, John Dixon, Thomas Peyton, Mathews, Dudley Cary, Montfecat Throckmorton, James Booker, Josiah Dixon, Thomas Smith, Jr., Samu Joni Foster, Armistead Smith, Robert Cary, Thomas Tabb, Richard Gregory, James Bibon, Sarah Smit Willton Glascock.

View Full Context

Marriages

[p.24] **BIRTHS AND BAPTISMS**

page 25

[p.25] Armistead, Dorothy Reade, daughter of George and Lucy. Born May 23 and Baptized July 3, 17[illegible]

View Full Context

Marriages

C

page 27

Christian, George Reade, son of Lucas and Martha. Born August 20, 1755 p.11

View Full Context

Marriages

W

page 7

Christian, George Reade 37

View Full Context

« View entire record

Refine your search of the Kingston Parish, Virginia Registers, 1749-1827

George	Reade	Exact
First Name	Last Name	Spelling

Keyword(s)

Search

Description:
Located in eastern Virginia, Kingston Parish was a part of eastern Gloucester County until 1791 when t parish became Mathews County. This database is a collection of parish records between 1749 and 182 contains birth, marriage, and death information for over 6500 people. Each records reveals the event c birth, baptism, marriage, or death. In the case of death records, the page number in the original regis the record appears is provided as well. Because nearly all other county records were destroyed by fire 1820 or 1865, this is an important collection for researchers of eastern Virginia ancestors. A copy of th register is maintained in the archives of the Virginia State Library.

Extended Description:

From 1677 to 1691 the Rev. Michael Typerios and James Bowker were ministers, but when their minis or ended is not known. In the year 1740 the Rev. John Blacknal appears on the first page of an imperf book. It cannot be ascertained how much of the vestry book was lost, or how long Mr. Blacknal may h before 1740. He died in 1747, and was succeeded in 1750 by the Rev. John Dixon, the Rev. Richard Lc served meanwhile for three months. In the year 1770 Mr. Dixon resigned and died in 1777. Four appli appeared for the parish, the Revs. Thomas Baker, Thomas Field, Arthur Hamilton, and Archibald Avens Mr. Field was chosen, Mr. Baker having previously served three months. In the year 1778 Mr. Field eit resigned, and the Revs. Robert Read and William Dunlop were candidates - the former being chosen. I 1784 the Rev. Thomas Hopkinson became the minister, and in the year 1789 the Rev. James McBride. Rev. Armistead Smith became the minister and was ordained by Bishop Madison. (Vestry Book of King

The parish vestry in colonial Virginia was aristocratic in character, being composed of the wealthiest ar prominent men in the parish. From the year 1677, vestrymen serving Kingston Parish as recorded in t book were: Richard Dudley, James Ransone, James Hill, Sands Knowles, George Burge, Thomas Bayle Elliot, Ambrose Dudley, Peter Ransom, John Billops, William Tompkins, Charles Jones, John Coot, Hum Tompkins, Edmund Roberts, George Dudley, John Hayes, Hugh Gwinne, Robert Barnard, Charles Debr Marlow, Humphrey Joye Tabb, William Armistead, Kemp Plumer, Gwinne Reade, Thomas Hayes, Willia Charles Blacknal, John Peyton, Captain Thomas Smith, Kemp Whiting, George Dudley, John Armistead Ransom, Robert Tabb, William Plummer, William Armistead, Edward Hughes, Francis Armistead, John Gabriel Hughes, John Billip, Walter Keeble, Edmund Custis, Edward Tabb, John Dixon, Thomas Peyton, Mathews, Dudley Cary, Mordecai Throckmorton, James Booker, Josiah Dean, Thomas Smith, Jr., Samu Joel Foster, Armistead Smith, Robert Cary, Thomas Tabb, Richard Gregory, James Bibber, Sands Smit Wilton Glasscock.

Source Information:
Ancestry.com. *Kingston Parish, Virginia Register, 1749-1827* [database online]. Orem, UT: Ancestry.cc 1999. Original data: Matheny, Emma R., Helen K. Yates, comp. *Kingston Parish Register.* Richmond, V.

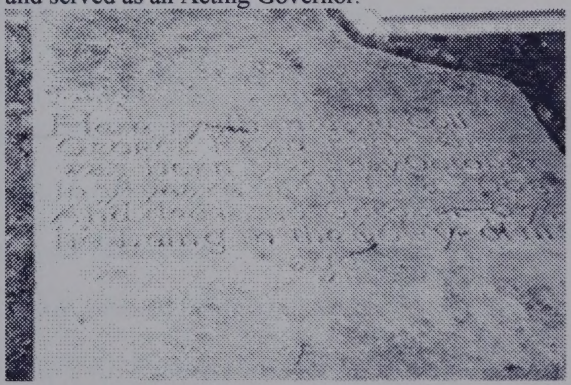
Corporate Info | Affiliate Program | Privacy Statement | Contact Us

Copyright © 1998-2004, MyFamily.com Inc. – Ter

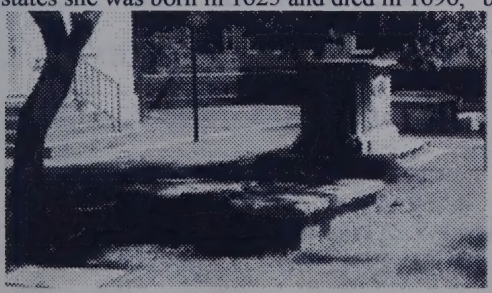
George Reade

George Reade, a native of London, came to Virginia 1637 in Sir John Harvey's party. Harvey was returning to Virginia to assume the office of Governor of the Colony. Reade was appointed Secretary of State, pro tem of the colony in 1640 and served as Acting Governor in the absence of Governor Harvey. He was a member of the House of Burgesses and a member of the Colonial Council until his death. His will was filed November 21, 1671. George Reade married Elizabeth Martiau, daughter of Nicolas Martiau (Father of Yorktown). Their daughter Mildred, wife of Col. Augustine Warner, was the g-grandmother of George Washington. Our line descends through his daughter Elizabeth, wife of Capt. Thomas Chisman.

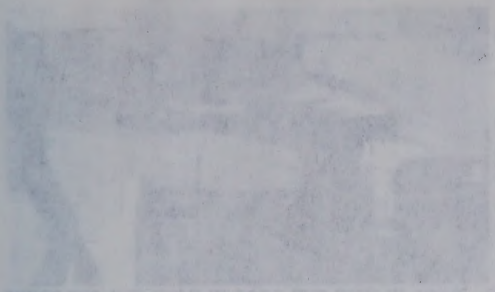
George Read, the son of Robert Read of London and his wife Mildred Windebank, was one of the about one hundred colonists, who emigrated to the colonies from England and Wales before the end of the 17th century, known to have legitimate descent from a Plantagenet King of England. He was a member of the Colonial Council, Secretary of the Colony, and served as an Acting Governor.



"Adventurers of Purse and Person 1607 - 1624/5 and Their Families" published by the Order of First Families of Virginia, indicates in a footnote (pp. 419-420) the discrepancy between the dates inscribed on his Grace Church tablets and the filing of the wills for George Read and his wife Elizabeth as follows: "His and his wife's gravestones were discovered during street excavations in Yorktown in 1931. The inscriptions on both were recut with errors. George Reade's stone now states he died Oct. 1674, "he being in the 66th yr of his age." Since the date should be 1671 (per his will), either the age shown, or his year of birth, is in error as well....The gravestone of Elizabeth (Martiau) Read now states she was born in 1625 and died in 1696, "being in ye 71st yeare of her age." Since the year of death should be 1686 (per her will), again the age or year of birth is in error. Since Nicholas Martiau claimed...his daughter Elizabeth as headrights...it would appear Elizabeth was born prior to his arrival in Virginia in 1620...and that Elizabeth's birth occurred in 1615 rather than 1625."



The graves of George Reade and his wife Elizabeth were discovered while excavating on Buckner Street in



Yorktown. In 1931, descendant Letitia Pate Evans had the tablets restored and moved to the church yard of Grace Episcopal Church. The Reade tablets sit adjacent to the plots of Gov. Thomas Nelson (Declaration of Independence signer), his father, and grandfather (who married a George Reade descendant.)

Direct Descent from Emperor Charlemagne to George Reade

1 Emperor CHARLEMAGNE

... +Hildegarde of SAVOY, Lady

2 LOUISI, King of France

..... +Judith of BAVARIA, Lady

... 3 CHARLESII, King of France

..... +Lady RICHILDIS

..... 4 Judith of FRANCE, Princess

..... +Baldwin I of FLANDERS

..... 5 BALDWINII, of Flanders

..... +Princess ETHELWIDA

..... 6 Arnoul the GREAT, Count of Flanders

..... +Alix of VERMANDOIS, Lady

..... 7 BALDWINIII, Count of Flanders

..... +Matilda of SAXONY, Lady

..... 8 ARNOULII, Count of Flanders

..... +Susanna d'Inree of ITALY, Lady

Yorktown. In 1971, descendant Lucille Pete Evans had
her body moved and moved to the church yard of Grace Episcopal Church. The Reade to Pete six
adjacent to the Colonial Cor. Theresa Nelson Confederation of Independence signers, his father, and
grandfather (who married a George Reade descendant.)

Direct Descent from Emperor Charlemagne to George Reade

1 Emperor CHARLEMAGNE

... +Hildegarde of SAVOY, Lady

2 LOUIS I, King of France

... +Judith of BAVARIA, Lady

... 3 CHARLES II, King of France

... +Lady ADELHEID

... 4 Judith of FRANCE, Princess

... +Baldwin I of FLANDERS

... 5 BALDWIN of Flanders

... +Princess ETHELSWITHA

... 6 Arnoul the GREAT, Count of Flanders

... +Adla of VERMANDOIS, Lady

... 7 BALDWIN II, Count of Flanders

... +Almida of SAXONY, Lady

... 8 ARNOULF I, Count of Flanders

... +Susanna (Diana) of ITALY, Lady

..... 9 BALDWINIV, Count of Flanders

..... +Agiva of LUXEMBERG, Lady

..... 10 BALWINV, Count of Flanders

..... +ADELA

..... 11 Matilda of FLANDERS

..... +William the CONQUERER

..... 12 HENRYI, King of England - 1135

..... +Matilda of SCOTLAND, Princess

..... 13 Maud of ENGLAND 1101/02 - 1167

..... +Geoffrey PLANTAGENET, Count of Anjou 1113 - 1151

..... 14 HENRYII, King of England 1132/33 - 1189

..... +Eleanor of AQUITAINE, Duchess 1122 - 1204

..... 15 King of England JOHN 1167 - 1215

..... +Isabella TALLEFER, Lady 1188 - 1246

..... 16 HENRYIII, King of England 1207 - 1272

..... +Eleanor of PROVENCE 1217 - 1291

..... 17 EDWARDI, King of England 1239 - 1307

..... +Lady Eleanor of CASTILE, Princess 1244 - 1290

..... 18 Princess Joan PLANTAGENET, Princess 1272 - 1307

..... +Gilbert DE CLARE, Earl of Gloucester & Hertford 1243 - 1295

..... 19 Lady Margaret DE CLARE 1292 - 1342

..... +Hugh DE AUDLEY, Earl of Gloucester 1289 - 1347

..... 20 Lady Margaret DE AUDLEY 1325 - 1347

..... +Ralph DE STAFFORD, Earl of Stafford 1301 - 1372

..... 21 Hugh DE STAFFORD, Earl of Stafford - 1386

..... +Lady Philippa DE BEAUCHAMP - 1386

..... 22 Lady Margaret DE STAFFORD 1364 - 1396

..... +[28] Ralph DE NEVILLE, Earl of Westmoreland - 1425

..... 23 [23] Ralph NEVILLE, Knight of Oversley - 1457/58

..... +[22] Lady Mary DE FERRERS 1394 - 1457/58

..... 24 [24] John DE NEVILLE - 1481/82

..... +[25] Lady Elizabeth DE NEWMARCH

..... 25 [26] Joan DE NEVILLE

..... +[27] Sir William GASCOIGNE, Knight of Gawthorpe - 1463

..... 26 [2] William GASCOIGNE, Sir 1448 - 1485/86

..... +[1] Margaret PERCY 1448 -

..... 27 [3] Elizabeth GASCOIGNE 1473 - 1559

..... +[4] Sir Gilbert DE TALBOYS, Baron of Kyme 1467 - 1538

..... 28 [5] Ann DE TALBOYS, Lady

..... +[6] Edward DYMOKE, Sir 1508 - 1566

..... 29 [7] Frances DYMOKE 1550 - 1610/11

..... +[8] Sir Thomas WINDEBANK, Knight of Haynes Hall 1530 - 1607

..... 30 [9] Mildred WINDEBANK 1584 - 1630

..... +[10] Robert READE 1551 - 1627

..... 31 [11] George READE, Col. 1605 - 1671

..... 19 Elizabeth DE CLARE 1295 - 1360

..... +John DE BURGH 1290 - 1313

..... 20 [30] Sir William DE BURGH, 4th Earl of Ulster 1312 - 1333

..... +[29] Lady Maud DE LANCASTER - 1377

..... 21 [13] Lady Elizabeth DE BURGH 1332 - 1363

..... +[12] Lionel PLANTAGENET, Duke of Clarence 1338 - 1368

..... 22 [14] Lady Philippa PLANTAGENET, Countess of Ulster 1355 - 1381

..... +[15] Edmund DE MORTIMER, 3rd Earl of March 1351/52 - 1381

..... 23 [16] Lady Elizabeth DE MORTIMER 1370/71 - 1417

..... +[17] HOTSPUR 1366 - 1403

..... 24 [18] Henry PERCY, Earl of Northumberland 1392/93 - 1455

..... +[19] Lady Eleanor DE NEVILLE

..... 25 [20] Henry PERCY, Earl of Northumberland - 1461

..... +[21] Eleanor DE POYNINGS

..... 26 [1] Margaret PERCY 1448 -

..... +[2] William GASCOIGNE, Sir 1448 - 1485/86

..... 27 [3] Elizabeth GASCOIGNE 1473 - 1559

..... +[4] Sir Gilbert DE TALBOYS, Baron of Kyme 1467 - 1538

..... 28 [5] Ann DE TALBOYS, Lady

..... +[6] Edward DYMOKE, Sir 1508 - 1566

..... 29 [7] Frances DYMOKE 1550 - 1610/11

..... +[8] Sir Thomas WINDEBANK, Knight of Haynes Hall 1530 - 1607

..... 30 [9] Mildred WINDEBANK 1584 - 1630

..... +[10] Robert READE 1551 - 1627

..... 31 [11] George READE, Col. 1605 - 1671

..... 18 EDWARDII, King of England 1284 - 1327

..... +Isabella of FRANCE, Princess 1292 - 1358

..... 19 EDWARDIII, King of England 1312 - 1377

..... +Philippa of HINAUT, Lady 1311 - 1369

..... 20 [12] Lionel PLANTAGENET, Duke of Clarence 1338 - 1368

..... +[13] Lady Elizabeth DE BURGH 1332 - 1363

..... 21 [14] Lady Philippa PLANTAGENET, Countess of Ulster 1355 - 1381

..... +[15] Edmund DE MORTIMER, 3rd Earl of March 1351/52 - 1381

..... 22 [16] Lady Elizabeth DE MORTIMER 1370/71 - 1417

..... +[17] HOTSPUR 1366 - 1403

..... 23 [18] Henry PERCY, Earl of Northumberland 1392/93 - 1455

..... +[19] Lady Eleanor DE NEVILLE

..... 24 [20] Henry PERCY, Earl of Northumberland - 1461

..... +[21] Eleanor DE POYNINGS

..... 25 [1] Margaret PERCY 1448 -

..... +[2] William GASCOIGNE, Sir 1448 - 1485/86

..... 26 [3] Elizabeth GASCOIGNE 1473 - 1559

..... +[4] Sir Gilbert DE TALBOYS, Baron of Kyme 1467 - 1538

..... 27 [5] Ann DE TALBOYS, Lady

..... +[6] Edward DYMOKE, Sir 1508 - 1566

..... 28 [7] Frances DYMOKE 1550 - 1610/11

..... +[8] Sir Thomas WINDEBANK, Knight of Haynes Hall 1530 - 1607

..... 29 [9] Mildred WINDEBANK 1584 - 1630

..... +[10] Robert READE 1551 - 1627

..... 30 [11] George READE, Col. 1605 - 1671

..... 20 John of GAUNT, Duke of Lancaster 1339/40 -

..... +Katherine DE ROET 1350 - 1403

..... 21 Lady Joan DE BEAUFORT, Countess of Westmoreland 1379 - 1440

..... +Robert FERRES, Baron of Wemme 1373 - 1396

..... 22 [22] Lady Mary DE FERRERS 1394 - 1457/58

..... +[23] Ralph NEVILLE, Knight of Oversley - 1457/58

..... 23 [24] John DE NEVILLE - 1481/82

..... +[25] Lady Elizabeth DE NEWMARCH

..... 24 [26] Joan DE NEVILLE

..... +[27] Sir William GASCOIGNE, Knight of Gawthorpe - 1463

..... 25 [2] William GASCOIGNE, Sir 1448 - 1485/86

..... +[1] Margaret PERCY 1448 -

..... 26 [3] Elizabeth GASCOIGNE 1473 - 1559

..... +[4] Sir Gilbert DE TALBOYS, Baron of Kyme 1467 - 1538

..... 27 [5] Ann DE TALBOYS, Lady

..... +[6] Edward DYMOKE, Sir 1508 - 1566

..... 28 [7] Frances DYMOKE 1550 - 1610/11

..... +[8] Sir Thomas WINDEBANK, Knight of Haynes Hall 1530 - 1607

..... 29 [9] Mildred WINDEBANK 1584 - 1630

..... +[10] Robert READE 1551 - 1627

..... 30 [11] George READE, Col. 1605 - 1671

..... +[28] Ralph DE NEVILLE, Earl of Westmoreland - 1425

..... 22 [19] Lady Eleanor DE NEVILLE

..... +[18] Henry PERCY, Earl of Northumberland 1392/93 - 1455

..... 23 [20] Henry PERCY, Earl of Northumberland - 1461

..... +[21] Eleanor DE POYNINGS

..... 24 [1] Margaret PERCY 1448 -

..... +[2] William GASCOIGNE, Sir 1448 - 1485/86

..... 25 [3] Elizabeth GASCOIGNE 1473 - 1559

..... +[4] Sir Gilbert DE TALBOYS, Baron of Kyme 1467 - 1538

..... 26 [5] Ann DE TALBOYS, Lady

..... +[6] Edward DYMOKE, Sir 1508 - 1566

..... 27 [7] Frances DYMOKE 1550 - 1610/11

..... +[8] Sir Thomas WINDEBANK, Knight of Haynes Hall 1530 - 1607

..... 28 [9] Mildred WINDEBANK 1584 - 1630

..... +[10] Robert READE 1551 - 1627

..... 29 [11] George READE, Col. 1605 - 1671

..... 17 Edmund PLANTAGENET, Earl of Lancaster

..... +Blanche D'ARTOIS

..... 18 Earl of Lancaster HENRY

..... +Maud DE CHAWORTH

..... 19 [29] Lady Maud DE LANCASTER - 1377

..... +[30] Sir William DE BURGH, 4th Earl of Ulster 1312 - 1333

..... 20 [13] Lady Elizabeth DE BURGH 1332 - 1363

..... +[12] Lionel PLANTAGENET, Duke of Clarence 1338 - 1368

..... 21 [14] Lady Philippa PLANTAGENET, Countess of Ulster 1355 - 1381

..... +[15] Edmund DE MORTIMER, 3rd Earl of March 1351/52 - 1381

..... 22 [16] Lady Elizabeth DE MORTIMER 1370/71 - 1417

..... +[17] HOTSPUR 1366 - 1403

..... 23 [18] Henry PERCY, Earl of Northumberland 1392/93 - 1455

..... +[19] Lady Eleanor DE NEVILLE

..... 24 [20] Henry PERCY, Earl of Northumberland - 1461

..... +[21] Eleanor DE POYNINGS

..... 25 [1] Margaret PERCY 1448 -

..... +[2] William GASCOIGNE, Sir 1448 - 1485/86

..... 26 [3] Elizabeth GASCOIGNE 1473 - 1559

..... +[4] Sir Gilbert DE TALBOYS, Baron of Kyme 1467 - 1538

..... 27 [5] Ann DE TALBOYS, Lady

..... +[6] Edward DYMOKE, Sir 1508 - 1566

..... 28 [7] Frances DYMOKE 1550 - 1610/11

..... +[8] Sir Thomas WINDEBANK, Knight of Haynes Hall 1530 - 1607

..... 29 [9] Mildred WINDEBANK 1584 - 1630

..... +[10] Robert READE 1551 - 1627

..... 30 [11] George READE, Col. 1605 - 1671

..... 19 Mary DE LANCASTER 1320 - 1362

..... +Henry DE PERCY, 3rd Lord Percy 1320 - 1368

..... 20 Henry PERCY, Baron of Alnwick 1341 - 1407/08

..... +Margaret DE NEVILLE - 1372

..... 21 [17] HOTSPUR 1366 - 1403

..... +[16] Lady Elizabeth DE MORTIMER 1370/71 - 1417

..... 22 [18] Henry PERCY, Earl of Northumberland 1392/93 - 1455

..... +[19] Lady Eleanor DE NEVILLE

..... 23 [20] Henry PERCY, Earl of Northumberland - 1461

..... +[21] Eleanor DE POYNINGS

..... 24 [1] Margaret PERCY 1448 -

..... +[2] William GASCOIGNE, Sir 1448 - 1485/86

..... 25 [3] Elizabeth GASCOIGNE 1473 - 1559

..... +[4] Sir Gilbert DE TALBOYS, Baron of Kyme 1467 - 1538

..... 26 [5] Ann DE TALBOYS, Lady

..... +[6] Edward DYMOKE, Sir 1508 - 1566

..... 27 [7] Frances DYMOKE 1550 - 1610/11

..... +[8] Sir Thomas WINDEBANK, Knight of Haynes Hall 1530 - 1607

..... 28 [9] Mildred WINDEBANK 1584 - 1630

..... +[10] Robert READE 1551 - 1627

..... 29 [11] George READE, Col. 1605 - 1671

Descendants of Col. George Reade

GEORGE READE (ROBERT, ANDREW) was born October 25, 1608 in Linkenholt, Hampshire, England, and died 1671 in the Colony of Virginia. He married ELIZABETH MARTIAU 1641, daughter of NICOLAS MARTIAU and his first wife. She was born prob. 1615, and died 1686 in the Colony of Virginia.

Children of GEORGE READE and ELIZABETH MARTIAU are:

i. ELIZABETH READE, d. November 18, 1717, Charles Parish, York Co, VA; m. Capt. THOMAS CHISMAN; b. Abt. 1651, Virginia; d. Bef. July 18, 1715, York Co, VA.

ii. MILDRED READE, d. 1694; m. (1) Col. AUGUSTINE WARNER

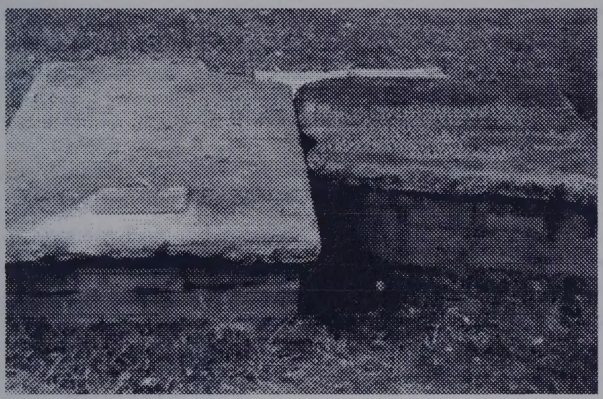
iii. GEORGE READE

iv. ROBERT READE, d. 1712; m. MARY; d. December 11, 1678, Charles Parish, York Co, VA.

v. THOMAS READE, m. LUCY GWYNN.

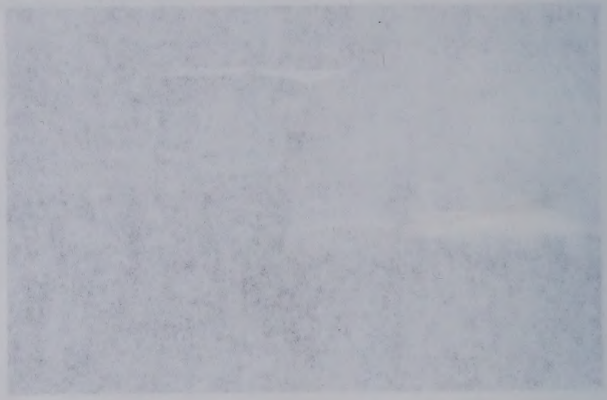
vi. FRANCIS READE, d. Abt. 1694; m. (1) JANE CHISMAN; m. (2) ANNE, Bef. 1693.

vii. BENJAMIN READE



Home

06/06/2004 11:33:56 PM



Edmund READE / Elizabeth COOK

Husband: **Edmund READE**

Born: at:
Married: at:
Died: at:
Father:
Mother:
Spouses: Elizabeth COOK

Wife: **Elizabeth COOK**

Born: at:
Died: at:
Father:
Mother:
Spouses: Edmund READE

CHILDREN

Name: Margarete READ
Born: 11 Jul 1598 at: North Benfleet,Essex,England
Married: 1616 at:
Died: See Notes at: Ipswich,Essex,Ma
Spouses: John LAKE

INDEX

HOME

HTML created by GED2HTML v3.5e-WIN95 (Sep 26 1998) on 01/14/99 11:59:23 .

Ada HANSEN / Alben ANDERSON

Husband: **Ada HANSEN**

Born: at:
Married: at:
Died: at:
Father: Paul Soren HANSEN

John LAKE / Margarete READ

Husband: **John LAKE**

Born: at: of Great Fenton,North Benfleet,Essex,England
Married: 1616 at:
Died: See Notes at: Ipswich,Essex,Ma
Father: John LAKE
Mother: Elizabeth SANDELL
Spouses: Margarete READ

Wife: **Margarete READ**

Born: 11 Jul 1598 at: North Benfleet,Essex,England
Died: See Notes at: Ipswich,Essex,Ma
Father: Edmund READE
Mother: Elizabeth COOK
Spouses: John LAKE

CHILDREN

Name: John LAKE
Born: at:
Died: at:
Spouses:

Name: Thomas LAKE
Born: at:
Died: at:
Spouses:

Name: Richard LAKE
Born: at:
Died: 22 May 1620 at:
Spouses:

Name: Ann or Hannah LAKE
Born: at:
Married: 1642 at:
Died: 19 Dec 1675 at:
Spouses: John GALLUP

Name: Elizabeth LAKE
Born: at:

Died: 31 Aug 1623 at:
Spouses:

Name: Martha LAKE
Born: at:
Died: 1687 at:
Spouses:

Name: Samuel LAKE
Born: at:
Died: 19 Mar 1629 at:
Spouses:

Name: Elizabeth LAKE [477]
Born: at:
Died: at:
Spouses:

INDEX

[477]

HOME

HTML created by GED2HTML v3.5e-WIN95 (Sep 26 1998) on 01/14/99 11:59:23 .

Hosea JOYCE / Elizabeth HOWLAND

Husband: **Hosea JOYCE**

Born: at:
Married: 1676 at:
Died: at:
Father:
Mother:
Spouses: Elizabeth HOWLAND

Wife: **Elizabeth HOWLAND**

Born: 24 Jun 1648 at: Plymouth,,Ma
Died: Feb 1712 at:
Father: John CHIPMAN

Mother: Hope HOWLAND
Spouses: Hosea JOYCE

CHILDREN

INDEX

HOME

HTML created by GED2HTML v3.5e-WIN95 (Sep 26 1998) on 01/14/99 11:59:23 .

John TINKHAM / (Unknown)

Husband: **John TINKHAM**

Born:	at:
Married:	at:
Died:	at:
Father:	
Mother:	
Spouses:	

Wife:

CHILDREN

INDEX

HOME

HTML created by GED2HTML v3.5e-WIN95 (Sep 26 1998) on 01/14/99 11:59:23 .

Fernando DA VEIGA / Domingues COSTEIRA

Husband: **Fernando DA VEIGA**

Born:	at: Portugal
Married:	at:
Died:	at:

John GALLUP / Ann or Hannah LAKE

Husband: **John GALLUP**

Born: at:
Married: 1642 at:
Died: at:
Father:
Mother:
Spouses: Ann or Hannah LAKE

Wife: **Ann or Hannah LAKE**

Born: at:
Died: 19 Dec 1675 at:
Father: John LAKE
Mother: Margarete READ
Spouses: John GALLUP

CHILDREN

INDEX

HOME

HTML created by GED2HTML v3.5e-WIN95 (Sep 26 1998) on 01/14/99 11:59:23 .

Josea JOYCE / Elizabeth CHIPMAN

Husband: **Josea JOYCE**

Born: at:
Married: at:
Died: at:
Father:
Mother:
Spouses: Elizabeth CHIPMAN

Wife: **Elizabeth CHIPMAN**

Born: 24 Jun 1647 at: Plymouth,Barnstable,Ma

Died: Feb 1712 at:
Father: John CHIPMAN
Mother: Hope HOWLAND
Spouses: Hosea JOYCE , Josea JOYCE

CHILDREN

INDEX

HOME

HTML created by GED2HTML v3.5e-WIN95 (Sep 26 1998) on 01/14/99 11:59:23 .

Joseph HOWLAND / Elizabeth SOUTHWORTH

Husband: **Joseph HOWLAND**

Born: ABT 1640 at: Kingston,,Ma
Married: 7 Dec 1664 at: Plymouth,,Ma
Died: Jan 1703 at: Plymouth,,Massachusetts
Father: John HOWLAND
Mother: Elizabeth TILLEY
Spouses: Elizabeth SOUTHWORTH
Notes: [2215]

Wife: **Elizabeth SOUTHWORTH**

Born: at:
Died: at:
Father:
Mother:
Spouses: Joseph HOWLAND

CHILDREN

INDEX

[**2215**] SOURCE CITATION:
Title: John Howland
Author: Johnson, Caleb
Publication Information: Mayflower Web Pages
Call #: http://members.aol.com/calebj

HOME

HTML created by GED2HTML v3.5e-WIN95 (Sep 26 1998) on 01/14/99 11:59:23 .

Robert MCCOURT / Kimberly KIEB

Husband: **Robert MCCOURT**

Born: at:
Married: at:
Died: at:
Father: Robert MCCOURT
Mother: Suzanne THOMPSON
Spouses: Kimberly KIEB

Wife: **Kimberly KIEB**

Born: at:
Died: at:
Father:
Mother:
Spouses: Robert MCCOURT

CHILDREN

Name: Mary Ellen MCCOURT
Born: at:
Died: at:
Spouses:

Name: Kelly Anne MCCOURT
Born: at:
Died: at:
Spouses:

INDEX

HOME

HTML created by GED2HTML v3.5e-WIN95 (Sep 26 1998) on 01/14/99 11:59:23 .

FamilyTreeMaker.com
User Home Pages
My Order
Find Family | How-To Articles | Helpful Web Sites | World Family Tree | Search
Genealogy Help | Community | Books | Family Archives | Family Tree Maker | Home

Descendants of Henry Stephens

Generation No. 1

1. HENRY[5] STEPHENS *(NICHOLAS[4], THOMAS[3], EDWARD[2], HENRY[1])* was born 20 July 1656, and died 09 October 1689. He married ELIZABETH GALLUP, daughter of JOHN GALLUP and HANNAH LAKE.

Notes for HENRY STEPHENS:
AFORETIME:

There are no written family records, letters, or documents of an early date, to settle beyond doubt the ever-pressing query, who was the father of Henry Stephens or Stevens of Stonington, Connecticut. A very common tradion is that three brothers, Thomas, Richard, and Henry Stephens, Came to New England about the year 1660 and that Henry settled in Stonington, Connecticut. No mention is made of father or mother, or the place whence they came.

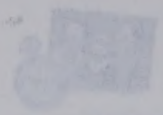
In a history of a county in New York State, the following is given: "The subject of this sketch is of English origin. It is related that as early as 1660 three brothers, Thomas, Richard and Henry Stevens, settled in this country; that they distinguished themselves as soldiers in King Philip's war, and served as colonels."

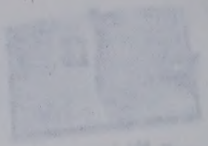
In another appears: "The subject of this is of English origin. It is related that three brothers--Thomas, Richard and Henry Stephens--came to America from Ireland sometime during King Philip's war, served said war as colonels.

There is no doubt that Henry was a private in King Philip's War, but I can find no record of the service of either Thomas, or Richard in any capacity.

Another story is given after this fashion: "Nicholas Stevens, or Stephens, who had been a Brigadier General in Oliver Cromwell's army, came to Taunton in Massachusetts in the year 1669. He had three sons, Nicholas, Thomas and Henry. Nicholas settled in Taunton or Dighton, and his son, Nicholas resided there with his family. One of his sons, according to the best information to be obtained, settled near Boston. His name was supposed to be either Thomas or Ebenezer."

Both of these traditions agree that one of the brothers was named Thomas, and there was a Thomas





Descendants of Henry Stephens

Generation No. 1

1. HENRY[1] STEPHENS (NICHOLAS[2], THOMAS[3], JOHN[4], HENRY[5]) was born 20 July 1655, and died 09 October 1689. He married ELIZABETH GALLUP, daughter of JOHN GALLUP and HANNAH LARKE.

Notes for HENRY STEPHENS:
AFORETIME.

There are no written family records, letters, or documents of an early date, to settle beyond doubt the ever-pressing query, who was the father of Henry Stephens or Stevens of Stonington, Connecticut. A very common tradition is that three brothers, Thomas, Richard, and Henry Stephens, came to New England about the year 1660 and that Henry settled in Stonington, Connecticut. No mention is made of father or mother, or the place whence they came.

In a history of a county in New York State, the following is given: "The subject of this sketch is of English origin. It is related that as early as 1660 three brothers, Thomas, Richard and Henry Stevens, settled in this country, that they distinguished themselves as soldiers in King Philip's war, and served as colonels."

In another appears, "The subject of this is of English origin. It is related that three brothers--Thomas, Richard and Henry Stephens--came to America from Ireland sometime during King Philip's war, served said war as colonels.

There is no doubt that Henry was a private in King Philip's War, but I can find no record of the service of either Thomas, or Richard in any capacity.

Another story is given after this fashion: "Nicholas Stevens, or Stephens, who had been a Brigadier General in Oliver Cromwell's army, came to Taunton in Massachusetts in the year 1659. He had three sons, Nicholas, Thomas and Henry. Nicholas settled in Taunton or Dighton, and his son, Nicholas resided there with his family. One of his sons, according to the best information to be obtained, settled near Boston. His name was supposed to be either Thomas or Ebenezer."

Both of these traditions agree that one of the brothers was named Thomas, and there was a Thomas

Stephens, whose name appears on the list of free inhabitants of Westerly, Rhode Island, and removed to Stonington, Connecticut, where he died May 14, 1736. His will was probated June 4, 1736.

No children were mentioned in the will, nor are any found recorded at Westerly, Rhode Island, or Stonington, Connecticut. He is believed to be one of the brothers of the traditions and this view is confirmed by the late Honorable Richard A. Wheeler, historian, of the town and church of Stonington, Connecticut, who has reportedly stated that Henry Stephens, of Stonington, and Thomas Stephens of Westerly were brothers.

Richard Stephens of Taunton, Massachusetts, a contemporary of Henry Stephens of Stonington, Connecticut, married about 1666, Mary Linkon, the widow of William Hacke, and daughter of Thomas Linkon of Taunton.
Their children were:
Richard, b. March 6, 1667; accidentally killed in 1785/86.
Nicholas, b. February 23, 1669; m. Remember Tisdale; m. 2nd, Annie Spier.
Mary, b. June 8, 1672; m. May 24, 1694, Ephraim Miner of Stonington, Connecticut.
Thomas, b. February 3, 1674; m. September 28, 1699, Mary Caswell; lived in Norton, Massachusetts.
Tamasin, b. July 3, 1677; m. May 5, 1698, Edward Wilcox of Westerly, Rhode Island.
Nathaniel, b. July 4, 1680; m. Hannah; removed to Roxbury, Massachusetts.

Dighton, Massachusetts, formerly a part of Taunton, was incorporated in 1712. Nicholas, the son of Richard, lived there. He married first, Remember Tisdale, Born July 8 1675, daughter of John Tisdale.
Children of Nicholas and Remember (Tisdale) Stephens:
Richard, b. April 21, 1698; m. MAy 14, 1725, Priscilla Jones.
Nicholas, b. February 24, 1702; m. August 21, 1724, Rachel Andros
Joseph, b. April 23, 1704; m. Lydia
Isaac, b. October 22, 1706
Josiah, b. November 23, 1707; m. March 20, 1734/35 Sarah Pool; m. September 27, 1739, Mary Tuels, daughter of Benjamin Tuels of Dighton, Massachusetts.
Hannah, b. October 6, 1710

Nicholas Stephens married second, Anna Spier March 12, 1712/13. Their children were:
Annie, b. May 8,, 1715; m. Joseph Jones of Taunton
Mary
Robert, m. January 3, 1745, Mary Hathaway.

Mrs. Mary L. Paige of Taunton, Massachusetts, a descendant of Richard Stephens of Taunton, and his son Nicholas, writes: "As is well known, our Richard was son of Thomas, who came later, but it is not thought stayed or died here." Mrs. Paige furnished the following affidavit:

"Jonathan Lincoln of Norton, in ye County of Bristol, in ye providence of ye Mass Bay, in New England, being in ye eighty second year of my age, testifies and says that he well remembers on Richard Stephens of Taunton, in said County, and he appeared to be an old man when I was young, and that it was always said that he came from Plymouth, in old England, and that he was a Cloather and worsted comber by trade, and that some time after ye said Richard came, his father, whose name was Thomas, and mother, and sister Catharine, and some time, others of ye family came over to Taunton, ye said Richard married a person whose maiden name is Mary Linkon, and had by her four sons, to wit, Richard, Nicholas, Thomas and Nathaniel, and two daughters, to wit. Mary and Tamsin, all these I knew except Richard. I then understood, died young and unmarried, the other three, Nicholas, Thomas, and

Nathaniel are deceased and left children: the said Nicholas had six sons to with, Richard and Nicholas (who are both now deceased) and Joseph, Isaac, and Josiah, who are now living, and Robert who I know nothing of but by heresay, the said Joseph being ye eldest son of ye said Nicholas who is now living. The Deponant further says, he lived in s'd Taunton in s'd County until he was 26 years of age, tghe he moved to Norton, which is joining to Taunton and further saith not.
Jonathan Lincoln
Norton, Nov. 9, 1768" (Bristol Co. Records, Vol. 53, P. 514.)

Katharine Stephens, the "sister Catharine", mentioned in the above document, married, January 5, 1669/70, Thomas Deane.
Children:
Thomas, b. February 1, 1670;d. February 26, 1670
Hannah, b. 14 February 1671; d. January 2, 1749
Thomas, b. 1673; d. September 10, 1747; m. January 7, 1696/97, Mary Kinsly of Milton
Deborah, m. John Tinsdale
Katharine, m. April 17, 1701
Lydia, m. George Hull of Easton
Mercy, m. Daniel William February 1, 1719
Elizabeth, b. 1688, d. in Norton, March 18, 1758 m. December 4, 1707, Dea. Benjamin Williams

The first tradition, the Taunton, and Dighton records, the affidavit of Jonathan Lincoln, and the account of Thomas Stephens, of Westerly, Rhode Island, are consistent, and would afford a reasonable solution of the immigrang ancestor and kin, were it not for the second tradition about the father named Nicholas, of whose existence no written record has been found among any of the families decended from Henry Stephens of Stonington, and no tradition respecting him among the decendants of Richard Stephens of Taunton.

It is well known that many of the settlers of New England, who came over after the accession of Charles the Second, as King of England, in 1660, had taken part under Cromwell and Parliament against the forces of King Charles the First and it is very probable that some of our family were of that number. It is very easy in the absence of written records, to misplace names and to give that of a son to the father, or brother. Military titles are frequently magnified in our day and there is no reason to believe that it is confined to our era.

So far, circumstantial evidence favors the first tradition and would name Richard of Taunton, as the brother of Henry Stephens of Stonington, and would make Thomas the Ancestor. But the factg that Thomas returned to England and died there, prevents us from calling him the Immigrant Ancestor, so we begin our American Ancestry with a most worthy sire, that sturdy New England pioneer, Henry Stephens or Stevens of Stonington, Connecticut.

If Henry Stephens came to New England about 1660 the Fones record which is here given is a probable clue to his place of abode before he settled in Stonington, Connecticut.

"Naraganset 3, July 1663
"We whose names are under written, being the inhabitants and proprietors of the lands lying in the Naraganset, have and doe desire (according to his Majesties grant) to be under the Government of Conecticot Colony, and Request there protection according to a letter sent in June last. Mr. Bradstreet and others have desired the same in ye Letter formerly mentioned.

"Richard Smith Edward Hutchinson and for his son, Elisha

his
Henry (1 T) Tibit Joshua Hawes Will Hudson
mark
his
Sam (W) Waite Waite Winthrop George Dennison
mark
Jno Crabtree
his ye mark of
Sam (M) Eldred Alexander Al ffinck Thomas (S)
mark
Sewell

his
Tho Stanton Sen Time Mather Saml (S) El-
mark
dred Jr Jno Cole

Richard Smith Jun Ambras (A) Leach Ruben (R)
Willis his mark his mark

Richard Lord Ames Richisen Enoch Plais Walter
(H) House
his mark
Tho Stanton Jun Increase Atherton George (B)
his mark
Palmer
Hen Steavens John Green James Brown Richard
Smith Jun

Richard Smith in behalf of 8 children
"This was subscribed by those persons upon notis
given to all the Inhabitants to meet this day. All scribed that met." (Fones Record, Page 25.)

The Narraganset Country was anciently bounded weserly by Paucatuck River, southerly by the Atlantic Ocean, easterly on the Narraganset Bay embracing the Island, and on the See Konk River, and northerlyh and westerly as far as the present bounds of Rhode Island extend, but how much further in that direction cannot now be ascertained.

DATES

From the 13th Massachusetts Report on Public Records, 1901, Pages 33-34, is taken the following: "Until 1752, when Parliament fixed January 1 as the commencement of the legal year, it commenced with March 25 (the Feast of the Annunciation), and the custom was quite general of calling a month by its numbered name. The months were numbered as follows: March 1, April 2, May 3, June 4, July 5, August 6, September 7, October 8, November 9, December 10, January 11, February 12. Under this plan the following forms of entry were common: 10. 7 mo. 1641; 10-7-1641; 10-7ber 1641; meaning September 10, 1641. The legal year, until and including 1751, commenced with March 25, the year 1752 with January 1. Prior to 1752, as the legal year did not terminate until March 24, it is often the custom to continue the figures belonging to the months of the chronological year from March 25, to December 31, inclusive, through January. February and March to the 25th of the next legal year. To illustrate:

following the date December 31, 1641, will be found entries in regular succession dated January, 1641, February 1641, and March to the 26th, 1641. Consequently, to determine the correct historical or chronological date in January, February or March prior to 1752, it is necessary to look back to the preceding December or forward to the following April. A more general custom, however, was to double dates in January, February, and March to the 25th, and the following forms of dating will be found: 1641/42.

TITLES

"The title Mr. was applied to captains, and sometimes to mates of vessels; to military captains; to eminent merchants; to schoolmasters, doctors, magistrates, and clergymen; to persons who had received a second degree at college, and who had been made freemen. The wives and daughters of such individuals were called Mrs. To be deprived of this address was deemed a serious degradation. The usual appellations of adults, who were not Mr. and Mrs., were goodman and good-wife before their respective surnames. Taking these terms in their radical meaning, it is not strange that they were sometimes, if not often, misapplied.
"Distinctions of this sort generally continued, till the Colony was merged in an extensive province, under Joseph Dudley, 1686, when the custom of making and recording freemen seems to h ave ceased, hence these distinctions gradually fell into disuse." (From the History of Ipswich, Essex, and Hamilton, Massachusetts.)
Some of the unmarried granddaughters of Henry Stephens of Stonington used the prefix of Mrs. as late as 1743.

THE SPELLING
Henry Stephens and Henry Stevens are both used in the Stonington, Connecticut records, but on the land-books, where the deeds and agreements are copied, the name is more frequently written Stephens.

Thomas, the eldest son, who settled in Plainfield, Connecticut, used the Stevens mode and so did all of the sons, there and at Canaan, Connecticut, and all the famiy, except the descendants of Uriah of Canisteo, have continued to use that form, so far reported. At Canisteo, all use the Stephens form.

Richard, the second son, used the Stephens form, but his son, Ebenezer, changed to Stevens and all of his decendants continue to spell that way.

Henry, the youngest son, generally spelled his name Stephens, but sometimes Stevens. Most of his decendants, except the Abel Stevens branch at Canaan, use the Stephens form.

CANAAN, CONNECTICUT

In 1739, Uriah and Samuel Stevens, sons of our Thomas of Plainfield, Connecticut, settled in Canaan, and nearly all of this family within a few years were located there. Uriah, Andrew, and Benjamin were very prominent in the town affairs, holding the positions of Selectmen, Town Clerk, Representative to the Colonial Legislature, Incorporator of the town, and Captain of Militia.

In 1748 Ebenezer, the son of Richard was an inhabitant. Between 1750 and 1752 Henry and Jedediah Stephens, sons of Henry, settled there, and were followed by many others from Stonington.

There are still members of the Stevens family residing in Canaan who are decended from the early settlers.

THE STILLWATER, NEW YORK COLONY

From the old record-book of the Church of Christ of Canaan, Connecticut, is taken the following: "April in ye year 1762--At a fast appointed to know our duty in respect of this Church moving to Stillwater, it was fully agreed this church should remove from Canaan to Stillwater and pursuant to sd agreement ye greater part of sd church members have removed to sd Stillwater."

The old record-book was taken along and used by the church after it located at Stillwater. The house of worship is located some distance from the Village of Stillwater, and is called the old Yellow Meeting House. It is now united with the Presbyterian body.

Most of the Stevens family who went to Stillwater were children of the brothers, Thomas, Uriah, and Samuel.

THE WYOMING VALLEY

The General Assemblyh of Connecticut passed an Act early in January 1774, erecting all the territory within her charter limits from the river Delaware to a line fifteen miles west of the Susquehanna into a town, to be called Westmoreland, with all the corporate powers of other towns in the Colony, attaching it to the County of Litchfield. It extended from the Lehigh north to Tioga Point, now Athens. The section above mentioned was the Wyoming Valley country, which was claimed by Connecticut and settled by people from Connecticut. It was the scene of the Indian massacre in 1778.

HENRY STEPHENS

Henry Stephens, also written Stevens, was an early settler in Stonington, Connecticut, though not one of the very earliest. His name is on the first census list, taken, February 2, 1668, as given by Honorable Richard A. Wheeler, in his history of the town of Stonington, from which I quote:

"In 1667 the planters convened in town meeting, and decided to set apart and lay out five hundred acres of land, to be styled the ministry land, the avails of which were to be applied to the support of the gospel ministry."

"In July of the same year the town established what they called a town plot, and appointed a committee to lay out as many lots as there were inhabitants then living in the town. Their home lots contained twelve acres each and were so arranged that each lot had a street front."

Two hundred acres of this ministry land was laid out around the place where the road meeting house now stands, the eastern line of which extended along a few feet east of said meeting house running nearly north and south. The western boundary was Mistuxet brook. The northern and southern lines cannot now be traced, but the form of the plot can nearly be seen when we look at the distance between the east and west line and the number of acres that were laid out."

"The home lots were laid out around and upon each side of the ministry land; they extended as far east as Smith mill, one tier was located north and the remainder west and south of said land."

"In 1668 a census of the inhabitants of the town was ordered to be taken, embracing those only who were inhabitants or heads of families; February 2 there were found to be forty-three inhabitants, viz.

Thomas Stanton, Samuel Cheesbrough, Thomas Stanton Jr., George Dennison, Thomas Miner, John Gallup, Ames Richardson, James Noyes, Elisha Cheesborough, Ephraim Miner, Moses Pamer, James York, John Stanton, Thomas Wheeler, Samuel Mason, Joseph Miner, John Benett, Isaac Wheeler, John Dennikson, Josiah Witter, Benjamin Palmer, Gershom Palmer, Thomas Bell, Joseph Stanton, John Fish, Thomas Shaw, John Gallup Jr., John Frink, Edmund Fanning, James York Jr., Nathaniel Beebe, John Reynolds, Robert Sterry, John Shaw, John Searls, Robert Flemin, Robert Holmes, Nathaniel Cheesbrough, for Mrs. Anna Cheesbrough, his mother, Gershom Palmer for Mrs. Rebecca Palmer, his mother, Henry Stevens, and Ezekiel Maine."
"A home lot was laid out for each inhabitant and title was obtained by lottery on the following conditions, namely if built upon within six months and inhabited, the title would be complete, except that proprietor must reside on his lot two years before he could sell it, and then he must first offer it to the town and be refused before he could sell the same to any person and give good title."

The New England General Register, Vol. 47, pages 459-460, bives the second census, contributed by George A. Gordon, A. M., from which I quote:

"The town record reads as follows: The record or register of the Inhabitants names Taken this 29th of December 1670: by the select men of Stoneington according to a town order fformerly made th 15th of November 1670, Mr. Stanton, senior 21. Captaine george Denison 41 Tho. minor 16 John Gallop, senior 18 Mr Samuel Cheesbrough 30 Mr Ames Richardson 32 nehemiah palmer 28 nathaniel Cheesbrough 34 Mr James noyes 23 Elisha cheesbrough 33 Tho. Stanton, junior 38 Ephraim minor 43 moses palmer 14 James York senior 24 John Stanton 7 Tho. Wheeler 27 leftenant Samuel Mason 15 Joseph minor 2 John Benit 29 Isack Wheeler 10 William Johnson 12 John Denison 12 Josia Witer 8 Benjamin palmer 20 gershom palmer 40 senior 35 Edmund ffaning 26 John Gallop junior 5 John ffink James York Junior 19 Nathaniel Beebe 31 John Renols senior 4 Roger Steere 37 John Sha 6 John Searles 9 Rober ffleming 22 Robert Holmes 42 Mrs Anna Cheesbrough 36 Mrs Rebecca plamer 17 Henriie Steuens 3 Ezekiel maine 13."

The number after each name refers to the number of the lot drawn. Henry Stephens was admitted as inhabitant July 1, 1672.

At the outbreak of King Philip's War, Henry Stephens was near Swansea, Massachusetts, and hastily wrote to hiks friend and neighbor, Thomas Stanton Sr., of Stonington Connecticut, the letter which is here given, as printed in the 3d series, Massachusetts Historica Collections, Vol. 10, Page 117.

"Mr. Stanton--

"Sar--
"Thes are to give you notis of ye News I say you with ye rest of myh Nebors and frinds that 12 housis of Swanse are borened and on of them was a garison hous and sivera men killed Saiconke also is baroned or a good part of it and men killed by Nepmuck indean hear on hous robed as we sopos and the last night another house brooken up and another boroned on Neare Mr Smeths and intend to have two heads from Suamacott the pepel heare are gon and going towords Island I wish and desier you to take car of your silvs I have hird this barer i hear filip is bound for Mohigin I am in hat for fear of ye messenger
"Yours Yet
"Henrey Stephens

"Jun 29 '75
"My man is gon toward Island,
"(Labelled "Hen Stevens" rec'd July 1, 1675, in a letter from Mr. Stanton. The hand writing of the

Thomas Stanton, Samuel Chesebrough, Thomas Stanton Jr., George Denison, Thomas Miner, John Gallup, Amos Richardson, James Noyes, Elisha Chesebrough, Ephraim Miner, Moses Parish, James York, John Stanton, Thomas Wheeler, Samuel Mason, Joseph Miner, John Beckett, Isaac Wheeler, John Chesebrough, Josiah Wilcox, Benjamin Palmer, Gershom Palmer, Thomas Bell, Joseph Stanton, John Frish, Thomas Shaw, John Gallop Jr., John Frink, Edmund Banning, James York Jr., Nathaniel Beebe, John Reynolds, Robert Sherry, John Shaw, John Swails, Nodeh Florin, Robert Holmes, Nathaniel Chesebrough, for Mrs. Anna Chesebrough, his mother, Gershom Palmer for Mrs. Rebecca Palmer, his mother, Henry Stevens, and Ezekiel Maine.

"A home lot was laid out for each inhabitant and title was obtained by lottery on the following conditions, namely: That upon within six months and inhabited, the title would be complete, except that properties must reside on his lot two years before he could sell it, and then he must first offer it to the town and be refused before he could sell the same to any person and give good title."

The New England General Register, Vol. 47, pages 459-460, gives the second census, contributed by George A. Gordon, A. M., from which I quote:

"The town record reads as follows: The record or register of the Inhabitants names Taken this 29th of December 1670, by the select men of Stonington according to a town order formerly made th 15th of November 1670, Mr. Stanton, senior 21. Captaine george Denison 41 The minor Is John Gallop, senior 18 Mr Samuel Chesebrough 30 Mr Amos Richardson 32 nathaniel palmer 28 nathaniel Chesebrough 34 Mr James noyes 23 Elisha chesebrough 33 The Stanton, Iunior 38 Ephraim minor 43 moses palmer 14 James York senior 24 John Stanton 7 The Wheeler 27 lieffenant Samuel Mason 15 Joseph minor 2 John Bentt 29 Isack Wheeler 10 William Johnson 12 John Denison 12 Josia Witer 8 Prepiamin palmer 20 gershom palmer 40 assos 33 Edamund Fanning 26 John Gallop Iunior 5 John Frink James York Junior 19 Nathaniel Beebe 11 John Reanols senior 4 Roger Sherre 37 John She 6 John Swales 9 Robor Ifleming 22 Robert Holmes 42 Mrs Anna Chessebrough 36 Mrs Rebecca palmer 17 Hennie Stevens 3 Ezekiel maine 13."

The number after each name refers to the number of the lot drawn. Henry Stephens was admitted as inhabitant July 1, 1672.

At the outbreak of King Philip's War, Henry Stephens was near Swansea, Massachusetts, and hastily wrote to his friend and neighbor, Thomas Stanton Sr., of Stonington Connecticut the letter which is here given, as printed in the 3d series, Massachusetts Historical Collections, Vol. 10, Page 117.

"Mr. Stanton—

"Sar—

"Thes are to give you notis of ye News I say you with ye rest of myn Nebors and frinds that 12 houses of Swanse are burned and on of them was a garison hous and aiven men killed Sinconke also is burned or a good part of it and men killed by Nepanuck Indean bear on hous robed as we supos and the last night another hous brocken up and another burned on Neare Mr Smaths and intend to have two heads from Sumascott the pepel heare are gon and going towards Island I wish and desier you to take car of your silvs I have bind this bairer i bear Iffip is bound for Mohigin I am in hat for fear of ye messenger

"Yours Ye

"Henry Stephens

"Jun 29 '75

"My man is gon toward Island.

"(Labelled "Iten Stevens" rec'd July 1, 1675, in a letter from Mr. Stanton. The hand writing of the

http://familytreemaker.genealogy.com/users/d/a/v/Pamela-G-Davis/GENE4-0001.html?W... 6/13/2004

original is as good as the spelling. J. B. (This is, perhaps the first report of the breaking out of hostilities in Philip's War sent to Connecticut. J.S.)):

Henry Stephens served in the war, and was one of the volunteers who received a grant of land in the town of Voluntown, Connecticut, for such services.

For a complete list of those who were recogniczed as having served, see "The History of King Philip's War", by Henry M. Bodge, pages 441-446; Narraganset History Register Vol. I pages 144 to 147; and the Voluntown, Connecticut Records.

Henry Stephens was Selectman in Stonington, Connecticut for the years 1696-7-8-9, 1702-3-4-7, and represented the town in the General Court of Colonial Legislature for the years 1699, 1700-1-2-6-7. He was one of the incorporators of the town of Stonington, October 24, 1716. He married Elizabeth, one of the daughters of Captain John and Hannah (Lake) Gallup. She was born at Stonington, but the dates of her birth, death, and marriage have not been found.She and her husband were admitted to the Congregational Church, February 6, 1726. He was an extensive land owner, having property in Stonington, North Stonington, Plainfield, and Voluntown. Part of his land he settled on his children during his lifetime, and the remainder he bequeathed to his widow and sons, Richard and Henry in equal parts. The date of his death is not given, but his will was probated in New London, August 9, 1726. Elizabeth, widow and relict to Henry Stephens, late of Stonington, gave a deed of land to her son, Henryh, Ocober 8, 1736.

Children born at Stonington, Connecticut:

Thomas b. December 14, 1678; bap. February 18, 1693; m. 1at, May 26, 1678, Mary Hall; m. 2nd, March 14, 1719/20, Abigail Wine or Wynne.

Richard b. January 25, 1679; bap. February 18, 1693; m. June 9, 1704, Sarah Harker.

Henry b. November 20, 1681; bap. February 18, 1693; m. March 2, 1708/09 Elizabeth Fellows.

Elizabeth, bap. February 18, 1693, m. Henry Elliot.

Lucia or Lucy, bap. April 22, 1694.

On March 8, 1753, Lucia Stevens was recommended to the Canaan, Connecticut Congregational Church by Oliver Prentis and Walter Hewit, two elders of the Stonington, Connecticut Church, and February 20, 1760, the Stonington, Connecticut Church recommended Lucia, Henry, and Sarah Stevens, and they were received by the Canaan Church.

The following deed from the Voluntown Records proves the identitiy of the wife of Henry Stevens:

"These Presents witnesseth to an agreement made and concluded upon by and betwen John Gallup, of Stonington, and Elizabeth Stevens, relict to Mr. Henry Stevens of said Stonington, deceased, and Margaret Culver relict to Mr. Joseph Culver, of Groton, deceased, and John Cole and Mary, his wife, of Voluntown; which John, Elizabeth, Mary and Margaret are four of ye children of Mr. John Gallup and Hannah, his wife, of Stonington, deceased, and Benadam Gallup of said Groton, in behalf of the heirs of Mr. Benadam Gallup of Stonington, deceased, and John and William of Voluntown, for and in ye right of Mr. William Gallup of said Stonikngton, deceased, and John Gifford of Norwich, for and in behalf of

the rest of the heirs of Mrs. Hannah Gifford of said Norwich, deceased; and Peter Crary of Groton, for and in behalf ye rest ye heirs of Christobel Crary of said Groton, deceased which deceased, Benadam, William, Hannah and Christobel are for four more of ye children of ye said John and Hannah Gallup, deceased; the said Elizabeth Stevens, Margaret Culver, Johna and Mary Cole, John Gifford and Peter Crary, do agree that ye third and middle hundred acres of land in Voluntown laid out by John Prentiss, surveyor, to ye heirs of said deceased, John and Hannah Gallup shall be the hundred acres to satisfe the grant to John Gallup, deceased, October 12, 1671 and we, the said John Gallup of Stonington, and Benadam Gallup of Groton, and John Gallup and William Gallup of Voluntown do agree to accept of said third hundred for satisfaction for said grant, and also we, the said John Gallup of Stonington and Benedam Gallup of Groton and Elizabeth Stevens and Margaret Culver and John and Mary Cole and John and William Gallup of said Voluntown, and John Gifford and Peter Crary, do agree that ye two hundred acres of land laid out by said surveryor to said Gallups by virtue of a grant to Mrs. Hannah Gallup and her heirs, dated October ye 10th 1678, shall be and remain to be divided equally to and amongst the said children, or ye heirs of said John and Hannah Gallup, deceased and so much of said two hundred acres of land that may be divideable shall be divided at or before the last day of March next after ye date hereof, and when divided then for each heir, according to their right and degree to give and pass such suitable instrument in writing of equit claims to quiet and settle each other in their rights.

" And in testimony that this is our mutual agreement, we the subscribers have hereunto set our hands and seals this ninth day of July A. D. 1731. Signed Sealed and delivered in presence of

Joseph Hewit John Gallup
Uriah Stevens Benadam Gallup
Cornelius White Peter Crary
George Denison Margaret X Culver her mark
Nathaniel Gallup Elizabeth X Stevens her mark
John Cole
Mary X Cole her mark

"September the first day 1747, then received this instrument to Record and Recorded by me Ebenezer Dow Recorder.

"The above and within is a true copy of Record certified by me

"Ebenezer Dow
"Recorder."

*The above information was obtained from the "Stephens/Stevens Genealogy" by Plowdon Stevens (1909).

Notes for ELIZABETH GALLUP:
THE FAMILY OF ELIZABETH GALLUP
WIFE OF HENRY STEVENS OF STONINGTON

John Gallup came, to this country from the Parish of Mosturn, County Dorset, England. He sailed March 30, 1630, in the ship Mary and John, and arrived at Nantasket, now Hull, May 30, 1630. He was the son of John Gallup, who married --- Crabbe, and the grandson of Thomas and Agnes (Watkins) Gallup of North Bowood and Strode, whose decendants still own and occupy the Manor of Strode.

John Gallup, the immigrant, married Christobel, whose surname is not given. He settled in Dorchester, then Boston, and became a landholder, owning land in the town and an island of sixteen acres in Boston Bay which still bears his name. He also owned Mixes Mate, or Monument Island, as it is sometimes called, where he pastured sheep. He was a skillful mariner, well acquainted with the harbor around Boston. He piloted the Ship Griffin in September 1633, through a new-found passage, among her two hundred passengers being Reverand John Cotton, Reverand Thomas Hooker, Reverand Mr. Stone, and other fathers of New England.

The most notable adventure in the sturdy Captain's life was his encounter with a boat load of Indians, whom he captured and destroyed off Block Island with the aid of his two sons and a hired man. The Indians had murdered John Oldham, a man of ability, and they were having a hilarious time in his boat when they were over-taken by Captain Gallup. This has been called the first naval battle on the Atlantic coast, and it gave the Captain a Colonial and later a national reputation. It was one of the first skirmishes of the great Pequod War.

John Gallup died in Boston in 1649. An inventory of his estate was made December 26, 1649. His widow died July 27, 1655.

Children of John and Christobel Gallup:

John B. in England about 1615, m. Hannah Lake in 1643.
Samuel, b. in England, m. Mary Philips.
Nathaniel, b. in England; m. Margaret Everly.
Joan, b. in England; m. Thomas Joy.

John Gallup, son of the Immigrant, came to this country with his mother, two brothers, and sister, Joan in the ship Griffin, arriving in Boston, September 4, 1633. He married Hannah Lake, daughter of John and Margaret (Read/Reade), and niece of Elizabeth Read, wife of John Winthrop Jr., Governor of Connecticut. Hannah Lake came to this country with her mother in the ship Abigail, arriving October 6, 1635, after a passage of ten weeks.

John Gallup left Boston in 1640 and went to Taunton, then part of Plymouth Colony, where he remained until 1651. He then removed to New London, where he lived until 1654, when he went to what is now Stonington, then a part of New London, and settled upon a grant of land given to him by that town in 1650, in regognition of distinguished services of himself and his father in the Pequod War. He represented the town in the General Court in 1665 and 1667, and was an Indian interpreter.
When KingPhilip's War broke out New London County raised a company of seventy men under Captain John Mason of Norwich and Captain George Dennison of Stonington. Captain John Gallup joined them as the head of the Mohegans, a band of friendly Indians. These troops formed a union with those of

other colonies and were engaged in the fearful Swamp Fight, December 19, 1675, at Narraganset, within the limits of South Kingston, Rhode Island. In storming the fort Captain GAllup led his men bravely forward and was one of the six captains who fell in the memorable fight. He was buried with his fallen comrades in one grave near the battle ground. A complete victory was gained over the savage foe, but with great loss of life on both sides.

The General Court afterward made several grants of land to his widow and children in consideration of the great services he had rendered and the loss his family had sustained by his death.

Children of Captain John and Hannah (Lake) Gallup
Hannah b. at Boston, September 14, 1644; m. Stephen Gifford Jun 18, 1672.
John B. at Boston, September 1646; married Elizabeth Harris
Ben-Adam, b. at Stonington in 1655; m. Hester Prentis
William, b. at Stonington in 1658; m. Sarah Cheesbrough
Samuel, B. at Stonington
Christobel, b. at Stoningtong; m. Peter Crary December 31, 1677
Elizabeth b. at Stonington; m. Henry stevens of Stonington
Mary, b. at Stonington; m. John Cole of Boston
Margaret, b. at Stonington; m. Joseph Culver of Groton, Connecticut

*See the history of Stonington, by Honorable Richard A. Wheeler.

** The above information was obtained from the "Stephens/Stevens Genealogy" by Plowdon Stevens (1909).

Children of HENRY STEPHENS and ELIZABETH GALLUP are:

2. i. THOMAS[6] STEPHENS, b. 14 December 1678, Stonington, Connecticut; d. 07 September 1750, Cannan, Connecticut.
3. ii. RICHARD STEPHENS, b. 25 January 1679/80, Stonington, Connecticut; d. 1732, Stonington, Connecticut.
4. iii. HENRY STEPHENS, b. 20 November 1681, Stonington, Connecticut; d. 1726.
5. iv. ELIZABETH STEPHENS, b. Unknown.
v. LUCIA OR LUCY STEPHENS, b. Unknown.

Notes for LUCIA OR LUCY STEPHENS:
On March 8, 1753, Lucia Stevens was recommended to the Canaan, Connecticut Congregational Church by Oliver Prentis and Walter Hewit, two elders of the Stonington, Connecticut Church, and February 20, 1760 the Stonington Church recommended Lucia, Henry and Sarah Stevens , and they were received by the Canaan Church.

*The above information was obtained from the "Stephens/Stevens Genealogy" by Plowdon Stevens (1909).

More About LUCIA OR LUCY STEPHENS:
Fact 1: 22 April 1694, Baptized

Home | Help | About Us | Biography.com | HistoryChannel.com | Site Index | Terms of Service | Privacy | Affi

© Copyright 1996-2003, Genealogy.com, LLC. All rights reserved.

New London County CTGenWeb

Will of John Gallup of Stonington, 1725

From "Genealogy of Gallup Family" By John D. Gallup, published 1893. None of the spelling has changed. (Note: John Gallup, son of John Gallup II and Hannah Lake Gallup).

WILL OF JOHN GALLUP OF STONINGTON

In the name of God, Amen; the eighth day of June, 1725. I, John Gallup, of Stonington, in the county of New London, in the Colony of Connecticut, in New England province, being sick and weak in body, but of Perfect mind and Memory, thanks be given to God therfore, Doe make and Ordaine this, my Last will and Testament. That is to say, first, I give and recomend my soul unto the hands of God that gave it, and my body I recomend to the Earth to be buried in Decent and Christian manner at the discretion of my Executors hereinafter named. And as touching such worldly Estate wherewith it hath pleased God to bless me with in this world, I doe give, devise and dispose of in the following manner and form.

Item- I give and bequeath unto my beloved son, John Gallup, the sum of five pounds curr't money and one hundred acres of land, viz, my part of the three hundred acres that was laid out to myself, brother Adam Gallup and brother William Gallup, near a place called Peaagwamsh River by virtue of a Grant from the General Court at Hartford to my Hon'rd father, Captain John Gallup, late of said Stonington, deceased. I having formerly given my said son, John Gallup, by deed of gift and other wise the full of his portion, as he is my eldest son.

Item- I give and bequeath to my Loving Son, Thomas Gallup, the sum of five pounds curr't money, I having formerly given him, my said son Thomas Gallup, by deed of gift and otherwise, the full of his portion.

Item- I give and bequeath to my Loving Son, Samuel Gallup, that lott of land in said Stonington, joyning on Mystick River, where my old house stood. Also, I give to my said son Samuel them three Divisions of Land which I had from

Plainfield Right now annexed to Voluntown, viz, the division which was my original right and of right which I bouth of
John Fellowes, and that Right which I bought of Ephraim Kingsbury. Also my will is that my said son Samuel doe
continue with me and my wife and take the care of us during the whole time of both our naturall lives; then he shall
have my new dwelling house nd part of the land I now improve; that is to say, Sixty Rods wide, begining at the Line
Division between the Williams and the Gallups. I say sixty rods wide the whole length of my land, it coming to him in
consideration of his taking care of and providing well for me and my wife the time above [said]. Also, I give him all my
husbandry utensils, and all stock of creatures of every sort, only to my said son Samuel to pay to my Loveing
Daughter, Martha Gifford, the sum of forty pounds in stock at Inventory Price. I also give my said son Samuel one half
of my meadow at Sixpenny Island, and one half of my right at Nowasonk, and half my right of commonage in the Town
of Stonington.

Item- I give and bequeath unto my Loveing Son, Nath'll Gallup all ye Remainder of my land from the south bounds the
whole length of my land where I now live, except what I have given to my said son Sam'll. Also, I give to my son Nath'll all
my Voluntown Right, divided and undivided, within the Town of Voluntown, and half my meadow at Sixpenny Island and
half my right at Nowasonk and half my right of commanage in the Town of Stonington, and all other my rights of land
now or hereafter belonging to me within the Colony of Connecticut or elsewhere, which I have not disposed of. Also I
give to my said son Nath'll, Eighteen Pounds money which is due to me from my brother, Ben Adam Gallup.

Item- I Give and Bequeath to my Loving Daughter, Martha Gifford, the Sum of forty Pounds, to be paid to her as before
said exprest, I having formerly done for her as I was able.

Item- I Give and Bequeath unto my loving wife, Mrs. Elizabeth Gallup, all my household stuff, to be hers to use, give or
dispose of as she shall see cause. Finally, I do hereby nominate, make and ordain my tow sons, Samuel Gallup and
Nathaniel Gallup, to be my executors of this my last Will and Testament, and I do hereby disallow, revoak and disallow
all other or former wills by me formerly made, ratifying and confirming this and no others to be my last will and
testament. In witness thereof I have hereunto sett my hand and seal the day and year above written.

(Seal) John Gallup

Signed, sealed, pronounced and declared by the said John Gallup as his last Will and Testament, in the

presence of

Manasseh Minor
John Noyes
Elnathan Minor

A true copy of the original will on file. Examined.
Richard Christophers, Clerk

****

This file was contributed for use by the New London County CTGenWeb Project by:
Patricia Sabin
psabin@bellsouth.net

USGENWEB NOTICE: In keeping with our policy of providing free information on the Internet, material may be freely used by non-commercial entities, as long as this message remains on all copied material, AND permission is obtained from the contributor of the file.

These electronic pages may NOT be reproduced in any format for profit or presentation by other organizations. Persons or organizations desiring to use this material for non-commercial purposes, MUST obtain
the written consent of the contributor, OR the legal representative of the submitter, and contact the listed USGenWeb archivist with proof of this consent.

****

Back to New London County CTGenWeb

Family of Thomas Wheeler (13562) & Mary [Wheeler]

23994. Abigail Wheeler. Born on 6 Nov 1683.

On 27 Oct 1714 Abigail married Joseph Marchant, at Milford, CT.

Children:
30545 i.Ezra (1720-)
30546 ii.Abraham (1725-1790)

23995. William Wheeler. Born ca 1697 at Milford, CT. Baptized on 5 Dec 1697 in First Congregational Society, Milford.[40]

William moved to Cheshire, CT.[40]

Bef 1734 William married Jemima Plumb (26235) , daughter of John Plumb (16220) (29 Jul 1671-17 Aug 1716) & Rachel Bunnell (26826) (16 Dec 1683-21 Jul 1728).[31] Born ca 1705 at Milford, CT. Baptized on 25 Nov 1705 in First Congregational Society, Milford.[31] Jemima died at Cheshire, CT, in Sep 1744.[31]

Jemima had a natural child by Samuel Adams: Samuel Adams, b. 1726 at New Haven.[31]

Previous * Next

Select topic

D. Pane-Joyce
http://aleph0.clarku.edu/~djoyce/gen/
February 2004

GALLUP

From the files of Stephen M. Lawson

Reade Ancestry in England

John Gallup and Christobel Burshett Lake Ancestry in England

Capt. John Gallup and Hannah Lake

Elizabeth Gallup and Henry Stevens

Richard Stevens and Sarah Harker

John Stephens and Elizabeth

Joseph Stephens

John Stephens and Lucy Collins

Frances Stephens and Mordecai Lawson

C. M. Lawson and Sarah M. Sims

Mordecai S. Lawson and Elizabeth Caroline Turman

James Martin Lawson and Lucy Jane Freeman

Donald VanHoosier Lawson and Iva Melvina Freeman

Stephen Martin Lawson

Top of Page Freeman Family Lines Index Chart Index Surnames

Reade Ancestry in England

William and Mary (Church) Reade

William READE - b. 1540, Wickford, Essex; d. Jul. 19, 1603, Wickford, Essex.

Mary CHURCH - b. about 1541 in Runwell, Essex; d. Dec 16, 1577, Wickford, Essex. Given name may have been Martha.

Children of William and Mary Reade

1. **Edmund** - b. May 23, 1563, Wickford, Essex; d. Dec. 1, 1623, Wickford, Essex.
2. William - b. 1564.
3. Margaret - b. 1566.

GALLUP

From the files of Stephen M. Lawson

Reade Ancestry in England

John Gallup and Christobel Burchett Lake Ancestry in England

Capt. John Gallup and Hannah Lake

Elizabeth Gallup and Henry Stevens

Richard Stevens and Sarah Harker

John Stephens and Elizabeth

Joseph Stephens

John Stephens and Lucy Collins

Frances Stephens and Mordecai Lawson

C. M. Lawson and Sarah M. Sims

Mordecai S. Lawson and Elizabeth Caroline Turman

James Martin Lawson and Lucy Jane Freeman

Donald VanBoosier Lawson and Iva Melvina Freeman

Stephen Martin Lawson

Top of Page Freeman Family Lines Index Chart Index Surnames

Reade Ancestry in England

William and Mary (Church) Reade

William READE - b. 1540, Wickford, Essex; d. Jul 19, 1603, Wickford, Essex

Mary CHURCH - b. about 1541 in Runwell, Essex; d. Dec 16, 1577, Wickford, Essex. Given name may have been Martha

Children of William and Mary Reade

1. **Edmund** - b. May 23, 1563, Wickford, Essex; d. Dec 1, 1623, Wickford, Essex.
2. William - b. 1564
3. Margaret - b. 1566.

4. William - b. 1568.
5. Mary - b. 1571.
6. Richard - b. 1573.
7. John - b. 1575.

Edmund and Elizabeth (Cooke) Reade

Edmund READE - b. May 23, 1563, Wickford, Essex; d. Dec. 1, 1623, Wickford, Essex. Son of **William READE** and **Mary CHURCH**, above. Married Nov. 14, 1592.

Elizabeth COOKE - b. 1570, Essex; d. about1637. Daughter of **Thomas COOKE** (b. 1541, Wickford, Essex; d. 1621) and **Susan BRAND** (b. about 1543, Wickford, Essex).

Children of Edmund and Elizabeth Reade

1. Elizabeth - b. 1614, North Benfleet, Essex; d. Nov. 24, 1672, MA. She was married on Jul. 6, 1635 at St. Matthew, Friday Street, London to Gov. John WINTHROP Jr. (b. Feb. 12, 1605/6, Groton, Suffolk; bap. there Feb. 23, 1605/6), son of Gov. John WINTHROP and Mary FORTH. John Winthrop, Jr.'s first with was Martha FONES.
2. Margaret - b. Jul. 11, 1598, North Benfleet, Essex; d. Sep. 24, 1672, Ipswich, Essex Co., MA. Married John LAKE.
3. William - b. Oct. 28, 1599, North Benfleet, Essex; d. 1659, Birchanger, Essex.
4. Martha - b. Jul. 13, 1602; d. 1662. She married first Daniel EPPES, and second Deputy Gov. Samuel SYMONDS.(1595-1678). Samuel SYMONDS' first wife was Dorothy HARKLAKENDEN (1596-1636)
5. Thomas - b. Jan. 2, 1604; d. before 1612.
6. Samuel - b. Jul. 23, 1609 in North Benfleet, Essex.
7. Thomas - bap. Aug. 15, 1612, North Benfleet, Essex; d. 1662. Arrived in America in 1630 and settled at Salem, MA, becoming freeman on Apr. 1, 1634. Thomas returned to England in 1634, but was back at Salem by Feb. 16, 1635/6 when he was granted a farm of 300 acres at Salem. On Mar. 9, 1636/7, he was appointed Ensgin of the Salem train band. The will of Thomas READE, dated Jul. 25, 1662 and proved Nov. 6, 1662 at Salem, naming his wife Priscilla, sons Samuel and Thomas, and daughter Priscilla, then unmarried. Married about 1642 to Priscilla BANKS, daughter of John BANKS and Mary FISHER of Maidstone, Kent, England. Children of Thomas and Priscilla READE: Priscilla; Samuel; Thomas; and John.

Top of Page Freeman Family Lines Index Chart Index Surnames

Lake Ancestry in England

Richard and Anne (Wardell) Lake

Richard LAKE - b. about 1539, possibly at Rawreth, Essex; bur. Sep. 24, 1599, North Benfleet, Essex. His will, dated Sep. 17, 1599, names sons John and Richard, daughters Margaret, Sybil and Joan by their

married names, and his brother William. The names of his parents are not known, and connections to extended lines through Lancelot LAKE and Margaret TWISLETON appear to be conjecture. Richard LAKE had at least three brothers and two sisters. Brother John LAKE married first on Feb. 3. 1558/9 at Runwell, Essex to Elizabeth LONE (bur. Mar. 10, 1588/9, North Benfleet), and second on Apr. 28, 1589 at North Benfleet to Mary CASTLE. The latter was married second on May 26, 1597 at North Benfleet to John GREENE of Rawreth, Essex. Richard's brother Robert LAKE had a daughter Susan (bap. Aug. 22, 1574, Runwell, Essex; bur. there Oct. 8, 1574) and other children. Richard's brother William LAKE was living and married in Sep. 1599. One of Richard's sisters married Mr. PORTER and had sons John and George, and another married Mr. BROOMAN and had son John. Richard also had a "sister CRACKNELL", but it's unclear if she was a sister or sister-in-law. Richard resided with his brother John LAKE at Great Fanton Hall, Essex in 1596.

Anne WARDELL - b. about 1543; d. Sep. 22, 1599, Wickford, Essex.

Children of Richard and Anne Lake

1. **John** - b. 1565, Essex.
2. Richard - Named in the wills of his uncle (1596) and his father (1599), he was still living in Dec. 1622 when his wife died. Married Sara (bur. Dec. 17, 1622, North Benfleet, Essex). Children of Richard and Sara LAKE: Tabitha; and Sarah died as infant.
3. A daughter - Died before the date of her father's will. Married George REIGNOLDE. They had children.
4. Margaret - Married before Sep. 1599 to Mr. PHENNYNGE.
5. Sybil - Married on Oct. 11, 1591 at North Benfleet, Essex to Thomas LACHYNGDON.
6. Joan - Married on Apr. 10, 1592 at North Benfleet, Essex to Robert DUCKET of Thundersley, Essex.

John and Elizabeth (Sandell) Lake

John LAKE - b. 1565, Essex; bur. Dec. 10, 1612, North Benfleet, Essex. Son of **Richard LAKE** and **Anne WARDELL**, above. He resided at Great Fanton Hall, North Benfleet, Essex, where he wrote his will on Nov. 29, 1612. John had properties at North Benfleet, Basildon, Vange and Fobing in Essex. Married in 1590.

Elizabeth SANDELL - bur. May 4, 1616, North Benfleet, Essex. At the time of her death she was living with daughter Elizabeth PASCHALL at Nevendon, Essex. Her will of May 1, 1616 names her three sons and four of her daughters, daughter Margaret having died young. Daughter of **John SANDELL** (b. about 1525) and **Thomasine** (b. about 1525).

Children of John and Elizabeth Lake

1. **John** - bap. Sep 26, 1590, North Benfleet, Essex; d. North Benfleet, Essex.
2. Elizabeth - bap. Dec. 12, 1591, North Benfleet, Essex; d. about Aug. 1651, Essex. Her will was dated Jul. 10, 1651 and proved Aug. 28, 1651. She married first Andrew PASCHALL of Nevendon, Essex, whose will of Nov. 9, 1613 was proved Feb. 25, 1613/4. She married second John BREADCAKE (d. 1636) of Leigh, Essex, a mariner who died between England and Gibralter. Son of Elizabeth and Andrew PASCHALL: Andrew married Clare. Daughter of Elizabeth and John BREADCAKE: Clare married Mr. BUNDOCK.

3. Sybil - bap. Feb. 11, 1592/3, North Benfleet, Essex. Married before Dec, 1612 to Andrew BENTON. They had two children.
4. Richard - bap. Nov. 18, 1594, North Benfleet, Essex; d. before Mar. 1651/2. Married before 1620 to Ms. PARNELL (bur. Oct. 22, 1622, North Benfleet, Essex). Children of Richard LAKE: Richard; Elizabeth; and Anne.
5. Thomasine - bap. Oct. 14, 1596, North Benfleet, Essex.
6. Margaret - bap. Mar. 12, 1597/8, North Benfleet, Essex; bur. perhaps Jul. 24, 1598, Runwell, Essex. Not living in 1612.
7. Thomas - bap. Oct. 21, 1600, North Benfleet, Essex; d. about Mar. 1652. His will was dated Feb. 18, 1651/2 at Nevendon, Essex, and administration of his estate was granted Apr. 8, 1652 to his overseers. He entered Peterhouse College, Cambridge in 1618 (A.M. 1621/2), was ordained deacon at Peterborough Dec. 21, 1623, and became a priest the following day. Thomas' wife, Ms. SUMPTER, died before him. Children of Rev. Thomas LAKE: Thomas, John; and Peter.
8. Anne - bap. Feb. 10, 1604/5, North Benfleet, Essex.

John and Margaret (Reade) Lake

John LAKE - bap. Sep 26, 1590, North Benfleet, Essex; d. about Jan. 1661/2, North Benfleet, Essex. Son of John LAKE and Elizabeth SANDELL. He inherited and resided at Great Fanton Hall, North Benfleet, Essex. Married about 1616, North Benfleet, Essex.

Margaret READE - b. Jul 11, 1598, North Benfleet, Essex; d. Sep. 1672, Ipswich, Essex Co., MA. Her will of Aug. 30, 1672 was proved Sep. 24, 1672. She left her husband in England and immigrated to New England before 1635 with her daughters Ann and Martha, and resided for some years with her brother-in-law Gov. John WINTHROP, Jr. Her later years were spent at Ipswich, living with her daughter Martha (LAKE) HARRIS and with her brother-in-law Deputy Gov. Samuel SYMONDS. In a letter of Jan. 18, 1661/2 she wrote to John WINTHROP, Jr., Margaret includes comments "concerning my husbands death, & how hee edned his dayes." Daughter of Edmund READE and Elizabeth COOKE.

Children of John and Margaret Lake

1. John - bap. Jul. 6, 1617, Wickford, Essex; d. probably about Dec. 1657, Wickford, Essex.
2. Thomas - bap. Jan. 18, 1617/8, Wickford, Essex.
3. Richard - bap. May 21, 1620, Wickford, Essex; d. there May 22, 1620.
4. Hannah - bap. Jul. 3, 1621, North Benfleet, Essex, England; d. after 1675, Stonington, New London Co., CT. Married Capt. John GALLUP.
5. Elizabeth - bap. Aug. 31, 1623, Wickford, Essex; bur. there Aug. 31, 1623.
6. Martha - bap. Jul 20, 1624, North Benfleet, Essex, England; d. Apr. 5, 1700; Ipswich, Essex Co., MA. She was married on Nov 15, 1647 in Ipswich, Essex Co., MA to Thomas HARRIS (b. Apr. 25, 1618, Gloucestershire, England d. Aug 2, 1687, Ipswich, Essex Co., MA), son of Thomas HARRIS and Elizabeth HILLS. Daughter of Martha and Thomas HARRIS: Elizabeth married her first cousin John GALLUP (son of Capt. John GALLUP and Hannah LAKE).
7. Samuel - bap. Mar. 29, 1629, North Benfleet, Essex; bur. there Mar. 19, 1629/30.
8. Elizabeth - bap. Feb. 17, 1630/1, North Benfleet, Essex. Probably died as infant.

Top of Page Freeman Family Lines Index Chart Index Surnames

The Gallup Family in America

Many compilations are found which provide an ancestry in England for John GALLUP of Boston, MA. However, such claims likely all have their roots in John D. Gallup's *Genealogical History of the Gallup Family in the United States* (1893), in which English pedigrees were quoted in support of the claim that John GALLUP of New England was son of John GALLUP and Mary CRABBE of Mosterne, Dorset, England.

Charles Wilson Allen obtained a copy of the subject pedigree and found it had been misquoted, publishing his "Gallop Genealogy: Corrections" in Apr. 1963 [*NEHGR* 114:151-52] and concluding that the claimed Gallup ancestry in England "is not substantiated by this or any other document known to me."

The Gallup ancestry search continues, with Gerald James Parsons' "John Gallop/Gollop of Bridport, Dorchestershire, England, and Boston, Massachusetts" [*TAG* 68:1 (Jan. 1993), pp. 11-13] detailing the available records, including the marriage of John GALLUP and Christabell BRUCHETT and the baptism of their seven children at St. Mary's Church, Bridport, Dorchestershire, England. Parsons also concluded that "no other records needed to determine John Gallop's parentage and/or his relationship to the other Gollops in Bridport were located."

Available material concerning John GALLOP is reviewed in *The Great Migration Begins, Volume II*, by Robert Charles Anderson (1995), pp. 725-28, and the Bridport records are included in the article on John GALLOP. In commenting on another publication, the author states that "the section on English ancestry has been superseded and should be ignored." All that is known of the immigrant's birth is that he was born "By about 1593 based on date of marriage."

John and Christobel (Brushett) Gallup

John GALLUP - b. about 1593, England; d. Jan. 11, 1649/50, Boston, Suffolk Co., MA. John's parentage has not been determined. He was admitted to the Boston church on Jan. 5, 1633/4, and became freeman Apr. 1, 1634 as third in a group of six Dorchester men, but there is no evidence he lived there. His will, dated Dec. 20, 1649 and proved Feb. 9, 1649/50, and the inventory taken Feb. 26, 1649/50 includes properties indicating his occupation of fisherman and mariner. His real estate included "The Island, Called by ye name of Gallupe's Island, Containeinge about 16 acres." Capt. GALLOP piloted arriving ships into Boston Harbor, and in the coastal trade between CT and ME. Married Jan. 19, 1617/8, St. Mary's Church, Bridport, Dorset, England.

Christobel BRUSHETT - b. 1592, Dorset, England; d. Sep. 27, 1655; Boston, Suffolk Co., MA. She did not arrive in America with her husband, possibly deciding to delay the journey due to either the young age or soon arrival of her son John, the Younger. It may have taken the encouragement of Rev. John WHITE to have her make the crossing with her four surviving children. Gov. John WINTHROP had written to Rev. WHITE on Jul. 4, 1632: "I have much difficulty to keep John Galloppe here by reason his wife will not come. I marvel at the woman's weakness that she will live miserably with her children there, when she might live comfortably here with her husband. I pray persuade and further her coming by all means: if she will come let her have the remainder of his wages, if not, let it be bestowed to bring over his children, for so he desires: it would be above £40 loss to him to come for her." Christobel was admitted to the Boston Church Jun. 22, 1634. Her will, dated Jul. 24, 1655 and proved

Oct. 31, 1655, names her three sons and daughter Joane Joy. The name of her father is uncertain, since it has been given as both Edmund and John.

Children of John and Christobel Gallup

1. Joan - bap. Sep. 20, 1618, Bridport, Dorset, England; d. Mar. 20, 1690/1, Hingham, Plymouth Co., MA. She was married in Mar. 1636/7 in Dorset, England to Thomas JOY (b. 1611; d. Oct. 21, 1678, Hingham, Plymouth Co., MA). Thomas was a carpenter and millwright. Children of Joan and Thomas JOY: Samuel married Ann PITTS (daughter of Edmond and Ann PITTS); John married Mercy; Thomas; Ens. Joseph married Margaret PRINCE; Ephraim married Susanna SPENCER; Benjamin; Elizabeth married Nathaniel BEAL; Ruth married first John CURTIS, and second John LOW; and Sarah married Hicks DUNNING.
2. John - bap. Jan. 25, 1620/1, Bridport, Dorset, England; d. Dec. 19, 1675, Narragansett Swamp Fight, RI.
3. William - bap. Aug. 4, 1622, Bridport, Dorset, England; died young.
4. Francis - bap. Jul. 27, 1625, Bridport, Dorset, England; bur. there Nov. 18, 1625.
5. Samuel - b. about 1627; bap. Aug. 16, 1629, Bridport, Dorset, England; d. 1667; Boston, Suffolk Co., MA. He was married on Jan. 20, 1650/1 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA to Mary PHILLIPS. Children of Samuel and Mary GALLUP: Mary; Hannah; Samuel; Mehitable; William; and Abigail.
6. Nathaniel - b. about 1629; bap. Aug. 16, 1629, Bridport, Dorset, England; d. 1669. He was married on Jun. 11, 1652 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA to Margaret EVELETH (d. Aug. 11, 1698, Boston, Suffolk Co., MA), daughter of Sylvester EVELETH. Children of Nathaniel and Margeret GALLUP: Susannah; Nathaniel; Joseph; Benjamin; Mary.
7. John - bap. Jul. 11, 1630, Bridport, Dorset, England; d. young.

Top of Page Freeman Family Lines Index Chart Index Surnames

Capt. John and Hannah (Lake) Gallup

John GALLUP - bap. Jan. 25, 1620/1, Bridport, Dorset, England; d. Dec. 19, 1675, Narragansett Swamp Fight, RI. Son of John GALLUP and Christobel BRUSHETT. Lived at Boston, Suffolk Co., MA, New London, New London Co., CT, and Stonington, New London Co., CT. John GALLUP was Captain of the First Company of the Connecticut Regiment in the Great Swamp Fight of King Phillip's War, and was killed along with ten men of his company. Married in 1643 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA.

Hannah LAKE - b. Jul. 3, 1621, North Benfleet, Essex, England; d. after 1675, Stonington, New London Co., CT. Arrived in America with her mother by 1635. Daughter of John LAKE and Margaret READE.

Children of John and Hannah Gallup

See Notable Cousins for lines to: George Horace GALLUP and Emily DICKINSON.

1. Hannah - b. Sep. 14, 1644, Boston, Suffolk Co., MA; 1721, CT. She was married on Jun. 18, 1672 in Norwich, New London Co., CT to Stephen GIFFORD (1641-1724). Children of Hannah and Stephen GIFFORD: John; Ruth; Stephen; and Aquilla.
2. John - b. Sep. 14, 1646, Boston, Suffolk Co., MA; d. Apr. 14, 1735, Stonington, New London Co., CT. He was married in 1674 in Ipswich, Essex Co., MA to his first cousin Elizabeth HARRIS, daughter of Thomas HARRIS and Martha LAKE. Children of John and Elizabeth GALLUP: John married Elizabeth WHEELER; Thomas; Martha; Samuel; Elizabeth; Nathaniel married his first cousin Margaret GALLUP (daughter of Benadam GALLUP and Esther PRENTICE); William; and Benjamin.
3. Esther - Mar. 24, 1652, Boston, Suffolk Co., MA; d. Taunton, Plymouth Co., MA. The Hodges genealogy gives her birth date as 21 Jul. 1653. She was married on Dec. 17, 1674 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA to Henry HODGES (b. 1652; d. Sep. 30, 1717, Taunton, Plymouth Co., MA. Children of Esther and Henry HODGES: Mary; Esther; William; Charity; Henry; Benjamin; John; Joseph married Bethiah WILLIAMS; Elizabeth; and Abigail.
4. Benadam - b. 1655, Stonington, New London Co., CT; b. Aug. 2, 1727, Stonington, New London Co., CT; bur. Whitehall Cem., Mystic, CT. He was married in 1682 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA to Esther PRENTICE (b. Jul. 20, 1660, New London Co., CT; d. May 17, 1751, Stonington, New London Co., CT; bur. Whitehall Cem., Mystic, CT), daughter of John PRENTICE and Esther NICHOLS. Children of Benadam and Esther GALLUP: Hannah married William WHEELER; Esther married Joseph STANTON; Mercy married William DENISON; Thomas married Love; Mercy married William DENISON; Benadam married Eunice COBB; Joseph married Eunice WILLIAMS; Margaret married her first cousin Nathaniel GALLUP (son of John GALLUP and Elizabeth HARRIS); and Lucy.
5. William - b. 1658, Stonington, New London Co., CT; b. May 15, 1731, Stonington, New London Co., CT; bur. Whitehall Cem., Mystic, CT. He was married on Jan 4, 1683/4 in Stonington, New London Co., CT to Sarah CHESEBROUGH (b. Dec. 24, 1663; d. Sep. 9, 1729, Stonington, New London Co., CT; bur. Whitehall Cem., Mystic, CT, daughter of Samuel CHESEBROUGH & Abigail INGRAHAM. Children of William and Sarah GALLUP: Sarah; John married Prudence HAYWARD/HOWARD; William; Mary; Hannah; and Temperence.
6. Christobel - b. 1658, Stonington, New London Co., CT. She was married on Dec. 31, 1677 in Stonington, New London Co., CT to Peter CRARY (d. 1708). Children of Christobel and Peter CRARY: Christobel; Peter; Margaret; John; William; Robert; Hannah.
7. Samuel - b. 1664, Stonington, New London Co., CT; d. before Jul. 9, 1731.
8. Elizabeth - b. Mar. 8, 1662/3, Stonington, New London Co., CT; d. 1726, Westerly, Washington Co., RI. Married Henry STEVENS.
9. Mary - b. 1664, Stonington, New London Co., CT. She was married in 1687 in Boston, Suffolk Co., MA to John COLE (b. Feb. 14, 1651/2, Middletown, Middlesex Co., CT), son of Henry COLE and Sarah RUSCO. Children of Mary and John COLE: Samuel; Thomas; and Mary.
10. Margaret - Married Joseph CULVER.

Kinnexions Freeman Family Site Contents Surnames Contact Info

Modified: 11/13/02

<--RELATED INTERNET SITES -->

Family of Isaac Wheeler, Sr.

(This person can be viewed within the Melton/Sharp Ancestry Chart by clicking here)

1. ISAAC[3] WHEELER, SR. *(THOMAS[2], THOMAS[1])[1]* was born 1646 in Lynn, Essex Co., Massachusetts, and died January 05, 1711/12 in North Stonington, New London Co., CT. He married MARTHA PARKE January 10, 1666/67 in Stonington, New London Co., Connecticut, daughter of THOMAS PARKE and DOROTHY THOMPSON. She was born October 27, 1646 in Wethersfield, Hartford Co., Connecticut, and died February 14, 1716/17 in Stonington, New London Co., Connecticut.

Notes for ISAAC WHEELER, SR.:
HISTORY OF STONINGTON CT, by Wheeler, page 636.
PARKE FAMILY GENEALOGY, by Parks, page 30.
SWAMP YANKEE, by James Allyn, page 10.

ANCESTORS OF ALDEN SMITH SWAN AND HIS WIFE MARY ALTHEA FARWELL, by Josephine C. Frost, The Hills Press, New York, MCMXXIII, page 157.

Married in Jan. 10, 1667, Isaac Wheeler, son of Thomas. He died June 5, 1712.
Page 229.

Isaac was born in Lynn, MA, 1646, and was married by Thomas Stanton, Jan. 10, 1667, to Martha, daughter of Thomas and Dorothy (Thompson) Park. He served in King Philip's War of 1675/6 and died June 5, 1712. She died Feb. 14, 1717, and they are both buried in Whitehall Cemetery.

THE WHEELER FAMILY IN AMERICA,THE DESCENDANTS OF THOMAS WHEELER, STONINGTON, CONN., pages 289 through 349, by Inez E. Coolby-Brayton, 1934. Located in the DAR Library, Washington, DC.

Probate Records, Vol. A, page 533, New London, New London Co., CT. Will probated 12 Mar 1711/12.

Wife Martha, son Isaac, son Thomas deceased, son Richard, son William, daughters: Mary Martha and Anna Dorothy Elizabeth Experience (Mary Williams). Brother(-in-law) John Parke & son Isaac executors.

Inventory worth1626 pounds in Household goods, lands, 1840 acres, Housings and improvements and 1778 pounds, 1 Negro boy named Tully, 1 Indian boy named Daniel, 1 indian girl named Mary.

Sources: History of New London by Caulkins and History of the Town of Stonington by Wheeler; American Ancestors and Cousins of the Princess of Wales; C. Merton Babcock; History of Montville; Potter-Richardson Memorial.

Wheeler: Isaac served in the Colonial Wars

Montville: Isaac's daughters married Williams cousins.

C.M. Babcock: Isaac Wheeler, married 10 Jan. 1667 Martha Parke.

From "A Genealogical Dictionary of The First Settlers of New England, Before 1692, Volume #4 Wheeler" By James Savage

ISAAC, Stonington 1649, perhaps, but note prob. b. in Eng. propound. for freem. 1669; was s. of Thomas of the same, m. 10 Jan. 1668, Martha, d. of Thomas Park of the same, had
Mary, b. 22 Nov. foll.;
Martha, 6 Feb. 1670;
Thomas, 1 Dec. 1671, wh. was k. at 20 yrs. by an Indian at Quinebaug;
Isaac, 6 Aug. 1673;
Ann, 20 Aug. 1675;
Richard, 19 Mar. 1677;
Dorothy, 6 Dec. 1679;
William, 9 Sept. 1681;
Elizabeth 22 May 1683; and
Experience, 21 May 1685.

More About ISAAC WHEELER, SR.:
Burial: Old Whitehall Cemetery, Stonington, New London Co., Connecticut

Notes for MARTHA PARKE:
HISTORY OF STONINGTON CT, by Wheeler, page 636.
PARKE FAMILY GENEALOGY, by Parks, page 30.
SWAMP YANKEE, by James Allyn, page 10.

ANCESTORS OF ALDEN SMITH SWAN AND HIS WIFE MARY ALTHEA FARWELL, by Josephine C. Frost, The Hills Press, New York, MCMXXIII, page 157.
Martha was born in 1646, and married Jan. 10, 1667, Isaac Wheeler, son of Thomas. He died June 5, 1712, and she on 14 Feb 1717.

Sources: History of New London by Caulkins and History of the Town of Stonington by Wheeler; American Ancestors and Cousins of the Princess of Wales; C. Merton Babcock; Potter-Richardson Memorial. C.M. Babcock: Martha Parke, daughter of Thomas and Dorothy (Thompson) Parke.

More About MARTHA PARKE:
Burial: Old Whitehall Cemetery, Stonington, New London Co., Connecticut

More About ISAAC WHEELER and MARTHA PARKE:
Marriage: January 10, 1666/67, Stonington, New London Co., Connecticut

Children of ISAAC WHEELER and MARTHA PARKE are:

i. MARY[4] WHEELER, b. November 22, 1668, Stonington, New London Co., Connecticut; d. November 03, 1709, Old Mystic, New London Co., Connecticut; m. EBENEZER WILLIAMS, January 24, 1686/87, Stonington, New London Co., Connecticut; b. December 06, 1666, Roxbury, Essex Co., Massachusetts; d. February 13, 1746/47, Old Mystic, New London Co., Connecticut.

Notes for MARY WHEELER:
History of Stonington CT, by Wheeler, page 664.

Source: "History of Montville, Connecticut, Formerly the North Parish of New London"; C. Merton Babcock; Wheeler.
Montville: Mary Wheeler, daughter of Issac of Stonington.
C.M. Babcock: Mary Wheeler, born 22 Nov. 1667, married Ebenezer Williams.
Wheeler: Mary Wheeler, born 22 Nov. 1668; married Ebenezer Williams.

Notes for EBENEZER WILLIAMS:
HISTORY OF STONINGTON CT, by Wheeler, page 662, 663, 664.
Came to Stonington, CT about 1685. He settled on lands which he purchased of the Winthrops, just north of what is now Old Mystic, near the junction of the Lantern Hill Road with the turnpike.

Source: "History of Montville, Connecticut, Formerly the North Parish of New London"; C. Merton Babcock.
Montville: Ebenezer Williams, born 6 Dec. 1666, died 13 Feb. 1746/7. Married (1) Mary Wheeler and had nine children; married (2) Sarah Hammond, 12 July 1711, and they had two children. He lived at Stonington and Preston.
C.M. Babcock: Ebenezer Williams, lived at Stonington on land purchased from the Indian Owaneco.

More About EBENEZER WILLIAMS and MARY WHEELER:
Marriage: January 24, 1686/87, Stonington, New London Co., Connecticut

ii. MARTHA WHEELER, b. February 06, 1669/70, Stonington, New London Co., Connecticut; m. JOHN WILLIAMS, January 24, 1686/87; b. October 31, 1667, Roxbury, Essex Co., Massachusetts.

Notes for MARTHA WHEELER:
THE HISTORY OF STONINGTON, CT, BY Wheeler, page 637.

Source: "History of Montville, Connecticut, Formerly the North Parish of New London"; Wheeler.
Montville: Martha Wheeler, daughter of Issac of Stonington.
Wheeler: Martha Wheeler, born 6 Feb. 1670; married John Williams.

Notes for JOHN WILLIAMS:
Source: "History of Montville, Connecticut, Formerly the North Parish of New London."
Montville: John Williams, born 31 Aug. 1667.

Source: "History of Montville, Connecticut, Formerly the North Parish of New London."
Montville: John Williams, born 31 Aug. 1667, son of Isaac. He and Martha had seven children.

Notes for MARY WHEELER:
History of Stonington CT, by Wheeler, page 664

Source: "History of Montville, Connecticut, Formerly the North Parish of New London", C. Merton Babcock; Wheeler.
Montville: Mary Wheeler, daughter of Issac of Stonington.
C.M. Babcock: Mary Wheeler, born 22 Nov. 1667, married Ebenezer Williams.
Wheeler: Mary Wheeler, born 22 Nov. 1668; married Ebenezer Williams.

Notes for EBENEZER WILLIAMS:
HISTORY OF STONINGTON CT, by Wheeler, page 662, 663, 664.
Came to Stonington, CT about 1685. He settled on lands which he purchased of the Winthrops, just north of what is now Old Mystic, near the junction of the Lantern Hill Road with the turnpike.

Source: "History of Montville, Connecticut, Formerly the North Parish of New London", C. Merton Babcock.
Montville: Ebenezer Williams, born 6 Dec. 1666, died 13 Feb. 1746/7. Married (1) Mary Wheeler and had nine children; married (2) Sarah Hammond, 12 July 1711, and they had two children. He lived at Stonington and Preston.
C.M. Babcock: Ebenezer Williams, lived at Stonington on land purchased from the Indian Owaneco.

More About EBENEZER WILLIAMS and MARY WHEELER:
Marriage: January 24, 1686/87, Stonington, New London Co., Connecticut.

ii. MARTHA WHEELER, b. February 06, 1669/70, Stonington, New London Co., Connecticut; m. JOHN WILLIAMS, January 24, 1686/87; b. October 31, 1667, Roxbury, Essex Co., Massachusetts.

Notes for MARTHA WHEELER:
THE HISTORY OF STONINGTON, CT, BY Wheeler, page 637.

Source: "History of Montville, Connecticut, Formerly the North Parish of New London", Wheeler.
Montville: Martha Wheeler, daughter of Issac of Stonington.
Wheeler: Martha Wheeler, born 6 Feb. 1670; married John Williams.

Notes for JOHN WILLIAMS:
Source: "History of Montville, Connecticut, Formerly the North Parish of New London."
Montville: John Williams, born 31 Aug. 1667.

Source: "History of Montville, Connecticut, Formerly the North Parish of New London."
Montville: John Williams, born 31 Aug. 1667, son of Issac. He and Martha had seven children.

More About JOHN WILLIAMS and MARTHA WHEELER:
Marriage: January 24, 1686/87

iii. THOMAS WHEELER, b. December 01, 1671, Stonington, New London Co., Connecticut; d. 1691.

Notes for THOMAS WHEELER:
THE HISTORY OF STONINGTON, CT, BY Wheeler, page 637.

Wheeler: Thomas Wheeler, born 1 Dec. 1671; killed by Indians at age 20.

THE WHEELER FAMILY IN AMERICA,THE DESCENDANTS OF THOMAS WHEELER, STONINGTON, CONN., pages 289 through 349, by Inez E. Coolby-Brayton, 1934. Located in the DAR Library, Washington, DC.

He was murdered by the Indians while bear hunting near the Quinebaug River. Rudge Richard A. Wheeler says in his HISTORY OF STONINGTON: "...he met a squad of Indians, who were hunting in the same region who ordered him to clear out and leave the game to them, as they were the original owners of it--if he did not--they would kill and scalp him on the spot. He bid defiance to their threats, when they attacked him with their tomahawks and scalping knives. He defended himself as best he could, and a terrible struggle ensued which resulted in his death, and that of five of the Indians."

---

iv. ISAAC WHEELER, JR., b. August 06, 1673, Stonington, New London Co., Connecticut; d. June 25, 1737, Stonington, New London Co., Connecticut; m. MARY SHEPARD; b. 1679, Lynn, Essex County, MA; d. September 20, 1761, Stonington, New London Co., Connecticut.

v. ANNA WHEELER, b. August 20, 1675, Stonington, New London Co., Connecticut; m. JOHN TONGUE, November 21, 1702.

Notes for ANNA WHEELER:
THE HISTORY OF STONINGTON, CT, BY Wheeler, page 637.

Source: Wheeler.
Wheeler: Anna Wheeler, born 20 Aug. 1675; married 21 Nov. 1702 John Tongue, son of George and grandson of George.

Notes for JOHN TONGUE:
THE HISTORY OF STONINGTON, CT, BY Wheeler, page 637.

Source: Wheeler.

Wheeler: John Tongue, son of George and grandson of George.

More About JOHN TONGUE and ANNA WHEELER:
Marriage: November 21, 1702

vi. RICHARD WHEELER, b. March 10, 1676/77, Stonington, New London Co., Connecticut; d. April 13, 1712, Stonington, New London Co., Connecticut; m. PRUDENCE PAYSON, December 12, 1702, Stonington, New London Co., Connecticut; b. February 01, 1680/81.

Notes for RICHARD WHEELER:
Source: Wheeler. Wheeler: Richard Wheeler, born 10 March 1677, died 12 April 1712; married Prudence Payson.

Notes for PRUDENCE PAYSON: Widow of Richard Wheeler.

Sources: Wheeler; The Groton Avery Clan.
Wheeler: Prudence Payson, married (1) Richard Wheeler; (2) Christopher Avery of Groton.
Clan: Prudence (Payson) Wheeler married (1) Richard Wheeler; (2) Christopher Avery 1 April 1714. They had Priscilla, Isaac, Hannah, Jacob and Temperance.

More About RICHARD WHEELER and PRUDENCE PAYSON:
Marriage: December 12, 1702, Stonington, New London Co., Connecticut

vii. DOROTHY WHEELER, b. December 06, 1679, Stonington, New London Co., Connecticut; d. May 25, 1736, Stonington, New London Co., Connecticut; m. (1) SAMUEL FISH; m. (2) NEHEMIAH SMITH, April 22, 1696, Stonington, New London Co., Connecticut; b. November 14, 1673, New London, New London Co., Connecticut; d. November 21, 1724.

Notes for DOROTHY WHEELER: HISTORY OF STONINGTON CT, by Wheeler, page 636.

ANCESTORS OF ALDEN SMITH SWAN AND HIS WIFE MARY ALTHEA FARWELL, by Josephine C. Frost, The Hills Press, New York, MCMXXIII, page 229.
Dorothy was born in Stonington, CT, Dec. 6, 1679, and married April 22, 1696, Nehemiah Smith. After his death she became the wife of Samuel Fish.

DENISON GENEALOGY, by E. Glenn Denison, Josephine Middleton Peck, Donald L. Jacobus, The Pequot Press, Inc. Stonington, CT, 1963. Page 9.

Source: Wheeler. Wheeler: Dorothy Wheeler, born 6 Dec. 1679; married (1) 22 April 1696 Nehemiah Smith; (2) Samuel Fish.

Notes for NEHEMIAH SMITH:
DENISON GENEALOGY, by E. Glenn Denison, Josephine Middleton Peck, Donald L.

Jacobus, The Pequot Press, Inc. Stonington, CT, 1963. Page 9.

Source: Wheeler. Wheeler: Nehemiah Smith.

More About NEHEMIAH SMITH and DOROTHY WHEELER:
Marriage: April 22, 1696, Stonington, New London Co., Connecticut

viii. ELIZABETH WHEELER, b. May 22, 1683, Stonington, New London Co., Connecticut; m. JOHN GALLUP, 1709, Stonington, New London Co., CT; b. 1675, Stonington, New London Co., CT; d. 1755.

Notes for ELIZABETH WHEELER:
THE HISTORY OF STONINGTON, CT, BY Wheeler, page 637.

Source: Wheeler. Wheeler: Elizabeth Wheeler, born 22 May 1683; married John Gallup in 1709.

Notes for JOHN GALLUP:
Source: Wheeler. Wheeler: John Gallup.

More About JOHN GALLUP and ELIZABETH WHEELER:
Marriage: 1709, Stonington, New London Co., CT

ix. EXPERIENCE WHEELER, b. May 21, 1685, Stonington, New London Co., Connecticut; d. January 08, 1759; m. JOSEPH COIT, May 26, 1704, Stonington, New London Co., Connecticut; b. April 14, 1672, New London, New London Co., Connecticut; d. July 01, 1750.

Notes for EXPERIENCE WHEELER:
THE STANTONS, page 148.

Sources: Wheeler; American Ancestors and Cousins of the Princess of Wales.
Wheeler: Experience Wheeler, born 21 May 1685, died 8 Jan. 1759; married Rev. Joseph Coit 26 May 1704.

Notes for JOSEPH COIT:
VITAL RECORDS OF NEW LONDON, NEW LONDON CO., CONN.
Joseph Coit ye sonn Joseph & Martha Coit was born ye 4th April 1672.

THE STANTONS, page 148.
THE HISTORY OF STONINGTON, CT, BY Wheeler.
Experience Wheeler m. Rev. Joseph Coit of Plainfield, Conn, May 26, 1704. He was the first minister of Plainfield and son of Joseph Coit and Martha Harris of New London, and grandson of John and Mary Coit, who came to New London in 1651, from Gloucester, Mass.
She died Jan. 8, 1759. He died July 1, 1750, aged 77 years.

Source: Wheeler.
Wheeler: Rev. Joseph Coit, first minister of Plainfield, Conn. He died 1 July 1750, aged 77 years.

More About JOSEPH COIT and EXPERIENCE WHEELER:
Marriage: May 26, 1704, Stonington, New London Co., Connecticut

x. WILLIAM WHEELER, b. September 09, 1681, Stonington, New London Co., Connecticut; d. August 11, 1747, Stonington, New London Co., Connecticut; m. HANNAH GALLUP, May 30, 1710, Stonington, New London Co., Connecticut; b. May 22, 1683, Stonington, New London Co., Connecticut; d. August 17, 1754, Stonington, New London Co., Connecticut.

Notes for WILLIAM WHEELER:
DENISON GENEALOGY, by E. Glenn Denison, Josephine Middleton Peck, Donald L. Jacobus, The Pequot Press, Inc. Stonington, CT, 1963. Page 18.

THE CRARY GENEALOGY, page 10.
Wm. Wheeler, b. 1681 d. 8/11/1747 son of Isaac Wheeler b. 1641 d. 6/5/1712 son of Thomas Wheeler b. 1602 d. 3/6/1686.

THE HISTORY OF STONINGTON, CT, by Wheeler, page 639.
William Wheeler m. Hannah Gallup May 30, 1710. She died Aug. 17, 1754. He died Aug. 11, 1747.

Sources: Wheeler; Potter-Richardson Memorial.
Memorial: William Wheeler married Hannah Gallup. Lists one line of descent.
Wheeler: William Wheeler, born 9 Sept. 1681; died 11 Aug. 1747; married 30 May 1710; Hannah Gallup.

Notes for HANNAH GALLUP:
DENISON GENEALOGY, by E. Glenn Denison, Josephine Middleton Peck, Donald L. Jacobus, The Pequot Press, Inc. Stonington, CT, 1963. Page 18.

THE HISTORY OF STONINGTON, CT, by Wheeler, page 639.
William Wheeler m. Hannah Gallup May 30, 1710. She died Aug. 17, 1754. page 384.
Hannah, b. May 22, 1683, m. William Wheeler, May 20, 1710.

Source: Wheeler.
Wheeler: Hannah Gallup, died 17 Aug. 1754.

More About WILLIAM WHEELER and HANNAH GALLUP:
Marriage: May 30, 1710, Stonington, New London Co., Connecticut

Endnotes

1. Compiled by N. Grier Park II. Edited by Donald Lines Jacobus, *Ancestry of Lorenzo Ackley & his wife Emma Arabella Bosworth*, (Woodstock, Vermont 1960).

SCHENECTADY DIGITAL HISTORY ARCHIVE
a service of the Schenectady County Public Library

Skip Menu | HMGFM Home | Families | Home | Search Local History | Contact Us | SCPL Home

Hudson-Mohawk Genealogical and Family Memoirs: Vander Veer

Index to All Families | Search by keyword

Index to Families by County: Albany, Columbia, Fulton, Greene, Montgomery, Rensselaer, Saratoga, Schenectady, Schoharie, Warren, Washington

Go to previous family: Greene | next family: Van Derveer

[This information is from Vol. I, pp. 243-250 of *Hudson-Mohawk Genealogical and Family Memoirs*, edited by Cuyler Reynolds (New York: Lewis Historical Publishing Company, 1911). It is in SCPL's Reference collection at R 929.1 R45. Some of the formatting of the original, especially in lists of descendants, may have been altered slightly for ease of reading.]

This family name, written Vander Veer ("From the Ferry"), was borne by one of the earliest Dutch settlers of Long Island, New York, Cornelise Janse Vander Veer was one of the founders of the town of Flatbush, having emigrated from Alkmaar, Holland, in the "Otter," and landed at Flatbush, February, 1659; was entered on the ship list as a farmer, and a facsimile of his signature shows that he spelled his name Vander Veer. Among his descendants there is much diversity in regard to spelling their surname. A great-grandson of Cornelise Janse in one bond dated May 29, 1765, spelled it as follows: Vander Veer, V. D. Veer, Van Derveer, Van Der Veer. It would seem that over a century ago members of this Dutch family were somewhat undecided at to the correct spelling of their surname. Sons of the founders of this family settled in the Raritan Valley of New Jersey, in Monmouth county, and after the revolution ascended the Hudson and Mohawk rivers to Montgomery county, New York, always with unerring instinct settling upon rich and fertile land. They furnished officers and soldiers for the revolution. The farms of two of the allied families formed a portion of the battle field of Monmouth — that of Albert Couwenhoven (Conover), and on which was located the famous spring around which the soldiers lay thick, dying from freely drinking the cold water; among the bodies of the dead the women and children of the family found their way in order to carry water to the helpless, while the men did their part in the actual combat.

In the war of 1812-14 they participated, as well as in the war with Mexico, and the great civil war, where one of this family gallantly led his men, though severely wounded, refusing to yield until the battle was over, when soon after, with a soldier's fortitude, he went to his long rest. One of the Albany family was in the Spanish-American war, which completes a remarkable military record. The ancestry of the Albany line entitles them to membership in all patriotic orders of the United States based on military or colonial forbears. While this is

Hudson-Mohawk Genealogical and Family Memoirs:
Vander Veer

true, the descendants of the first Vander Veer have earned recognition for themselves, and their names adorn the rosters of some of our most noted institutions and organizations, placed there through individual achievement. From the earliest days of American history their pathway may be traced by their deeds as soldiers, pioneer farmers, merchants, manufacturers and professional men. In the professions the name is an eminent one, not only in theology, but ever best as well in the divine art of healing, where it is pre-eminent.

Through intermarriage, the descendants of Cornelise Janse Vander Veer are connected with a great many of the earlier Dutch settlers in eastern New Jersey and the Hudson and Mohawk Valleys of New York state. By a marriage of a Vander Veer with a Sarah Martin the family connects with Philip Schuyler and Margarita Van Slichtenhorst through their son, Colonel Philip (Quidor) and second wife, Maria Van Rensselaer, also Surgeon and Mayor Abram Staats, the first physician in the colony of Rensselaerwyck. By the marriage of a later Vander Veer with Margaret E. Snow, descent is traced to Isaac Allerton, of England, who came over in the "Mayflower" and was the fifth son to sign "the immortal compact."

(I) Cornelise Janse Vander Veer, of Holland, came of a family of considerable distinction, dating back to an early period. The reading of the family coat-of-arms indicates this. The foil denotes that some action in defense of the Trinity has been performed by him to whom the arms were first granted. The cap of dignity in crest denotes the family to have been of noble origin. The wolf's head in heraldry denotes courage and determination while the ragged edge of head indicates some great feat of valor had been performed. Motto: *Aut in veniam, out faciam* (Whatever we attempt, we do). Several tales are told among the descendants of Cornelise Janse Vander Veer regarding his coming to this country, the most frequent one being that two brothers sailed for America, became shipwrecked and were picked up by a Spanish vessel, held for ransom, and eventually returned to Holland, one to remain, while Cornelise Janse later came to the new world. Landing in Flatbush, February, 1659, from ship "Otter," he bought a farm in 1678-79, February 24, from Jan Janse Fry for 2600 gulden, in Flatbush, lying south of Fry's farm, from which it is evident he was a resident at this date. The purchaser's farm referred to in the above description was probably a tract of 2600 morgans in Flatbush, patented March 12, 1661, by Governor Stuyvesant to Cornelise Janse, lying on the north side of the land of Jan Swediker. His name is on the patent of Flatbush, 1685, and his official papers bear date of 1678-80.

About 1672, Cornelise Janse Vander Veer married Tyntje, daughter of Gillis de Mandeville and Elsjie Hendricks. An inscription on a plate over the gate at the entrance of Rowen, Normandy, France, from whence the de Mandevilles originally came, shows that they had achieved great distinction in the early history of that ancient city. Cornelise Janse and Tyntje Gillis (De Mandeville) Vander Veer had children. In the records of these children all have suffix Cornelissen, meaning son or daughter of Cornelise. Children:

1. Cornelise Cornelissen, baptized about 1677; married Jannetje Van Nostrand.
2. Neeltje Cornelissen, married, August 13, 1685, first wife of Daniel Polhemus.
3. Jan Cornelissen, married, January 6, 1695, Fennuetje Bergen.
4. Dominicus Cornelissen, see forward.
5. Maria Cornelissen, baptized July 30, 1682.
6. Hendrickje Cornelissen, baptized August 17, 1684; married Johannes Wyck (or Wyckoff).

7. Michael Cornelissen, married Belitje ————.

8. Jacoba Cornelissen, baptized April 29, 1686; married Jan Willemse Van Couwenhoven.

9. Pieter Cornelissen, baptized April 29, 1686.

10. Jacobus Cornelissen, baptized October 29, 1686; married Catherine ————.

(II) Dominicus Cornelissen, third son of Cornelise Janse Vander Veer, was baptized November 16, 1679, in Flatbush, Long Island. His name appears in the Flatbush records in 1704-27-40 in relation to salt meadows and church funds in said town. In 1736 he was sheriff of Kings county. Late in the seventeenth and early in the eighteenth centuries the Dutch had taken all of the agricultural lands on the west end of Long Island, consequently many of the second generation of this Holland stock were forced to seek tillable acres in East Jersey. A few years after 1746 the Axtell patent in New Jersey was sold to Long Island men, the inhabitants of the Raritan Valley and of the vicinity of Flatbush being at this time in close alliance. About 1750, Dominicus Vander Veer (as he signed his name) was persuaded to locate on his patent along the Raritan river. He married (first) Jannetje ————; one son, Cornelise, born 1700, of Shrewsbury, New Jersey; married (first) Jannetje Wyckoff; (second) Marytje Smock. Dominicus Vander Veer married (second, license dated January 28, 1703), Maria Margaretta Van Orteck. Children:

1. Tunis, see forward.

2. Jannetje, baptized June 1, 1709.

3. Jacobus, of the Raritan, baptized December 10, 1721; married, May 25, 1745, Fannetje Strycker.

4. Dominicus, baptized November 3, 1723; married, July 3, 1748, Elizabeth Lequeer.

5. Catlyntje, baptized July 25, 1725; married Jacobus Lefferts.

6. Neeltje, baptized July, 1727; married, July 9, 1749, first wife of Peter Lott, of Long Island.

7. Jeromus or Jeremias, of Long Island, baptized March 30, 1729; married Elizabeth Ditmas.

8. Arntje, baptized October 17, 1731; married Cornelise Van Duyn.

9. Jan, baptized August 19, 1733.

10. Cornelia.

11. Hendrick, of Monmouth county, New Jersey; married Neeltje Van Cleef.

(III) Tunis, son of Dominicus Cornelissen Vander Veer, was born about 1704, on Long Island, and later was a resident of Freehold, New Jersey. He married, about 1723, Alchie, daughter of Gerret Roelofse Schenck and wife Neeltje Coertsen Van Voorhees. Most of the Vander Veers living in and about Monmouth county are the descendants of this couple, among them the late Vice-President Garret A. Hobart, on his mother's side. The farm of Tunis Vander Veer formed a portion of the battlefield of Monmouth. All the buildings were burned by the British, and on the return of the family, which had taken refuge in the left wing of Washington's army, only a cat and pair of fowls could be found. On the roster of the New

7. Michael Cornelissen, married Beltje ———

8. Jacobus Cornelissen, baptized April 29, 1686; married Jan Willemse Van Cornenhoven.

9. Peter Cornelissen, baptized April 29, 1686.

10. Jacobus Cornelissen, baptized October 29, 1686, married Catherine ———

(II) Dominicus Cornelissen, third son of Cornelise Janse Vander Veer, was baptized November 16, 1679, in Flatbush, Long Island. His name appears in the Flatbush records in 1704-27-40 in relation to salt meadows and church funds in said town. In 1736 he was sheriff of Kings county. Late in the seventeenth and early in the eighteenth centuries the Dutch had taken all of the agricultural lands on the west end of Long Island, consequently many of the second generation of this Holland stock were forced to seek tillable acres in East Jersey. A few years after 1746 the Axtell patent in New Jersey was sold to Long Island men, the inhabitants of the Raritan Valley and of the vicinity of Flatbush being at this time in close alliance. About 1750, Dominicus Vander Veer (as he signed his name) was persuaded to locate on his patent along the Raritan river. He married (first) Jannetje ———, one son, Cornelise, born 1700, of Shrewsbury, New Jersey, married (first) Jannetje Wyckoff, (second) Marytje Smock. Dominicus Vander Veer married (second, license dated January 28, 1703), Maria Margaretta Van Orreck. Children:

1. Tunis, see forward.

2. Jannetje, baptized June 1, 1709.

3. Jacobus, of the Raritan, baptized December 10, 1721; married, May 25, 1745, Fannetje Strycker.

4. Dominicus, baptized November 3, 1723; married, July 3, 1748, Elizabeth Lequeer.

5. Catlyntje, baptized July 25, 1725; married Jacobus Lefferts.

6. Neeltje, baptized July, 1727; married, July 9, 1749, first wife of Peter Lott, of Long Island.

7. Jeremias or Jeremias, of Long Island, baptized March 30, 1729; married Elizabeth Ditmas.

8. Arntje, baptized October 17, 1731; married Cornelise Van Duyn.

9. Jan, baptized August 19, 1733.

10. Cornelia.

11. Hendrick, of Monmouth county, New Jersey, married Neeltje Van Cleef.

(III) Tunis, son of Dominicus Cornelissen Vander Veer, was born about 1704, on Long Island, and later was a resident of Freehold, New Jersey. He married, about 1723, Alchie, daughter of Gerret Roelofse Schenck and wife Neeltje Coertsen Van Voorhees. Most of the Vander Veers living in and about Monmouth county are the descendants of this couple, among them the late Vice-President Garret A. Hobart, on his mother's side. The farm of Tunis Vander Veer formed a portion of the battlefield of Monmouth. All the buildings were burned by the British, and on the return of the family, which had taken refuge in the left wing of Washington's army, only a cat and pair of fowls could be found. On the roster of the New

Jersey revolutionary troops are not to be found the names of Tunis and his sons, save one, his namesake, who was later taken prisoner at Sandy Hook and detained in the old "Sugar House" eighteen months. Tunis, the father, with his six sons and a grandson (Jacob's son Tunis) all took part that day, and the father rode as aide-de-camp for Washington; his son Garret was a prisoner for some time; his wife communicated with him by concealing letters in loaves of bread. Monmouth county suffered severely from the depredations of the British army, particularly in and about Freehold, where they exceeded all the others through the state. Ferocious and lawless as the British soldiers were, they were outdone by the refugees who took up arms against friends and former neighbors. Between them occurred scenes of ferocity and incidents of individual daring to fill a volume of horrors. In order to protect their wives and daughters, and save their property from these awful dangers, the men of determination and influence drew up articles of agreement to suppress the raiders. The original is to be found in the secretary of state's office at Trenton, and attached to it will be found the names of Tunis Vander Veer and his sons. Children of Tunis and Alchie (Schenck) Vander Veer:

1. John, of Marlboro, New Jersey, born November 8, 1724.
2. Phebe, married John N. Voorhees, of New Brunswick, New Jersey.
3. Garret (see sketch).
4. Nelly, baptized January 2, 1734; married (first) Hendrick Voorhees.
5. Jacob, see forward.
6. Tunis, baptized April 19, 1739; married (first) Jane Hance; (second), ————.
7. Cornelise, of Holmdel, New Jersey, baptized May 24, 1741; married (first) 1761, Jannetje Williams; (second) 1764, Maria Conover.
8. Alchie, baptized 1745; married James Connelton.
9. David, baptized September 25, 1748; married, February 28, 1765, Catherine Conover.

(IV) Jacob, son of Tunis Vander Veer, born May 5, 1736, died July 24, 1806. He married (first) October, 1759; Alchie Wyckoff, born July 21, 1736, daughter of Gerret Gerretse Wyckoff and Alchie Gerretse. Married (second) (supposed) Anna Clayton; she married after his death at Glen, New York, October 17, 1812, Tivis Follic (Matthias Van Valkenburgh). Jacob Vander Veer and his first wife, Alchie (Wyckoff) Vander Veer, came from along the Raritan river, New Jersey, into the Mohawk Valley, and located in Florida, Montgomery county, a few miles south of Amsterdam, New York. Jacob was one of many who came with Washington at the time (1780) the troops came to subdue the Indian depredations. Finding the valley so rich and beautiful a country, he purchased a farm containing buildings and improvements from John Watts, the father-in-law of Sir John Johnson. He remained a year, sowed and reaped a crop of wheat, which he sold for one dollar per bushel, and thus paid off his indebtedness of $1100. He then returned to his family in New Jersey, who ere long came with him to the new home. Not long after her coming to this home, his wife died, and is buried on the farm beside Jacob. The farm was left to his youngest son Asher, with the reputation of being the best cultivated and best equipped buildings in the township. Children of first wife:

1. Nelly, baptized August 3, 1760; married ———— Warner.
2. Tunis, baptized May 29, 1762, (was a bachelor).

3. Catherine, baptized August 3, 1763; married Cobis, or James Sutfan, of Cranberry Creek, New Jersey.
4. Garret, see forward.
5. Phebe, baptized May 17, 1767, died young.
6. John, married ————.
7. Samuel, married Betsey Denison.
8. Alchie, married Timothy Gordan.
9. Anna, born 1779; married William Stillwell.

Children of second wife:

1. Thomas, born 1783, drowned July 19, 1800.
2. Joseph, born 1784, accidentally killed December 3, 1794.
3. Asher, born May 17, 1787, married Asenath Elliot.
4. Sally, married, February 25, 1813 (first wife) Elisha Cady.
5. Polly, married, December 30, 1810; (supposed) Cornelise Mount.

(V) Garret, son of Jacob Vander Veer, was born July 4, 1765. He came with his parents from New Jersey into the Mohawk Valley. At the time of their coming there was a general exodus from this state westward. Albert Couwenhoven and his wife Patience located near Garret's new home. They had occupied in New Jersey the adjoining farm to his grandfather, Tunis Vander Veer. They brought with them a daughter Rachel, born April 18, 1768. She, as a child of ten years, helped to carry water on that terrible day in June, 1778, from the spring on her father's farm. There are living in the present generation (1910) those who have heard from her lips the story of that day. The night before the battle her father's house was used as a shelter for the women and children of the neighborhood. She told with pride of the good night visit made by Washington accompanied by Lafayette. The former shook hands with them, followed by a kiss from Lafayette, and then the two sought their night's rest under a nearby tree. The following day she witnessed the meeting between General Washington and General Lee, and says: "What General Washington said to General Lee was not expressed in very nice language." Time passed, and on February 29, 1788, in her father's home at Glen, she married Garret Vander Veer. For a few years they lived on and worked the farm of a cousin (or as then commonly called Uncle Peter Couwenhoven) in the town of Florida; in 1801 they took up new land in the town of Root; here Garret died, April 19, 1813, leaving his wife with nine sons and three daughters to rear. Children:

1. Alchie, born July 29, 1789; married Cornelise Fero.
2. Albert, born April 18, 1791; married Margaret Fero.
3. Jacob, born August 1, 1793; married Martha Willett.
4. Peter, born December 18, 1796; married Jane Walker.
5. John G., born May 10, 1798; married Ann Voorhees.
6. Thomas, born October 14, 1800, died young.
7. Thomas and

Hudson-Mohawk Genealogical and Family Memoirs: Vander Veer

Page 5 of 12

3. Catherine, baptized August 3, 1763; married Cobis or James Surian, of Cranberry Creek, New Jersey.
4. Garret, see forward.
5. Phebe, baptized May 17, 1767, died young.
6. John, married _____.
7. Samuel, married Betsey Denison.
8. Alchie, married Timothy Gordan.
9. Anna, born 1779; married William Stillwell.

Children of second wife:

1. Thomas, born 1783, drowned July 19, 1800.
2. Joseph, born 1784; accidentally killed December 3, 1794.
3. Asher, born May 17, 1787, married Asenath Elliot.
4. Sally, married, February 25, 1813 (first wife) Elisha Cady.
5. Polly, married, December 30, 1810, (supposed) Cornelise Mount.

(V) Garret, son of Jacob Vander Veer, was born July 4, 1765. He came with his parents from New Jersey into the Mohawk Valley. At the time of their coming there was a general exodus from this state westward. Albert Couwenhoven and his wife Patience located near Garret's new home. They had occupied in New Jersey the adjoining farm to his grandfather, Tunis Vander Veer. They brought with them a daughter Rachel, born April 18, 1768. She, as a child of ten years, helped to carry water on that terrible day in June, 1778, from the spring on her father's farm. There are living in the present generation (1910) those who have heard from her lips the story of that day. The night before the battle her father's house was used as a shelter for the women and children of the neighborhood. She told with pride of the good night visit made by Washington accompanied by Lafayette. The former shook hands with them, followed by a kiss from Lafayette, and then the two sought their night's rest under a nearby tree. The following day she witnessed the meeting between General Washington and General Lee, and says: "What General Washington said to General Lee was not expressed in very nice language." Time passed, and on February 29, 1788, in her father's home at Glen, she married Garret Vander Veer. For a few years they lived on and worked the farm of a cousin (or as then commonly called Uncle Peter Couwenhoven) in the town of Florida; in 1801 they took up new land in the town of Root; here Garret died, April 19, 1813, leaving his wife with nine sons and three daughters to rear. Children:

1. Alchie, born July 29, 1789; married Cornelise Fero.
2. Albert, born April 18, 1791, married Margaret Fero.
3. Jacob, born August 1, 1793; married Martha Willett.
4. Peter, born December 18, 1796; married Jane Walker.
5. John G., born May 10, 1798; married Ann Voorhees.
6. Thomas, born October 14, 1800, died young.
7. Thomas and

8. Joseph, twins, born March 23, 1802, Thomas married (first) Roba Hoag; (second) Mary Mercy Corbin, widow of James Carr. Joseph married Harriet Allen.

9. Abraham Harris, see forward.

10. Patience, born July 9, 1807, died young.

11. Katherine, born June 4, 1810, died young.

12. Garret, born May 9, 1813; married Mary Allen.

The descendants in Montgomery county are numerous, filling all stations in life, but usually are farmers of substance and prominence.

(VI) Abraham Harris, eighth son of Garret and Rachel (Couwenhoven) Vander Veer, was born in the town of Root, Montgomery county, New York, June 18, 1804, died August 19, 1888. He was one of the founders of the village of Leatherville (Rural Grove), where in partnership with Henry Stowitts he established and operated a large tannery. He was reared in the Dutch church, but his wife was a member of the Christian church. He married, September 27, 1826, Sarah Martin, daughter of Barent P. Martin and first wife, Hester McGraw, of Fort Hunter. Sarah Martin was of an early English Martin family who first located in New Hampshire; later a branch settled in the Piscataway Valley, New Jersey, and at Albany and Fort Hunter. Children:

1. Rachel, born September 27, 1827, died young.

2. Esther, born January 14, 1830, died May 30, 1909; married, June 10, 1852, John Craig; children:

    1. Janet, died young;

    2. Ada, married William J. Walker, five children;

    3. Marcia, died October 4, 1899, married Martin Van Buren, two sons;

    4. Stuart, died young

    5. Marion Mead;

    6. Margaret, died November 1, 1895; married Robert P. Thorn, Jr., three sons.

3. Patience, born March 17, 1832, died March 7, 1902; married, June 20, 1855, Charles W. Marselius; children:

    1. Willard Charles, M.D., died December 24, 1893, married Gertrude Wheeler;

    2. Sarah, married (first) Dr. Frank O. Cornell; (second) Rev. Enoch Powell; two sons;

    3. Esther, married Franklin Potter Toll; two children;

    4. Marcia, died May 13, 1901; married George H. Brewster; two sons.

4. Martin, born May 6, 1834; married, February 1, 1860, Katherine L. Potter; children:

    1. Katherine Potter;

    2. Bradford Martin, died March 14, 1895;

3. Rollin Garret, died young;
4. Marcia Moulton.

5. Garrett, born August 28, 1836, died February 24, 1864; married, December 18, 1861, Margaret Kline; child, John Craig, died young. Garrett was made captain of Company A, One Hundred and Fifteenth Regiment New York Volunteers. At the battle of Olustee, Florida, he was four times severely wounded, but refused to leave the field until the fight was ended; his men, in relays of four, carried him on a stretcher through the woods and swamps a distance of nineteen miles to Barbers; he then was placed in an open car, crowded with suffering men, rode all day Sunday and until after midnight on this train, which at times was drawn by mules. At Jacksonville he was placed on a hospital boat and carried to Beaufort, South Carolina, where he died shortly after his arrival and was buried there, attended to his grave by many of the wounded members of his regiment and his brethren of the Masonic fraternity. Later his remains were brought to Fultonville, New York. Post Vander Veer, Grand Army of the Republic, at Fonda, New York, is named in his honor; at the time of his death he had been promoted to lieutenant-colonel and his commission was even then in transit. General Seymour caused a redoubt in the fortifications at Jacksonville to be named Vander Veer in honor of his memory, and noticed his gallantry in general orders.

6. Jane Ann, born November 1, 1838, died May 18, 1910; married (first) Aaron Lillenback; (second) Charles E. Shires; children of first marriage:

1. Abraham H., died young;
2. Albert V., married Ella A. Mosher; eight children;
3. Garret V., married Adele L. Whitaker;
4. Mary L., died young;
5. Lucy Kate;
6. Martin Aaron, died young.

7. Albert, see forward.
8. Putnam Enders, died young.
9. Sarah E. F., died young.
10. William Putnam Enders, born March 1, 1851.

(VII) Albert, seventh child and third son of Abraham Harris and Sarah (Martin) Vander Veer, was born in Root, Montgomery county, New York, July 10, 1841. His early education was acquired in the public schools of Canajoharie, Union Free School, Palatine, and in Canajoharie Academy. At the age of eighteen and nineteen he studied medicine under the direction of Dr. Simeon Snow (see forward), of Currytown, New York, and later was a student under Dr. John Swinburne, a physician and surgeon of renown in Albany, afterward attaining a national reputation. In 1861 he attended a full course of lectures at Albany Medical College, and in 1862 a second course at the National Medical College, medical department, Columbian University, now the George Washington University, from which he was graduated December 23, 1862. In May, 1862, he enlisted in the United States Medical Corps, one of the original One Hundred Medical Cadets" called to service by the surgeon-general of the United States army, they having studied medicine two years and attended one full course of lectures and passing a satisfactory examination, to act as internes in the military hospitals. After taking

3. Rollin Garret, died young,

4. Marcia Moulton

5. Garrett, born August 28, 1836, died February 24, 1864; married, December 18, 1861, Margaret Kline; child, John Craig, died young. Garrett was made captain of Company A, One Hundred and Fifteenth Regiment New York Volunteers. At the battle of Olustee, Florida, he was four times severely wounded, but refused to leave the field until the fight was ended; his men, in relays of four, carried him on a stretcher through the woods and swamps a distance of nineteen miles to Barbers; he then was placed in an open car, crowded with suffering men, rode all day Sunday and until after midnight on this train, which at times was drawn by mules. At Jacksonville he was placed on a hospital boat and carried to Beaufort, South Carolina, where he died shortly after his arrival and was buried there, attended to his grave by many of the wounded members of his regiment and his brethren of the Masonic fraternity. Later his remains were brought to Fultonville, New York. Post Vander Veer, Grand Army of the Republic, at Fonda, New York, is named in his honor, at the time of his death he had been promoted to lieutenant-colonel and his commission was even then in transit. General Seymour caused a redoubt in the fortifications at Jacksonville to be named Vander Veer in honor of his memory, and noticed his gallantry in general orders.

6. Jane Ann, born November 1, 1838, died May 18, 1910; married (first) Aaron Lillenback; (second) Charles E. Shires; children of first marriage:

1. Abraham H., died young,
2. Albert V., married Ella A. Mosher; eight children,
3. Garret V., married Adele L. Whitaker,
4. Mary L., died young,
5. Lucy Kate;
6. Martin Aaron, died young.

7. Albert, see forward,

8. Putnam Enders, died young

9. Sarah E. F., died young

10. William Putnam Enders, born March 1, 1851.

(VII) **Albert**, seventh child and third son of Abraham Harris and Sarah (Martin) Vander Veer, was born in Root, Montgomery county, New York, July 10, 1841. His early education was acquired in the public schools of Canajoharie, Union Free School, Palatine, and in Canajoharie Academy. At the age of eighteen and nineteen he studied medicine under the direction of Dr. Simeon Snow (see forward), of Currytown, New York, and later was a student under Dr. John Swinburne, a physician and surgeon of renown in Albany, afterward attaining a national reputation. In 1861 he attended a full course of lectures at Albany Medical College, and in 1862 a second course at the National Medical College, medical department, Columbian University, now the George Washington University, from which he was graduated December 23, 1862. In May, 1862, he enlisted in the United States Medical Corps, one of the original One Hundred Medical Cadets" called to service by the surgeon-general of the United States army, they having studied medicine two years and attended one full course of lectures and passing a satisfactory examination, to act as internes in the military hospitals. After taking

the examination he was assigned to Columbia College Hospital, and was soon informed by Dr. Crosby, surgeon-in-charge, that if they (he and two or three other cadets) would arise early and attend to all their dressings they could have from 2 to 8 in which to attend lectures, graduate, and get their diplomas. After passing a New York state examination he was commissioned in December, 1862, assistant surgeon of the Sixty-sixth Regiment New York Volunteers, and ordered to join his regiment at Falmouth, Virginia. Soon after he was detailed as assistant to one of the chief operators at brigade hospital, Third Brigade, First Division, Second Army Corps, Army of the Potomac. In June, 1864, on the recommendation of every officer in the regiment, he was appointed by Surgeon-General Quackenbush and Governor Seymour, of New York, surgeon in charge of the regiment, with the rank of major. Soon after he was appointed one of the surgeons of the First Division hospital, Second Army Corps, and placed in charge of an operating table. Here he gained his first actual experience in operative surgery that was henceforth to be his specialty. He was with his regiment in all their battles after the first Fredericksburg except Ream's Station, when ill, up to the surrender at Appomattox. At that historic event he had the pleasure of witnessing the meeting between General Grant and General Lee. He was mustered out of the service in September, 1865.

After attending a full course of lectures at the College of Physicians and Surgeons of New York, he returned to Albany, New York, in May, 1866, and entered upon the practice of his profession, where, after forty-three years of successful practice, he is now (1909) still to be found, full of years and professional honors, associated with his two sons, who are also able practitioners. His life has been one of great activity as a professional man and as a citizen. He is honored at home and abroad for his knowledge and experience in medicine and surgery, his services to the cause of education, and his high character as a man. Skillful and useful as he is in private practice, hospital and consultation, his literary and platform ability has enabled him to convey to his brethren of the profession in a series of addresses and printed articles his experiences, theories and conclusions, thereby increasing a thousand fold his usefulness. To recite his membership would be to call the roll of the leading medical and surgical societies of the world. He has served as member and president of the Albany County Medical Society, the Medical Society of the State of New York, the American Association of Obstetricians and Gynecologists, and is a member of the American Medical Association. He was a delegate to the International Medical Congress, held at Copenhagen in 1884, and was elected honorary president of the Fifteenth International Medical Congress held at Lisbon, Portugal, in 1906, having been appointed one of the commissioners from the United States government. In July, 1905, he was elected president of the American Surgical Association, an honor that comes to few men, having been a fellow since 1882, a member of the nominating committee, of the council, and twice president. In 1909 he was appointed by the United States government delegate to the International Medical Congress meeting at Budapest, Austria, but was unable to attend owing to the illness of his wife. He is the author of *Cleft Palate and Hair Lip*; Wood's *Reference Hand Book of Medical Science*; "History of General Surgery" in *Encyclopedia Americana*; "Injuries and Diseases of Abdomen" in *International Encyclopedia of Surgery*, and numerous articles in the leading medical journals at home and abroad, that show how full and complete is his mastery of whatever subject he discusses. In 1867 he was attending surgeon to the Albany Hospital Dispensary as assistant to Dr. Alden March; 1869, attending surgeon (with exception 1874-75, while abroad studying) until 1904, when appointed surgeon-in-chief; 1873 to 1903, attending surgeon St. Peter's Hospital; 1898 to date, attending surgeon South End Dispensary; consulting surgeon New York State Hospital for Crippled and Ruptured Children, West Haverstraw, New York; consulting surgeon Benedictine Hospital, Kingston, New York; consulting surgeon Champlain Valley Hospital, Plattsburg, New York. He has always manifested the deepest interest in the Albany Medical

College, where he listened to his first course of medical lectures. He has filled the following important chairs in that institution: 1869-74, chair of general and special anatomy; 1875-82, chair of didactic, abdominal and clinical surgery; 1882 to date, chair of surgery; dean from 1896 to 1904. Dr. Vander Veer applied in Albany the first plaster paris jacket for curvature of the spine; performed the first Bigelow's operation for litholapaxy; first Kernochan's operation for removal of infra orbital nerve and Meckel's ganglia, reporting a number of cases. He has always led in the use and introduction of new methods and operations, if they possessed value. Always progressive, now nearing his fiftieth year in medicine, his services as a consulting physician and surgeon are in constant demand and gladly given.

Outside his profession, the career of Dr. Vander Veer has been a busy and interesting one. In 1895 he was elected a regent of the University of the State of New York, serving faithfully for six years; then by act of legislature the board was changed, he drawing the shortest period of one year; re-elected a third time for a full term, the first regent to be elected three times by the legislature. He was a trustee of the National Savings Bank many years; resigning January 1, 1910; trustee of Albany Cemetery Association, and president of the Holland Society of New York. While vice-president of the latter society he, with other members of Albany, entertained the officers of the "Van Speyk" when visiting this country, receiving from the Queen of Holland as an appreciation the order and decoration of Oranje Nassau. He is a life member of the New York Historical Society. Through his own military service as an officer in the civil war he is a companion of the Military Order of the Loyal Legion and Grand Army of the Republic. He is a member of Philip Livingston Chapter, Sons of the Revolution, the Albany Institute and Historical and Art Society, and of Albany social clubs — Fort Orange and University. In his nearly fifty years of professional life Dr. Vander Veer has received many evidences of the esteem in which he is held by his fellows. Albany Medical College conferred an honorary degree of M.D.; Williams and Hamilton College that of A.M. (1882); Union College (now University) Ph.D. (1883); Columbian University (now George Washington University, Washington, D.C.) in 1904 conferred LL.D., while honorary memberships in societies abroad and at home have been freely bestowed. In many of these he has been active and served as president. In Albany, where he has lived so long, he has ever taken an earnest interest in all that pertains to the public good; served for many years on the city board of health and was president of the board of special water commissioners. He is a Republican in politics. For more than forty years he has been a member of the First Presbyterian Church and is now an elder.

He married, June 5, 1867, Margaret E., daughter of his friend and preceptor, Dr. Simeon Snow (see forward). Children, all born in Albany, New York;

1. Charles Anson, March 30, 1868, died December 30, 1883;
2. Margaret Snow, December 29, 1869, died May 13, 1873;
3. Edgar Albert,
4. James Newell, and
5. Albert Jr., of whom further;
6. Garrett, born May 3, 1885, died August 27, 1900.

(VIII) Edgar Albert, son of Dr. Albert and Margaret E. (Snow) Vander Veer, was born September 29, 1873. He was educated at the Albany Academy; studied one year at

Union College; then entered Yale University, where he was graduated with the class of 1895, receiving the degree of Ph.B. He studied medicine with his father and entered the Albany Medical College, graduating in class of 1898 as M.D. He was assistant surgeon, United States army, stationed at Fort McPherson, Georgia, during the Spanish-American war. After a year spent abroad he began the practice of his profession in Albany in association with his father. He is a member of the Albany County Medical Society, Medical Society State of New York, and the American Medical Association. He is attending surgeon in the Albany Hospital; has practiced clinical surgery in the Albany Medical College, and has a large private practice. He is a member of the Loyal Legion; the Holland Society of New York; the Society of Colonial Wars, gaining admission to the latter through the original certificate issued to Captain Roelof Martense Schenck (in New York State archives), said to have been the first military commission issued in Flatbush, Long Island; Philip Livingston Chapter, Sons of the Revolution, and Society of Mayflower Descendants. He married, June 5, 1900, Harriett, twin daughter of Benjamin W. Wooster and his second wife, Catherine Wooster; children:

1. Grace, born May 11, 1901;
2. Albert, August 10, 1902;
3. Edgar Albert Jr., June 15, 1906.

(VIII) James Newell, son of Dr. Albert and Margaret E. (Snow) Vander Veer, was born December 12, 1877. He is a graduate of the Albany Academy; of Union University, A.B., class of 1899; of Albany Medical College, M.D., 1903; Union, conferred in course, 1903, the degree of A.M. He began the practice of medicine in Albany in association with his father and is in active practice. He is lecturer on surgical technic, and instructor in genito-urinary surgery, Albany Medical College. He is chief of surgical staff of the Albany Hospital, attending surgeon at the South End Dispensary and Home of the Friendless, and consulting surgeon of The House of the Good Shepherd. He is a member of the American Medical Association, Albany County Medical Society, Medical Society of State of New York, American Academy of Medical Science, and a life member of the Anglo-American Medical Association of Berlin, Germany. In 1904 and again in 1905-06, Dr. Vander Veer was abroad, doing post-graduate work in Germany and France. He is assistant surgeon of the Tenth Regiment, New York National Guard, Medical Corps, with rank of lieutenant. He was major of the cadet battalion of the Albany Academy, 1894-95. His clubs are the Clinical, University and Fort Orange of Albany, and the Alpha Delta Phi Club of New York. Through maternal ancestors he is a member of the Society of Mayflower Descendants, and Sons of the Revolution, and through both lines he enters the Holland Society of New York. His fraternities are Alpha Delta Phi and Nu Signa Nu. He married, December 3, 1908, Ada, daughter of Thomas and Cornelia (Quadland) Holt; has one son, Adrian Holt, born November 4, 1909.

(VIII) Albert, son of Dr. Albert and Margaret E. (Snow) Vander Veer, was born November 28, 1879. He is a graduate of the Albany Academy, and Yale University, A.B., class of 1900. He passed a year in the study of medicine at Albany Medical College, then entered the College of Physicians and Surgeons of New York, where he was graduated M.D., class of 1904. He is in active practice in New York City; visiting physician, of Red Cross Hospital; assistant attending physician at Hospital for the Ruptured and Crippled; assistant physician of New York Dispensary; assistant physician of out-patient department of St. Luke's Hospital; clinical assistant of Vanderbilt Clinic; member of Alumni Association of Sloane Maternity and of Roosevelt hospitals; founder of the University Club, Albany;

member of Yale Club of New York, Holland Society of New York, Albany Society of New York, Quiz Club, Omega Club, Alpha Delta Phi, and the City, State and National Medical associations. He is unmarried.

(The Snow Line)

This is an ancient New England family, to be found from the earliest days figuring prominently in the annals of Massachusetts. The American ancestor and first emigrant, William Snow, born in England, 1624, came to America in 1637, settled at Duxbury, Massachusetts, afterward was of Bridgewater, Massachusetts. He married Rebecca, daughter of Peter Brown who came in the "Mayflower."

(II) William (2), son of William (1) and Rebecca (Brown) Snow, was born in Bridgewater, Massachusetts, where he married, reared a family and died; his wife was Naomi Whitman.

(III) Eleazer, son of William (2) and Naomi (Whitman) Snow, was also of Bridgewater, Massachusetts. He married, in 1728, Mercy King.

(IV) Reuben, son of Eleazer and Mercy (King) Snow, was born in Bridgewater, Massachusetts, but removed to Easton, Massachusetts. He married Hannah Willis, a descendant in the sixth generation from Isaac Allerton, a "Mayflower" passenger, and the fifth signer of the "Compact."

(V) Simeon, son of Reuben and Hannah (Willis) Snow, was a merchant of Boston in 1812, afterward a manufacturer of nails and hardware. He married Polly Phillips.

(VI) Dr. Simeon (2), son of Simeon (1) and Polly (Phillips) Snow, was born in Mansfield, Massachusetts, February 17, 1803, died in Currytown, Montgomery county, New York, September 20, 1865. His early life was spent on the farm. He received a thorough academic education, becoming unusually proficient in Latin and developing great interest and understanding of chemistry. He entered the medical school of William [Williams?] College, graduating in 1828. He settled in the town of Root, Montgomery county, New York, in the village of Currytown, where he had a large and successful practice. He was skilled in his profession, and his services were greatly sought after. He was a Democrat in politics and represented Montgomery county in the state senate, 1852-53. He married Margaret Dievendorf, born in Currytown, January 10, 1811, died in Albany, New York, April 19, 1884, daughter of Jacob Dievendorf, a pioneer settler of the county, who had the unusual experience not only of being scalped by the Indians but of surviving the operation and living to the age of eighty-four (see Simms' *Border Wars*, and *History of Montgomery and Fulton Counties*). Children:

1. Jacob Dievendorf, married Margaret Failing;
2. Elizabeth, married Seth Ramsey, M.D.;
3. Norman Leslie, married Elizabeth Smith;
4. William Russell, died in childhood;
5. Horatio Nelson, unmarried;

6. Charles Sidney, married Janet Lipe;
7. Margaret, see forward;
8. George Anson, married Fanny Dievendorf.

(VII) Margaret, daughter of Dr. Simeon (2) and Margaret (Dievendorf) Snow, was born in Currytown, Montgomery county, New York, September 20, 1845. She married, June 5, 1867, Dr. Albert Vander Veer (see Vander Veer VII). The young couple began life together in Albany, where for nearly half a century they have lived. She is a member of the First Presbyterian Church, as are her husband and three surviving sons, (1909), all physicians of high repute. She is a member of the Society of Mayflower Descendants, Daughters of the Revolution, the social and other organizations of the city. The children of Dr. Albert and Margaret (Snow) Vander Veer thus trace through seven generations (they being the eighth) direct to a Hollander and an Englishman, collaterally to a Frenchman. But, as the military record of the Vander Veers shows, the commingling of blood has produced patriotic Americans.

Go to previous family: Greene | next family: Van Derveer

Top of Page | HMGFM Home | Families | Home | Search Local History | Contact Us | SCPL Home

http://www.schenectadyhistory.org/families/hmgfm/vanderveer-1.html updated 6/16/03
Copyright 2003 Schenectady County Public Library

W3C XHTML 1.0 √ W3C CSS √ W3C WAI-AAA WCAG 1.0 √

THE

READE LINEAGE

Compiled by

MARY HILLIARD HINTON, Genealogist

(Organizer GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH ASSOCIATION; FELLOW OF THE INSTITUTE OF AMERICAN GENEALOGY; Registrar-General ORDER OF THE CROWN IN AMERICA: Genealogist DAUGHTERS OF THE BARONS OF RUNNEMEDE; Genealogist ORDER OF THE FIRST CRUSADE, etc.,etc.)

THE

LINEAGE

Compiled by

MARY HILLARD HINTON, Genealogist

(Organizer GENERALOGICAL RESEARCH ASSOCIATION; MEMBER OF THE INSTITUTE OF AMERICAN GENEALOGY; Registrar-General ORDER OF THE CROSS IN AMERICA; Genealogist NATIONAL SOCIETY OF MAYFLOWER DESCENDANTS; Genealogist ORDER OF THE KNIGHT CRUSADE, etc., etc.)

READE LINEAGE

THE ROYAL AND MAGNA CHARTA SURETY CLAIMS OF

COLONEL GEORGE READE, OF VIRGINIA

Through the Royal Houses of Wales, Ireland, England, and Scotland, and

The Noble Houses of

de Clare, de Bohun, le Bigod, de Lacie, Courtenaye, Percy, Mortimer, Neville

etc., etc., etc.

Compiled by

Mary Hilliard Hinton, F.I.A.G.

(I)

THE WELSH KINGS.

MORYDD, had

ELIDERWAR, had

GURAINT, had

CADELL, had

CARL, had

PAREX, had

CERYN, had

ANDREW, had

URIEN, had

ITHEL, had

CLYDAWG, had

CLYDNO, had

GRWIT, had

MEIRION. had

BLEIDYGDD, had

CAPHYDD, had

OWEN, had

SEYSYLLT, had (son of Owen)

ARTHMAEL, had

EIDIAL, had

RHEDION, had

RHYDDERCH, had

SAUL BEUISEL, had

PUR, had

CAPAIR, had

ANNA, m. Mynogan, had

BELI MAWR, KING OF BRITAIN, had

AMALECH, had

ABALLAC, had

BRITHGUEIN, had

DUBUN, had

OUMUNN, had

AUGUERIT, had

ANGUOLOGT, had

THE SAXON KINGS.

GURDUMN, had

DUMN, had

GUORDOLI, had

DOLI, had

GUORCEIN, had

TACIT, had

PATEMPEFRUIT, had

AETERN, had

CUNEDA THE GREAT, m. a dau. of COYLHEW, KING OF BRITAIN, and had

EINION GRTH, had

CADWALLON LAWHIR, had

MEILGON GWYNREDD, had

RHEM HIR, had

BELI MAWR, had

IAGO (or JACOB), m. Anna, dau. of Peredur Peoroc (father of KING ARTHUR), had

CADWAN, m. Assa, dau. of Ella, KING OF DEIRA, had

CADWALLON, son of Cadwan, d. 650, and had

CADWALDER THE BLESSED, last KING OF BRITAIN, d. at Rome, May 12, 688, m. had

EDWAL YWRCH, had

RHODRI MOLWYNY, KING OF GWYNETH, d. 754, had

CONAN TYNDALTHWY, KING OF GWYNETH, d. 817, had

ESYLHT, m. MEROYN VYRCH, PRINCE OF GWYNETH, d. 844, son of URICT, KING OF THE ISLE OF MAN, had

RHODRI MAWR (tall), RHODERICK THE GREAT, KING OF ALL WALES, d. 878, had

AURORA, wd. of Prince of Gwyneth (North Wales), d. 916, had

IDWAL FAEL, PRINCE OF GWYNETH, d. 942, m. Avondreg, and had

MEDWIG (NEWRIG), d. 986, had

IDWAL, d. 996, had

IAGO, KING OF GWYNEDD, killed had

CYNAN, KING OF GWYNEDD, m. Ragn-

hilde, dau. of Olaf, son of SYTRIC, KING OF DUBLIN, had

GRUFFYDD AP CYNAN, m. Angerard, dau. of Oswain ap Edwin, had

OSWAIN GWYNEDD, d. II70, m. Gwyladus, dau. of Llywarch, ap Trahalarn, had

IOWERTH DRWYDWN, m. Marared, dau. of Mafogap Maridudd, and had

LEWELLYN FAWR, THE GREAT, PRINCE AND KING OF ALL WALES, m. Joan, and had

GWLADUS (GLADYS), m. Ralph de Mortimer, Lord of Wigmore, d. I246, and had

RALPH DE MORTIMER, LORD OF WIGMORE, d. I282, m. Maude de Braose, who was descended from the Irish Kings (See p. I6 of this RECORD), and had

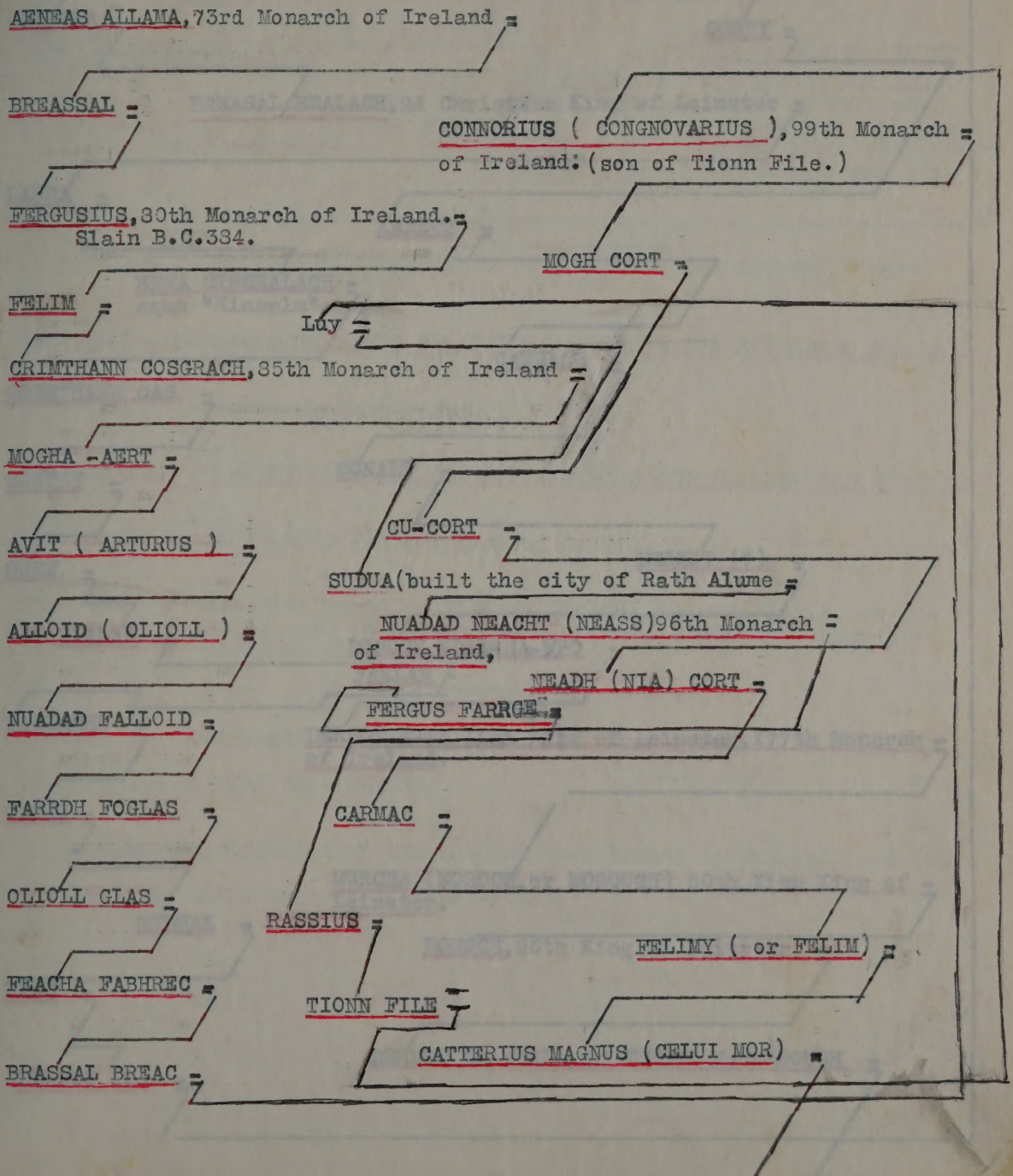
SIR EDMUND DE MORTIMER, d. I303, m. Margaret de Fiennes, and had

ROGER DE MORTIMER, second Baron, m. Joan de Geneville, and had

EDMUND MORTIMER, m. Lady Philippa Plantagenet, dau. of Lionel, Duke of Clarence

(See continuation of this line on p. I6 of the Record.)

ANCIENT MONARCHS OF IRELAND



FIACHA =

CORBY =

BREASAL BEALACH, 2d Christian King of Leinster =

LAURA =

KENETH =

ENNA CINSEALACH =
aquo "Kinselm"

CAELLACH =

CRIMTHANN CAS =

DONALD =

NORTHY =

DERMOT (?) =

OWEN =

SIALAN =

DONOCH MOAL-NA-MBO =

FAELAN =

FAOLACHU =

DERMOT, 49th Xian King of Leinster, 177th Monarch of Ireland. =

ONCHU =

MURCHA (MOROCH, or MOROUGH) 50th Xian King of Leinster. =

RUDGAL =

DONØCH, 56th King of Leinster, =

HUGH =

DERMOT NA-NGALL, or DERMOT MacMOROUGH =

DERMOT (?) =

EVA dau. of DERMOT MacMOROUGH. = Richard de Clare,"Strongbow",Earl of Pembroke.

ISABEL DE CLARE, sole dau. and heiress of her parents = William de Marshall, Earl of Pembroke, Protector of England during the minority of King Henry III.

- Eve = William de Braose,Lord of Brecknock,Abergavenny,Totmes and Barnestaple.
- MAUD = (I)HUGH BIGOD,EARL OF NORFOLK,A SURETY FOR THE MAGNA CHARTA.
- Joan = Warine de Montchensy.
- ISABEL = (I) GILBERT DE CLARE,EARL OF HERTFORD AND GLOUCESTER,A SURETY.
- Sybil = (I) William de Ferrers,Earl of Derby.

All five brothers,William,Richard,Gilbert,Walter and Anselme,each inherited the Earldom of Pembroke. Four married,but died without issue.

For the continuation of the descent from Maud de Marshall & Hugh Bigod,see p. 21 of this RECORD.

For the continuation of the descent from Isabel de Marshall and Gilbert de Clare see p.17 of this RECORD.

(6)

EVA = Richard de Clare, "Strongbow", Earl of Pembroke.
dau.
of IMP.
MOT MacMORROUGH.

ISABEL DE CLARE, = William de Marshall,
sole dau. and heiress of Earl of Pembroke,
her parents Protector of England
during the minority
of King Henry III.

Eve = William de Braose, Lord of Brecknock, Abergavenny, Totmes and Barnestaple.

MAUD = (I) HUGH BIGOD, EARL OF NORFOLK, A SURETY FOR THE MAGNA CHARTA.

Joan = Warine de Montchensy.

ISABEL = (I) GILBERT DE CLARE, EARL OF HERTFORD AND GLOUCESTER, A SURETY.

Sybil = (I) William de Ferrers, Earl of Derby.

All five brothers, William, Richard, Gilbert, Walter and Anselme, each inherited the Earldom of Pembroke. Four married, but died without issue.

For the continuation of the descent from Maud de Marshall & Hugh Bigod, see p. 21 of this RECORD.

For the continuation of the descent from Isabel de Marshall and Gilbert de Clare see p. 17 of this RECORD.

DESCENT FROM THE KINGS OF SCOTLAND OF MALCOLM CAWN MOHR, ALSO CAENMOR, MALCOLM III, KING OF SCOTLAND

I. FERGUS MOR MACLERCA, Founder of the Monarchy in Scotland, son of Muredach (and his wife, Earca, dau. of Loard, King of Dalreada in Scotland), son of Eugenius (or Owen), son of Niallus Magnus, 126th Monarch of Ireland, 405, and his wife Indorba, dau. of King of Britain, son of Eochy Maigh Meadhoin, 124th Monarch of Ireland, and his wife Corinna, dau. of King of Britain. He had

2. DONARD (OR DUNGARDUR), who had

3. EOCHY ARCHAIUS, who had

4. GOBHRAN, who had

5. ALDHAN (HUGH), who had

6. EOCHY BUIDHE, who had

7. DONALD BREAC, who had

8. DONART II, who had

9. AODH (HUGH), FROIM, who had

10. EOCHY (ARCHAIUS) KINUACHAIL, m. Ethas, 826, and had

11. ALPIN, 836, succeeded to the throne of the Scots, and laid claim

to the throne of the Picts, A.D.833. He had two sons: Kenneth and Donald. The HAY BOOK claims that Alpin was the son of Eoch (EOCHY) IV and his Pictish wife, the Princess Urgusia, of Furgusia, dau. of Fergus, King of the Picts, Alpin's son,

I2. KENNETH MacALPIN, reigned from 836 to 843. The warlike Picts offered no great resistance, perhaps submitting without resistance, to his claim to the throne by virtue of descent from their Princess Urgusia. Thus was united the races which formed the elements of the picturesque Scotch Highlander, and thus was the blood of the Picts and Scots transmitted to the dynasty of Kenneth MacAlpin, which continued as follows:-

He had two sons:- CONSTANTINE and Eth .

I3. CONSTANTINE II, son of Kenneth MacAlpin, was take captive by the Danes and beheaded in 878. He had

I4. DONALD II, killed at Fores in a struggle to subdue the Province of Moray. HE TRANSFERRED THE SEAT OF GOVERNMENT FROM FORT TEVIOT TO SCONE. He had

I5. MALCOLM I, who succeeded his father on the throne and was slain by the Moray men two miles from Fores. He had

I6. KENNETH III, who m. a dau. of William Long-Espee, Duke of Normandy, by whom he had two children:- MALCOLM and Duncleda, who m. Kenneth, Thane of Lochabar, and was the mother of Banquo. He was assassinated by Lady Fenella, dau. of Cruichne, Earl of Angus, who was agent of disaffected claimants to the succession under the law of tanisty, which Kenneth abolished. His son,

17. MALCOLM II, succeeded on the death of Grim. His reign was disturbed by Uchtred, son of Waltheof, Earl of Northumberland. He was attacked when 80 years old (1034), by a ruffian, Aelgifu, near Glamis, and died three days later from the loss of blood. He settled his dominions upon his grandson, son of daughter,

18. PRINCESS BETHOC (Beatrix), m. Crynan (or Crimes, or Grimus), Chief of Athol, lay-abbot of Dunkeld and Abthane of the Western Isles Lord of the Isles, and had

19. DUNCAN I, KING OF SCOTLAND, d. 1039, m. Maud, dau. of Siward, and had three sons:-

MALCOLM, afterwards KING MALCOLM CAWN MOHR.

Donald Bane.

Melmare, Earl of Athol.

Duncan was slain by Macbeth, under the influence of his wife the Lady Gruach, the Lady Macbeth of Shakespeare, granddaughter of Kenneth II, who by her first husband Gilcomgain had a son Lulach, who d. 1058, leaving a line of claimants to the throne.

It is said, but not credited, that King Malcolm II put to death M'Boede (son of Boede, son of Kenneth III), brother of the Lady Gruach, and this caused the murder of King Duncan. His son,

20. MALCOLM III, surnamed CAWNMOHR, ALSO CAENMOR, was one of Scotland's

17. MALCOLM II, succeeded on the death of Grim. His reign was disturbed by Uchtred, son of Waltheof, Earl of Northumberland. He was attacked when 80 years old (1034), by a ruffian, Aelgifu, near Glamis, and died three days later from the loss of blood. He settled his dominions upon his grandson, son of daughter,

18. PRINCESS BETHOC (Beatrix), m. Crynan (or Crimes, or Grimus), Chief of Athol, lay-abbot of Dunkeld and Abthane of the Western Isles Lord of the Isles, and had

19. DUNCAN I, KING OF SCOTLAND, d. 1039, m. Maud, dau. of Siward, and had three sons:-

MALCOLM, afterwards KING MALCOLM CAWN MOHR.

Donald Bane.

Melmare, Earl of Athol.

Duncan was slain by Macbeth, under the influence of his wife the Lady Gruach, the Lady Macbeth of Shakespeare, granddaughter of Kenneth II, who by her first husband Gilcomgain had a son Lulach, who d. 1058, leaving a line of claimants to the throne.

It is said, but not credited, that King Malcolm II put to death M'Boede (son of Boede, son of Kenneth III), brother of the Lady Gruach, and this caused the murder of King Duncan. His son,

20. MALCOLM III, surnamed CAWNMOHR, ALSO CAENMOR, was one of Scotland's

greatest sovereigns. He m.Margaret Atheling (ST.MARGARET), both of whom are mentioned above.

REFERENCES:

REFERENCE CHART,by Margaret Scruggs Carruth.

"A HISTORY OF THE PROGENITORS AND SOUTH CAROLINA DESCENDANTS OF COLONEL ANN HAWKES HAY,WITH COLLATERAL GENEALOGIES,A.D.500-I908",by Charles J. Colcock,C.E.,pp.2,3,4,5.

(II)

ANCESTRAL LINE OF ALFRED THE GREAT

I. HARDERICK, the first known Saxon King, B.C. 90.

2. ANSERIC, Saxon King, d. A.D. I,

3. WELKA I, d. A.D. 30.

4. SVARTIC I, Saxon King, d. 70.

5. SVARTIC II, Saxon King, d. 80.

6. SEGWARD, Saxon King, until I00.

7. WHITEKIND, Saxon King, until I06.

8. WILKE, Saxon King, until I90.

9. MARBOD, Saxon King.

I0. FRIGA, or SIGGE, Saxon King; conquered Denmark, Norway and Sweden, and assumed the name of Wodin, or Odin, d. 300.

II. BELDEG, brother of King Veldeg.

I2. BRANDO.

I3. FREDGAR,

I4. FREWIN,

I5. WIGGA.

I6. GEWISCH.

I7. ESLA.

I8. ELISTUS.

I9. CERDIC, came to England, 495; KING OF WESSEX, 519; d.534 - very old.

20. CENRIC, KING OF WESSEX, 560; conquered Sussex; d.592.

2I. CEAULIN, KING OF WESSEX, 560; conquered Sussex; d.592.

22. CUTHWIN, killed 58I.

23. CUTH.

24. CEOLWALD.

25. KENRED.

26. INIGISILO.

27. EOPPA,

28. ESA.

29. ELEMUND.

30. EGBERT, KING OF WESSEX, 800; succeeded un uniting the whole Heptarchy under his rule, 827; KING OF ENGLAND, 828; d.836.

3I. ETHELWULF, KING OF ENGLAND, 836-857.

32. ALFRED THE GREAT, KING OF ENGLAND, 87I-901. He m. Ethelbith (dau. of Ethelred Muchel the Great), in 868, d.904, and had

NOTE - The above is taken from the Pedigree of J.Bayard Backus, New York City. He says there is question as to the spelling of several of the names ,and some of the parties are known by different names. Of course this refers to the earlier names.

REFERENCE;-

"ALSTONS AND ALLSTONS OF NORTH AND SOUTH CAROLINA", by Joseph A.Groves,M.D.,Selma,Alabama. I90I,pp. 33-34.

33. EDWARD THE ELDER,d.920,son of Alfred the Great; m.Edgiva,dau. of Earl Sigelline,m.9I6; d.953,and had

34. EDMUND I,KING OF ENGLAND,killed May 26,946,m.Elgiva,and had

35. EDGAR THE PEACEFUL,KING OF ENGLAND,959,d.July I,975,m.(2) Elfrida,dau of Ordagar,and had

36. ETHELRED THE UNREADY,KING OF ENGLAND,d.April 23,I0I6,m.(I) Elgiva,dau of Thorold,984. She d.I003. They had

37. EDMUND IRONSIDES,KING OF ENGLAND,divided the kingdom with Canute,killed November 30,I0I6; m.Sigeferth (Watson),no name in Foster,had

38. EDWARD ATHELING,THE EXILE,d.in London,I057; m.Agatha (Watson),dau. of HENRY III,EMPEROR OF GERMANY,and had

39. MARGARET ATHELING,who m.MALCOLM CAENMOR,KING OF SCOTLAND, I058/9,and had

40. PRINCESS MATILDA OF SCOTLAND, m. HENRY I, KING OF ENGLAND, called "Beauclerc", crowned August II00, d. December, II35. She was crowned Queen of England, November II, II00; d. III8, and had

41. EMPRESS MAUD, b. II04; d. II67, m. (I) Henry V, Emperor of Germany, and (2) II27, Geoffrey Plantagenet, Count of Anjou, son of FULKE V, K. of Jerusalem (by his first wife, Ermingarde of Maine), d. September 7, II50, and had

42. HENRY II, KING OF ENGLAND, crowned at Winchester, December I9, II54, II57 and with his Queen, II58; d. July 7, II89; m. Eleanor, Duchess of Aquitaine and Guienne, who m. him, II57, and d. June 20, I202, and had

43. JOHN I, KING OF ENGLAND, called "Lackland", crowned KING OF ENGLAND, May 27, II99; sealed the Magna Charts, I2I5; b. II67; m. (2) Isabel d'Angoulême, crowned Queen, I200; d. I246, dau. of Aymer de Tailifer, also Taillefer, and his wife Lady Alice de Courtenaye, dau. of Lady Isabella de Courtenaye (heiress of Courtenaye) and Peter, son of LOUIS VI, KING OF FRANCE, who was descended as follows:

ROBERT "THE PIOUS", KING OF FRANCE, m. (2) Constance and had

HENRY I, KING OF FRANCE, who m. Anne of Russia, who was descended as follows:

BASIL THE MACEDONIAN, EMPEROR EASTERN EMPIRE,

867, and had

EMPEROR LEO, "THE PHILOSOPHER", 886, who had

CONSTANTINE VII, EMPEROR, 8I2, who had

ROMANUS II, EMPEROR OF EASTERN EMPIRE, 959, had

ANNE, who m. VLADIMER THE GREAT, who adopted Christianity, and had

JEROSALAUS (YEROSLAFF) THE GREAT OF RUSSIA, who had

ANNE OF RUSSIA, aforesaid, who m. Henry I, King of France, and had

PHILIP I, KING OF FRANCE, who m. Bertha, dau. of Florence I, Count of Holland, and had

LOUIS VI, KING OF FRANCE, mentioned above, who m. Adelaide, dau. of Humbert III, Count de Maurienne and Piedmont and had a son Peter, who is mentioned above, who m. the Heiress of Courtenaye, Lady Isabella de Courtenaye and had Lady Alice de Courtenaye, who m. Aymer de Tailifer, Count of Angoulême, and had Isabel d'Angoulême aforesaid, who m. John I, King of England, and had

44. HENRY III, KING OF ENGLAND, crowned October 28, I2I6; b. I206; d. I272; m. January I4, I236, Eleanor, dau. of Raymond Berenger IV, Count of Provence; d. I29I, and had

45. EDWARD I,KING OF ENGLAND,crowned I274; d.I307; m.Eleanor,dau. of FERD DINAND III,KING OF CASTILE: d.November,I290; m.(2) Margaret of France. By his first marriage he had

46. EDWARD II,KING OF ENGLAND,who m.Princess Isabella of France ,and had

47. EDWARD III,KING OF ENGLAND,who m.Philippa of Hainault,and had

48. LIONEL,K.G.,DUKE OF CLARENCE,who m.Elizabeth de Burgh,and had

49. LADY PHILIPPA PLANTAGENET,m.Edmund Mortimer,earl of March,and had

50. LADY ELIZABETH MORTIMER,m.Sir Henry Percy ("Hotspur") killed at the Battle of Shrewsbury,I366-I403,and had

5I. HENRY PERCY,SECOND EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND,m.Lady Eleanor Neville,had

52. HENRY PERCY,THIRD EARL OF NORTHUMBERLAND,m.Lady Eleanor Poynings,and

53. LADY MARGARET PERCY,who m.Sir William Gascoigne,and had

54. LADY ELIZABETH GASCOIGNE,m.Sir George Talbois,of Kyme,in Lincolnshire and had

55. LADY ANNE TALBOIS,m.Sir Edward Dymoke,Hereditary Champion of England,

(For continuation of this lineage see p.20of this RECORD.)

READE

Descent from the Sixteen Sureties for the Magna Charta:

WILLIAM D'ALBINI:	JOHN FITZROBERT:
HUGH BIGOD;	JOHN DE LACIE;
ROGER BIGOD;	WILLIAM DE LANVALLEI;
HENRY DE BOHUN;	WILLIAM MALET;
GILBERT DE CLARE;	WILLIAM DE MOWBRAY;
RICHARD DE CLARE;	SAIRE DE QUINCEY;
ROBERT DE VERE;	GEOFFREY DE SAYE;
ROBERT DE ROOS;	ROBERT FITZWALTER.

I. SAIRE DE QUINCEY, EARL OF WINCHESTER, A SURETY FOR THE MAGNA CHARTA, m. Margaret de Bellomont, and had

2. ROBERT DE QUINCEY, eldest son, A CRUSADER, o.v.p., who d. in the Holy Land, m. Hawyse, or Alice, dau. of Hugh Keveliok, in Powys, Wales, fifth Earl of Palatine of Chester, d. 1181, and his wife, Bertred, dau. of Simon, Count d'Evereux, in Normandy, and had an only dau.,

3. MARGARET DE QUINCEY, who m. JOHN DE LACIE, EARL OF LINCOLN, A SURETY FOR THE MAGNA CHARTA, and had

4. MAUD DE LACIE, m. Richard de Clare, Earl of Hertford and Gloucester, son of GILBERT DE CLARE # FIFTH EARL OF HERTFORD, AND FIRST EARL OF GLOUCESTER, A SURETY FOR THE MAGNA CHARTA, son of RICHARD DE CLARE EARL OF GLOUCESTER, SURETY FOR THE MAGNA CHARTA, and had

GILBERT DE CLARE m. Maud de Marshall, See p.6 of this RECORD.

5. THOMAS DE CLARE, GOVERNOR OF LONDON, second son, who had

6. THOMAS DE CLARE, OF LONDON, who had

7. MAUD DE CLARE, m. Robert, first Baron Clifford, by writ, and had

8. ROGER DE CLIFFORD, second Baron Clifford, of Appleby, by writ, who m. Maud dau. of Thomas de Beauchamp, K.G., 3d Earl of Warwick, son of Guy, second Earl of Warwick, who m. Alice de Toni, dau. of Ralph de Toni, o.v.p., son and heir of Ralph, seventh Baron Toni, by tenure, who m. Alice de Bohun, dau. of Humphrey de Bohun, Earl of Hereford and Essex, son of HENRY DE BOHUN, EARL OF HEREFORD AND ESSEX, A SURETY FOR THE MAGNA CHARTA, and his wife Lady Maud Fitz-Piers, dau. of Geoffrey Fitz-Piers, Baron de Mandeville, who became the eventual heiress of her brother, Geoffrey de Mandeville, Earl of Essex, a Surety for the Magna Charta.
Roger de Clifford and Maud de Beauchamp had

9. CATHERINE DE CLIFFORD, m. Ralph, fifth Baron Greystock, by tenure, and had

I0. MAUD DE GREYSTOCK, m. Eudo de Welles, o.v.p., eldest son of Sir John, I532-I422, second Baron Welles, of Gainsby, by writ, (and his wife, "Margery de Mowbray, possibly dau. of John, I326-I368, fourth Baron Mowbray, of Axholm, by writ", son of John, third Baron, son of John, second Baron, son of Roger, first Baron, son of Roger, fourth Baron by tenure, son of WILLIAM DE MOWBRAY, THIRD BARON, by tenure, A SURETY FOR THE MAGNA CHARTA), son of John, first Baron Welles, of Gainsby, by writ, and his wife Maud, "dau. of Margaret, widow of William

de Roos" (and dau. of Bartholomew de Badlesmere, Baron Badlesmere) third Baron Roos, of Hamlake Castle, by writ, son of William, second Baron, son of Robert, first Baron Roos, by writ, and sixth Baron, by tenure, of Hamlake Castle, (by his wife Isabella, dau. of William, fourth Baron Albini, of Belvoir Castle, by tenure, son of WILLIAM D'ALBINI, A SURETY FOR THE MAGNA CHARTA,) son of William, Baron of Hamlake Castle, fifth Baron Roos, son of ROBERT DE ROOS, A SURETY FOR THE MAGNA CHARTA, FOURTH BARON ROOS OF HAMLAKE CASTLE.

EUDO DE WELLES, aforesaid, was descended as follows:
ROBERT DE VERE, EARL OF OXFORD, A SURETY FOR THE MAGNA CHARTA, m. Isabel de Bolebec, dau. of Hugh de Bolebec, and had
HUGH DE VERE, EARL OF OXFORD, m. Hawise, dau. of SAIRE DE QUINCEY, A SURETY FOR THE MAGNA CHARTA, and had
ROBERT DE VERE, m. Alice Saundford, and had
JOAN DE VERE, m. William de Warren, son of John and his wife, Alice le Brun, and had
ALICE DE WARREN, m. Edmund Fitz-Alan, Earl of Arundel and Surrey, and had
ALICE FITZ-ALAN, m. Stephen Segrave, and had
JOHN SEGRAVE, m. Margaret Plantagenet, Duchess of Norfolk, and had
ELIZABETH SEGRAVE, m. John de Mowbray, son of John and Joan Plantagenet, and had
MARGARET DE MOWBRAY, m. Sir John Welles, and had
SIR EUDO DE WELLES, m. Maud, dau. of Sir Ralph Greystock, and had

II. SIR LIONEL DE WELLES, K.G., third Baron Welles, of Gainsby, by writ, who had

I2. MARGARET DE WELLES, m. Sir Thomas Dymoke, of Scrivelsby Court, and had

I3. SIR ROBERT DYMOKE, OF SCRIVELSBY COURT, Lincolnshire, who had

I4. SIR EDWARD DYMOKE, OF SCRIVELSBY, who officiated as Hereditary Champion of England, at the coronations of Edward VI, and Queens Mary and Elizabeth. He m. Anne, dau. of Sir George de Talbois, lord of Kyme Manor, son of Sir George de Talboys, of Kyme, who m. Elizabeth, dau. of Sir William Gascoigne, of Gawthorpe, Yorks, (by his wife Margaret de Percy, see below), who was descended as follows:

JOHN FITZROBERT, FEUDAL LORD OF WARKWORTH AND CLAVERING CASTLES, A SURETY FOR THE MAGNA CHARTA, had Roger Fitzjohn, heir, who had Robert, Baron Fitzroger, of Clavering Castle, who had Anastasia, m. Ranulph (Ralph), Baron Nevill, of Raby, and had Ralph, second Baron Nevill, who had Sir John, third Baron, K.G., who m. Maud de Percy, descended as follows:

ROBERT FITZWALTER, A SURETY FOR THE MAGNA CHARTA, m. Gunnora Valoines, and had

MARGARET FITZWALTER, m. William de Cheney, and had

MARGARET DE CHENEY, m. Robert Fitzjohn, and had

JOHN FITZJOHN, m. Ada Baliol, and had

ROGER FITZJOHN, m. and had

ROBERT FITZROGER, m. Margaret la Zouche, and had

EUPHEMIA FITZROGER, m. Sir Ralph de Neville, and had

RALPH DE NEVILLE, m. Alice de Audley, and had

JOHN DE NEVILL, mentioned above, who had by his marriage with Maud de Percy, aforesaid,

Sir Ralph, fourth Baron Nevill, of Raby, K.G., created Earl of Westmoreland, who had by his first wife, Margaret de Stafford, (see below), Ralph, Lord Nevill, of Oversley, who had by his wife Mary de Ferrers, (see below), John de Nevill, lord of Wymersley Manor, Yorks, whose dau. and heir Joan m. Sir William Gascoigne, of Gawthorpe, Yorkshire, and had Sir William Gascoigne, aforesaid, whose wife,

LADY MARGARET DE PERCY, was the dau. of Henry, third Earl of Northumberland, son of Henry, second Earl of Northumberland, son of Sir Henry de Percy, K.G.#, called "Hotspur", (son of Sir Henry, first Earl of Northumberland, K.G.,# (and Margaret, dau. of Ralph, 2d Baron Nevill, aforesaid), son of Henry, third Baron Percy, and his wife Maud (Mary) Plantagenet, dau. of Henry, 3d Earl of Lancaster, and his wife Maud, dau. of Patrick, fifth Baron Chaworth, and his wife Isabella de Beauchamp, dau. of William, Ist Earl of Warwick, and his wife Maud. dau. of John Fitz john, chief justice of Ireland, son of John Fitzgeoffrey Fitzpiers, chief justice of Ireland, and his wife, Isabella, dau. of Sir Ralph Bigod, Knt., third son of HUGH BIGOD, THIRD EARL OF NORFOLK, son of ROGER BIGOD, CREATED EARL OF NORFOLK, BOTH SURETIES FOR THE MAGNA CHARTA) by his wife Lady Elizabeth, dau. of Edmund Mortimer, E. of March by his wife Philippa Plantagenet, dau. of Sir Lionel Plantagenet, K.G.# Duke of Clarence, (a son of King Edward III), by his wife Elizabeth de Burgh, dau. of William, 3d Earl of Ulster, son of John de Burgh, Lord of Trim, o.v.p., son and heir of Richard, 2d Earl of Ulster, and had wife Margaret, dau. of John, Baron Burgh, lord of Lanvallei

son of Sir John de Burgh, by his wife Hawise, dau. of WILLIAM DE LANVALLEI, LORD OF STANWAY CASTLE, A SURETY FOR THE MAGNA CHARTA,

MARGARET DE STAFFORD, first wife of Sir Ralph, fourth Baron Neville, of Raby, Earl of Westmoreland, was descended as follows:
HENRY DE BOHUN, EARL OF HEREFORD AND ESSEX, A SURETY FOR THE MAGNA CHARTA, had
HUMPHREY, EARL OF HEREFORD AND ESSEX, whose dau.,
ALICE DE BOHUN, m. Ralph, seventh Baron Toni, of Flamsted, by tenure, and had
RALPH DE TONI, heir, o.v.p., who had
ALICE DE TONI, heiress, who m. Guy, Baron Beauchamp, second Earl of Warwick, and had
SIR THOMAS, THIRD EARL OF WARWICK, K.G., whose dau.,
PHILIPPA BEAUCHAMP, m. Sir Hugh, third Baron Stafford, and second Earl of Stafford, K.G. # and had
MARGARET DE STAFFORD, mentioned above,

EDMUND MORTIMER, EARL OF MARCH, was descended as follows:
Alice de Cheney, d. 1230 and had a son
GEOFFREY DE SAYE, A SURETY FOR THE MAGNA CHARTA, d. 1230, m./
WILLIAM DE SAYE, d. 1272, who had by his marriage with
Sibyl, dau. of Sir John Marsham, of Lenton, and had
WILLIAM DE SAYE, d. 1295, m. Mary -----, and had
SIR GEOFFREY DE SAYE, m. Idonea de Leyburne, and had
GEOFFREY DE SAYE, ADMIRAL OF THE NORTH FLEET, m. Maud, dau. of Guy de Beauchamp, Earl of Warwick, and Alice de Toni, and had
JOAN DE SAYE, m. Sir William de Fiennes, and had

MARGARET DE FIENNES, m. Sir Edmund Mortimer, and had s son, ROGER MORTIMER, SECOND BARON, m. Joan de Geneville, and had EDMUND MORTIMER, EARL OF MARCH, mentioned above, who m. Lady Philippa, dau. of Lionel, Duke of Clarence.

LADY MARY DE FERRERS, aforesaid, was the dau. of Sir Robert, second Baron Ferrers, of Wemme, son of Sir Robert, first Baron Ferrers, of Wemme, 2nd son of Robert, second Baron Ferrers, of Chartley, son of John, first Baron Ferrers, of Chartley Castle, by his wife Hawise, dau. of Sir Robert de Muscegros, of Charlton, Somerset, son of John de Muscegros, of Chartley, son of Sir Robert de Muscegros, feudal Baron, of Berwain and Norton, by his wife, Hawise, dau. of WILLIAM MALET, LORD OF CURRY MALET, A SURETY FOR THE MAGNA CHARTA,

SIR EDWARD DYMOKE, the Champion, and lady Anne had

I5. FRANCES DYMOKE, m. Sir Thomas Windebank, of Haines Hall, Berks, and had

I6. MILDRED WINDEBANK, m. Robert Reade, of Linkenholt Manor, Hants, and had

I7.....COLONEL GEORGE READE, IMMIGRANT ANCESTOR, who came to Virginia circa, I637. He m. ante I657 Elizabeth Martiau.

AMERICAN ANCESTOR COLONEL GEORGE READE, OF YORKTOWN, VIRGINIA

I7. COLONEL GEORGE READE, IMMIGRANT ANCESTOR, son of Robert and Mildred was b. at Linkenholt, Hampshire, England, and d. in York County, Virginia, his will being proved November 20, I67I. He came to Virginia in I637, and was made Secretary of the Colony in the same year. In I638 he was Acting Governor; in I649 Burgess for James City County, and again for Gloucester County, in December, I656. March I3, I657-58, he was elected a member of His Majesty's Council, and continued in this office until his death. He served in the militia with the rank of colonel. He m. Elizabeth Martiau, b. in I6--, d. in I687, of Yorktown, Virginia, dau. of Captain Nicholas Martiau. He was b. in France I59I, and d. I657, a naturalized citizen of England. Originally he was a Frenchman. He came to America in the "Francis Bonaventure", in I620. From I622 to I637 he was a justice of York for Kiskyache and a Burgess in the years I623, I63I, I633. His wife was Jane Berkeley, also Barkley, , whom he m. in I623. His will, dated March I, I656, recorded in York County, April 24, I657, divides his estate between his daughters, Elizabeth, wife of Colonel George Reade; Mary, wife of Lieutenant-Colonel John Scarbrook; and Sarah, wife of Captain William Fuller, one time Gover- of Maryland.

The will of Elizabeth, widow of Colonel George Reade, was proved January 24, I686-I687. The names of seven of their children have been preserved.

WILLIAM REED, ancestor of Mrs. John Franklin McDougall (Irene Gantt) was b. in 1745, and d. in North Carolina 1844. He changed his name from READE, or READ to REED, as was the case with many families who left Virginia. It has been stated by some authorities that the Reeds were of the Virginia family of Reade. Mrs. Pleasant Jordan Gantt, mother of Mrs. McDougall, claimed that William Reed, mentioned above, was of that family, and that in her voluminous records the connecting link could be found. There was a William Read who bought land in Bedford County, Virginia "at the head of Lick Run and Elk Creek" in 1774, and sold the said land in October, 1775 to Jacob Moon, of Albemarle County. Then in the County of Bedford there was a John Read (Reade), who made his will 3 June 1767, naming his son William among other children. This may be a clue to the ancestry of William Reed, who d. in North Carolina, and served in the Revolutionary War as a soldier on the roll of Captain John Summers' Company, Colonel Clark's 1st N.C. Battalion, enlisted September 8, 1778 for the War.

William Reed (Reade) m. (2) Elizabeth Walker (a Virginia name) b. ante 1770, d. 1844, m. 1793, dau. of Captain George Walker (b. 1745 and his wife Eleanor Hicks (b. 1752, m. 1767), and had

BLINCOE WADSWORTH REED, b. 1798, d. 1850, m. 1818 Marjorie Ann Ellis, b. 1801, d. 1838, and had

GEORGE WALKER REED, b. Jan 22, 1819, d. Jan. 11, 1894, m. Minerva Narcissus Estes, b. Feb. 25, 1833, d. Jan. 11, 1894, m. 1848, and had

FLORENCE MINERVA REED, b. March 6, 1857, m. August, 1877, Pleasant Jordan Gantt, b. Jan. 2, 1853, d. April 16, 1916, and had

IRENE GANTT, b. in Arkadelphia, Clark County, Arkansas, m. in 1908, John F. McDougall, of Massachusetts, and now resides in New York

REFERENCES FOR THE LINE OF DESCENT OF WILLIAM REED (READE):

LINEAGE PAPERS OF MRS. JOHN F. McDOUGALL IN THE NATIONAL SOCIETY DAUGHTERS OF THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION.

NORTH CAROLINA STATE RECORDS, VOL. XV, p. 729.

(The Reade Line)

Reade, with its variants Read, Reed and Reid, are surnames from the name "the red", a sobriquet given on account of the ruddy face or red color of the hair. Reid is a Scottish and North English variant. The name Godwin le Rede appears in the Hundred Rolls of County Suffolk in I273, and Roger le Rede appears on the Hundred Rolls of County Hereford in the same year. (Bardeley: Dictionary of English and Welsh Surnames.")

REFERENCES:

Browning's "MAGNA CHARTA BARONS AND THEIR DESCENDANTS", (I9I5 Edition), pp.269, 270, 27I, 274.

I-I5.- Agrees with Banks', Dugdale's, &c. "Extinct Peerages".

I2.- Banks' "Baronage", Vol.II, p.577, "Dymoke".

I2-I5.- Lodge's "history of Scrivelsby".

I4.- "Gascoigne", "Burgh", "Percy", and "Mortimer", see Lodge's Peerage of Ireland, (I754), Vol.IV. Appendix. "Hotspur", see Blakeway's "Shrewsbury", Vol.I, pp.I83-I95, and Scott's History of Scotland, Chapter XV. "Talboys", see Foster's "Yorkshire Visitations", p. 233. "Nevill", see Foster's "Our Noble Families", (I883), pp.II, &c.

I6.- Mildred was bapt. at St.Martin's-in-the Field, London, I2 Aug. I584, and m. there 3I July, I600, aged I6 yeras, and was Robert Reade's second, or third wife, (his first wife, Alice Pooley, d.I2 Oct., I598. Mildred's will dated I5 Aug., I630, and Robert's I0 Dec., I626.

I7.- George was named in the will of his grandfather, Andrew

REFERENCES, continued.

Reade, in 1619, but it is not known when he was born, or baptized. See Wm. and Mary Mag., July, 1903, and Va. His. Mag., Vol. IV, p. 204.

Beltz's "Noble Order of the Garter".

Watson's "Some Notable Families of America".

"Colonial and Revolutionary Lineages of America", pp. 470, 472.

I hereby certify that the data and references hereinbefore set forth are true and accurate to the best of my knowledge and belief.

SIGNATURE OF GENEALOGIST Mary Hilliard Hinton

HUSBAND'S NAME James Riggins from MD to SC to Putnam Co. GA by 1815

When Born _____ Where _____

Christened _____ Where _____

When Died between 12 JAN 1842 & 4 July 1842 Where PIKE CO, GA

When Buried _____ Where _____

When Married _____ Where _____

Other Wives (if any) _____

His Father _____ His Mother's Maiden Name _____

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME Polly

When Born _____ Where _____

Christened _____ Where _____

When Died _____ Where _____

When Buried _____ Where _____

Other Husb. (if any) _____

Her Father _____ Her Mother's Maiden Name _____

Information on this sheet obtained from

PIKE Co, GA History

1st land in Pike Co - JAN 1829

(Husband's Full Name)

(Wife's Maiden Name)

Date _____

Compiler _____

Address _____

City _____ State _____

Male or Female		CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	When Born Day	Month	Year	Where Born Town or Place	County	State or Country	Married to	When Married Day	Month	Year	When Died* Day	Month	Year	Where Buried Town or Place	County	State or Country
	1																	
	2																	
	3																	
	4																	
	5																	
	6																	
	7																	
	8																	
	9																	
	10																	
	11																	
	12																	
	13																	
	14																	

© The Everton Publishers, Inc., P. O. Box 368, Logan, Utah. Family Group Sheet Form P-6 Rag — Punched. Use Reverse Side for Additional Information.

HUSBAND'S NAME John Thomas BARKER

When Born c1810 Where GA

Christened Where

When Died Will-10 MAR 1860 Where

When Buried Where Riggins Cem. West/Molena, GA

When Married 12 JAN 1834 Where Pike Co., GA

Other Wives (if any)

His Father His Mother's Maiden Name

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME Theresa 'Resa' Caroline Riggins

When Born Where

Christened Where

When Died 1881 Where

When Buried Where

Other Husb. (if any)

Her Father Her Mother's Maiden Name

Information on this sheet obtained from

Census
Pike Co. History
Clifford Jordan Knowledge

(Husband's Full Name)

(Wife's Maiden Name)

Date

Compiler

Address

City State

Male or Female		CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	When Born Day	Month	Year	Where Born Town or Place	County	State or Country	Married to	When Married Day	Month	Year	When Died* Day	Month	Year	Where Buried Town or Place	County	State or Country
	1	Mary Elizabeth			1835			GA	Carriker									
☆	2	Nancy Matilda			1836			"	John Pope Jordan	4	Nov	1855	14	Aug	1903	Molena	Pike	GA
	3	James Henry	30	Apr	1837			"	Jude Theresa Cagpel				21	May	1908			
	4	William T.			1839			"	Amanda Alford						1902			
	5	John W.			1840			"										
	6	Joshua			1841			"										
	7	Sarah			1842			"	Thornton						1914			
	8	Nancy Matilda			1843			"	J. Cagpel						1890			
	9	Thomas I.			18			"					[illegible]		[illegible]			
	10	David L.			1853								22	Sep	1877			
	11																	
	12																	
	13																	
	14																	

© The Everton Publishers, Inc., P. O. Box 368, Logan, Utah. Use Reverse Side for Additional Information. Family Group Sheet Form P-6 Rag — Punched

Subj: Re: Riggins/Jordan
Date: 97-09-10 01:27:58 EDT
From: L1809
To: VHillJ

James amd Polly Riggins are the parents of Teresy (as her name is given in Jame's will dated 1842. You can obtain a copy of it by writing to GA Dept. of Archives of History Microfilm Dept., 330 Capito; Ave. Atlanta, GA 30334. The source I have says that James and Polly came from MD. throiugh SC and stayed there a while and were in Putman Co., GA by 1815. The will list all the children and thegirls spouces. There were 7 girls and 4 boys. The will list Thomas Barker as Teresy's husband. Tere is a rather large blue book in print on Pike Co., approxamately 8x11 in some of the libraries in Ga. Ihope this has been of help to yoy. If you would like the children' names just let me know. Its nice to have made the connection as we seem to be didtant cousins. Lucy

Descendants of Theresa Caroline Riggins

Generation No. 1

1. THERESA CAROLINE[2] RIGGINS *(JAMES[1])* was born 1810 in GA. She married THOMAS BARKER 12 January 1834 in Pike Co., GA.

Children of THERESA RIGGINS and THOMAS BARKER are:

i. ELIZABETH[3] BARKER, b. 1835.
2. ii. NANCY MATILDA BARKER, b. 04 November 1836, GA; d. 19 August 1903, Molena, Pike, GA.
iii. JAMES HENRY BARKER, b. 30 April 1837.
iv. WILLIAM BARKER, b. 1838.
v. JOHN W. BARKER, b. 1840.
vi. JOSHUA BARKER, b. 1841.
vii. SARAH BARKER, b. 1842.
viii. NANCY M. BARKER, b. 1843, GA; d. 1844, GA.
ix. THOS. BARKER, b. 1844.
x. DAVE BARKER, b. 1853.

Generation No. 2

2. NANCY MATILDA[3] BARKER *(THERESA CAROLINE[2] RIGGINS, JAMES[1])* was born 04 November 1836 in GA, and died 19 August 1903 in Molena, Pike, GA. She married JOHN POPE JORDAN 04 November 1855 in GA, son of JOHN JORDAN and MARY HOLMES.

Children of NANCY BARKER and JOHN JORDAN are:

i. MARY REBECCA (MOLLY)[4] JORDAN, b. 01 November 1857; m. ROBERT PILKENTON, 1873, GA.
ii. ADA ELIZABETH JORDAN, b. 29 July 1859; d. 20 May 1926[1]; m. WILLIAM HENRY BROOKS.
3. iii. JOHN THOMAS JORDAN, b. 30 July 1861, Pike Co., GA; d. 15 February 1923, Molena, Pike, GA.

Generation No. 3

3. JOHN THOMAS[4] JORDAN *(NANCY MATILDA[3] BARKER, THERESA CAROLINE[2] RIGGINS, JAMES[1])* was born 30 July 1861 in Pike Co., GA, and died 15 February 1923 in Molena, Pike, GA. He married NANCY LEA HOOTEN 02 December 1884 in Concord, Pike, GA, daughter of ENOCH HOOTEN and SARAH SHAW.

Children of JOHN JORDAN and NANCY HOOTEN are:

4. i. ENOCH POPE[5] JORDAN, b. 25 March 1886, Pike Co., GA; d. 18 October 1948, Molena, Pike, GA.
5. ii. WILLIAM OREN JORDAN, b. 26 September 1889.
iii. SUSIE JORDAN, b. 19 November 1891.
iv. FRED JORDAN, b. 15 November 1894.
6. v. JOHN GWYN JORDAN, b. 05 August 1897; d. GA.
vi. MIRIAM EMMA JORDAN, b. 25 March 1900.
vii. DEWITT HOOTEN JORDAN, b. 09 December 1902.

Generation No. 4

4. ENOCH POPE[5] JORDAN *(JOHN THOMAS[4], NANCY MATILDA[3] BARKER, THERESA CAROLINE[2] RIGGINS, JAMES[1])* was born 25 March 1886 in Pike Co., GA, and died 18 October 1948 in Molena, Pike, GA[2]. He married CLIFFORD ALLENE BOSWELL 24 March 1909 in Columbus, Muscogee, GA[3], daughter of DANIEL BOSWELL and NONA RITCH.

Notes for ENOCH POPE JORDAN:
The Masonic record of Enoch Pope Jordan, father of Dan Boswell Jordan is as follows from the files of the

Riggins

Jasper Co., GA Bible Records (copied at SLC Jan '92

Allen Kelly Bible Monticello,GA
Allen, son of Jacob and Susannah Kelley
b Wilkes Co., GA 22 Jul 1777

Polly Riggins, dau of Richard b Robinson Co., NC 1 Mar 1787
First child of Allen and Polly was b Wash Co., GA 24 Nov 1804
b Clarke Co., GA 1806
b Putnam Co., GA 1812
b Jaspe r Co., GA 1816

Thomas N. Justice
1800 Schley Ave
Albany, GA 31707

RIGGINS

z

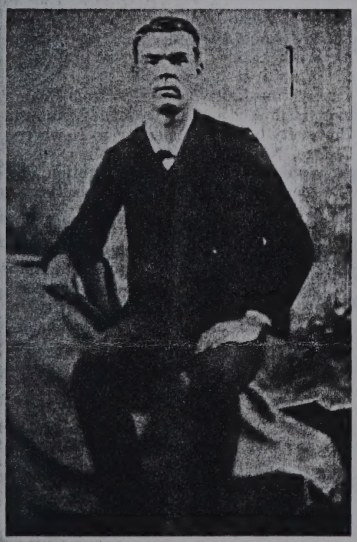
James Riggins d 1842 Pike Co., GA
Polly ???
Barthsheba m David Dominique
Mary m Joseph William son
Sarah
James Jefferson
William
Elizabeth m Joseph Spear
Matilda b 1806 m 27 Dec 1824 Newton Co., GA James Justice b 1793 GA
son/?? John & ?Nancy?
Theresa Caroline m 12 Jan 1834 Pike Co.,GA to Thomas Barker
Nancy m 22 Jan 1835 Pike Co., GA Blakely Bagwell
Joshua H. m 20 Dec 1852 Pike Co. to Winifred Alford
Minton m 4 Dec 1837 Pike Co.,GA to Mary David

'History of Pike Co., GA' James and Polly came from MD to SC where they settled for 2 years then to GA

The William E. Ridley, Jr. family. L-R: Betty, Bill, Steve and Katherine.

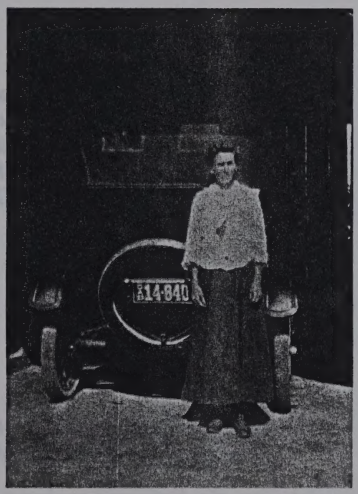
RIDLEY, WILLIAM PHILLIP AND ORA (COGGIN)

F601



William Phillip Ridley

William Phillip, "Buck," Ridley was born October 11, 1870 in Meriwether County. His parents were George W. Ridley (1833 – 1904) and Mowina Briley Ridley (1839 – 1882). He had one sister, Carrie, two brothers, N.O. and G. Ben, and one half brother, John David Magourit. About 1878 his family went to Texas for a couple of years and returned to Georgia in 1880 to settle in Pike County near



Ora Coggin Ridley

Weaver and Bluff Springs Camp Ground.

Will Ridley, a handsome man, was wise beyond his years at age 18, and he operated his father's general store and the Weaver Post Office located inside the store. The following is from an article in *The Griffin Weekly News & Sun* June 14, 1893. "Under the telephone wire outside Butler's Store in Weaver . . . lightning struck and instantly killed Walter Weaver, age 21, shocked Frank Buchanan and tore his shoes from his feet and passed along a telephone wire 300 yards to Ridley's Store and shocked a ring from the finger of Will Ridley, which before that time, was so tight that Mr. Ridley could hardly force it off."

William P. Ridley married Ora Etta Coggin on August 18, 1895 in Zebulon in a ceremony performed by Dr. C.F. Redding. Ora's father, Silas Sylvester Coggin (1849 – 1926), operated the store and post office at Beeks, Georgia. Her mother was Pherabie Jackson Coggin (1853 – 1920). Ora had one brother, Andrew, and one sister, Annie.

The young couple moved to Beeks and Will tried his hand at farming during hard times. He served as tax receiver for Pike County from 1897 – 98 and later worked for Pike County as bailiff, notary, draft registrar, and cattle inspector. About 1910 Mr. Ridley became one of the first RFD mail carriers in Williamson. He carried the mail by horse and buggy. His horse was so well trained that at the end of the route Will could take a nap allowing the horse to find its own way home.

Ora was talented with many homemaking skills — cooking, sewing and crocheting. She also did her share of hard work around the farm. Ora had a price possession, a life-size doll, which she always displayed above the mantel in their home located between Beeks and Williamson.

Will and Ora had four children, but two, a boy, Sylvester, and a girl died in infancy and are buried at the Coggin Cemetery. The other two were boys: Benjamin Azalee (1897 – 1926) and William Edward (1902 – 1966). Azalee married Pearle Wilbanks and was postmaster at Williamson. Ed married Pauline Pettett of Concord and he was a salesman for H.V. Kell Company. The Ridleys were members of the Methodist church in Williamson. Will died April 7, 1934 and Ora died the next year on August 2. They are buried at the Williamson Methodist Cemetery.

by William E. Ridley

RIGGINS FAMILY

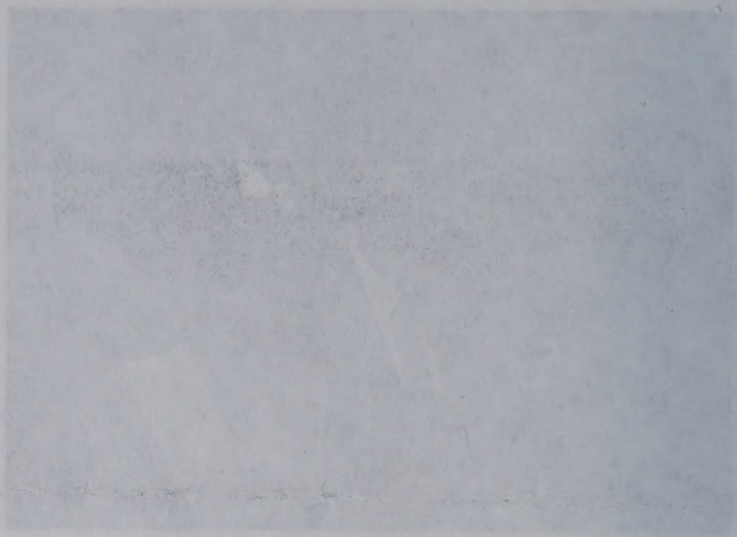
F602

Teresa Caroline Riggins, wife of Thomas Barker, was one of eleven children, four boys and seven girls, of James and Polly Riggins. The story has been told that James and Polly traveled from Maryland to South Carolina with only a cart, an ox, and a negro. The Riggins were in Putnam County, Georgia as early as 1815. James made his first land purchase in Pike County in January of 1829. Their first cabin, which was about two miles south of Flat Shoals, was blown away by a storm, but with hard work James rebuilt their home which was still standing as late as the 1950's near where Cleggs Bridge spanned the Flint river. James' will was written on January 12, 1842 and probated on July 4, 1842. His estate was left to his wife Polly and their children. The children of this union married into the following families: Spear, Justice, Barker, Bagwell, Dominick, Pilkenton, Alford, Irvin, Daniel, Williamson, and Brown. It is interesting to note that twenty-seven of James and Polly Riggins' grandchildren fought in the Civil War.

Two of James and Polly Riggins descendants who have been prominent in Pike County law enforcement in recent years are Billy and Astor Riggins.

by Robert F. Jones, Jr.

Joshua H. Riggins
mar- Winifred Alford
20 Dec 1832
② Nancy Riggins
mar- Blakely Bagwell
22 Jan 1835



Subj: **Riggins**
Date: 01/14/2001 9:50:41 PM Central Standard Time
From: johnws@alumni.utexas.net (John Sauer)
To: vHillj@aol.com

Vivian H. Jordan,

I saw your listing under the surname Riggins for Pike County. I have two Riggins boys marrying two Alford sisters in Pike County in the 1830's and 1840's. First on 12/20/1832 Joshua H Riggins marries Winnifred Alford. Then on 1/13/1842 James Jefferson Riggins marries Nancy Ann Alford. Nancy Ann and Winnifred are sisters. Do you know if James Jefferson Riggins is the brother or Joshua H Riggins. Joshua H and Winifred have a son named James J Riggins.

I have heard that Joshua H Riggins' father was a James Riggins. I have seen a James Riggins in Early Pike County Census Records, but I have not proved that he is the father of Joshua H. If you have any more information on this family, I would appreciate a reply.

John Sauer Bellville, Texas

```
<head>
<meta http-equiv=Content-Type content="text/html; charset=windows-1252">
<meta name=ProgId content=Word.Document>
<meta name=Generator content="Microsoft Word 9">
<meta name=Originator content="Microsoft Word 9">
<link rel=File-List href="cid:filelist.xml@01C07E74.23DF8090">
<!--[if gte mso 9]><xml>
 <o:OfficeDocumentSettings>
  <o:DoNotRelyOnCSS/>
 </o:OfficeDocumentSettings>
</xml><![endif]--><!--[if gte mso 9]><xml>
 <w:WordDocument>
  <w:View>Print</w:View>
  <w:EnvelopeVis/>
  <w:DrawingGridHorizontalSpacing>9.35 pt</w:DrawingGridHorizontalSpacing>
  <w:DrawingGridVerticalSpacing>9.35 pt</w:DrawingGridVerticalSpacing>
  <w:DoNotOptimizeForBrowser/>
 </w:WordDocument>
</xml><![endif]-->
<style>
<!--
 /* Style Definitions */
p.MsoNormal, li.MsoNormal, div.MsoNormal
     {mso-style-parent:"";
     margin:0in;
     margin-bottom:.0001pt;
     mso-pagination:widow-orphan;
     font-size:12.0pt;
     font-family:"Times New Roman";
     mso-fareast-font-family:"Times New Roman";}
```

Subj: **Riggins Family**
Date: 3/1/2005 11:57:53 AM Central Standard Time
From: linda_baker@cox.net
To: vHillj@aol.com

Your name was listed in the Pike Co., GA GAGenWeb site under Riggins.

I am a descendant of **Joseph Williamson and Mary Ann Riggins Williamson who married 23 Dec 1841 in Pike Co., GA.** My great grandparents were William Henry C. Williamson and Elizabeth Frances Newman Williamson Bailey; William's siblings: Joseph J. Williamson bn 1847, Pike Co., GA. who married Mary Ann Gore; Zechariah Taylor Williamson bn 1849, Pike Co., GA. who married Mary Ann Jordan; Jessie J.C.C.Williamson bn 1850 in Pike Co., GA. spouse unknown; Thomas Jefferson Williamson bn 21 Sep 1851 in Pike Co., GA who married (1) Dicie Alford and (2) Mattie Alford; and Warren William bn 1872 in Pike Co., GA., spouse unknown.

My grandfather was James Monroe Williamson bn bet. 1870-1876 in Pike Co., GA, son of William Henry C. Williamson and Elizabeth Frances Newman Williamson Bailey. His siblings were William Jackson Williamson bn 1864 in Pike Co., Nora Viola Williamson bn 1871 Molena, Pike Co., GA and married David W. Manley, Jr.; Julia Ann Williamson bn 1873 in Pike Co., GA. who married (1) Thomas Jefferson Williamson and (2) Lewis Birdsong; Nicie Matilda Williamson bn 1880 in Pike Co., GA. who married William Columbus Bailey; Earnest Teat Williamson bn 1880 in Pike Co., GA.; George Henry Williamson bn 1881 in Pike Co., GA; and Virginia Ellen Williamson bn 1885 in Pike Co., GA., who married Jordan M. McLeod in Pike Co., GA.

My grandmother, Elizabeth Frances Newman married George Tillman Bailey after the death of William Henry C. Williamson.

Do you have any information on the people listed above? Thank you.

Linda Baker
Oklahoma City, OK

Please let me know if there are errors and why you know they are incorrect....o.k.??? Haven't done that much personel research on the Riggins and have relied on others to a great extent. Please keep in touch. Do you know any more on this Mary Ann Jordan who m Zechariah Taylor Williamson????

Vivian Jordan Houston, TX

Linda: You have made a connection! Your Mary A. Riggins who m Joseph Williamson is a sister of my husband's 3rd great grdmother 'Tersa'(Theresa Caroline) Riggins, who m (some say his first name was John) Thomas Barker in 1834 in Pike Co., GA. Her father was James Riggins, mother was Polly (Mary) no known last name. Jame's will, dated 1842 lists all his children. ELEVEN!! This you can find in Pike Co., GA Court House.

In 2001 I had corres. with John Sauer of Bellville, TX. & in his e mail he states that he had two Riggins boys marrying two Alford sisters in Pike Co., GA. Joshua H. Riggins m Winnifred Alford 20 Dec 1832 and James Jefferson Riggins m Nancy Ann Alford 13 Jan 1842. (Two brothers m two sisters) He noted that Joshua H and Winifred Riggins have a son named James J. Riggins. John Sauer's UHL is johnws@alumni.utexas.net. Hope it is still current. I assume that he is decended from Joshua.

In a "mug" book on Pike Co., GA is a short write up on the Riggins family by Robert F. Jones, Jr. He states that Theresa
was one of eleven and that 'the story goes' that they came from MD. to SC with only a cart, an ox and a negro. They were in Putnam Co., GA as early as 1815 and James made his first land purchase in Pike Co. in jan of 1829. Their first cabin was built ca two miles south of Flat Shoals was blown away by a storm but James rebuilt and it was still standing in 1950. This is Cleggs Bridge which spanned the Flint River. My husband says that he has never heard of Cleggs Bridge but since he grew up on the Flint River that it was probably the Flint River Bridge by now. He was b in Warm Springs, GA but grew up in Molena, GA close to the Flint Rv. His Dad was the Station Master for the Southern Railroad in Molena.

Children of James and Polly Riggins: (from will)
Barthsheba (sic) m David Dominique
Mary m Joseph Williamson
Sarah
James Jefferson
William
Elizabeth m Joseph Spear
Matilda b 1806 m 27 Dec 1824 Newton Co., GA -James Justice
b 1793 GA son of John and ?Nancy? Justice.
(This list is from Thomas N. Justice 1800 Schley Ave. Albany, GA 31707-so Matilda must be his line as he knew details)
Theresa Caroline m 12 jan 1834 Pike Co. to Thomas Barker
Nancy m 22 Jan 1835 Pike Co., Blakely Bagwell
Joshua H. m 20 Dec 1852 Pike Co., Winifred Alford
Minton m 4 Dec 1837 Pke Co. to Mary David

Subj: **RIGGINS-D Digest V05 #1**
Date: 7/14/2005 10:00:37 AM Central Standard Time
From: RIGGINS-D-request@rootsweb.com
Reply-to: RIGGINS-L@rootsweb.com
To: RIGGINS-D@rootsweb.com

Content-Type: text/plain

RIGGINS-D Digest Volume 05 : Issue 1

Today's Topics:
#1 James RIGGINS-Elizabeth HAYNES ["Patricia Kantzer" <Mkdoc@adelphia]
#2 RE: [RIGGINS] James RIGGINS-Elizab ["Wes Riggins" <wesriggins@nxs.net>]
#3 Re: [RIGGINS] James RIGGINS-Elizab [Court Conkwright <courtcurtis@usa.]

Administrivia:
To unsubscribe from RIGGINS-D, send a message to

RIGGINS-D-request@rootsweb.com

that contains in the body of the message the command

unsubscribe

and no other text. No subject line is necessary, but if your software requires one, just use unsubscribe in the subject, too.

To contact the list administrator, send mail to RIGGINS-admin@rootsweb.com.

X-Message: #1

Date: Wed, 13 Jul 2005 17:01:23 -0400
From: "Patricia Kantzer" <Mkdoc@adelphia.net>
To: RIGGINS-L@rootsweb.com
Message-ID: <038a01c587ee$87e846c0$ae313618@geneology>
Subject: James RIGGINS-Elizabeth HAYNES
Content-Type: text/plain;
charset="iso-8859-1"

Would like to fill in information on the following family.:
James RIGGINS bn abt 1807 in Tennessee died 1853 in Putnam County MO on 1 Sep 1830 in Callaway County he was married to Elizabeth HAYNES bn 25 Dec 1812 in Virginia died 16 Apr 1897 in Putnam County MO.
Elizabeth later married 12 Oct 1866 to John Scobee
Their children:
John bn 1830 married a Sarah Jane
Susan Elizabeth bn 1837married Henry Francis
David bn 1840 married a Fannie Carrie
Hannah J bn 1843 married a Hugh Nutter Dixon
Mary A bn 1845 married an unknown Pool
Sarah frances bn 25 Nov 1847 died 15 Jul 1936 married Jessie Rou Lee Jeffers and Fountain Kenney
James M

X-Message: #2
Date: Wed, 13 Jul 2005 21:09:46 -0400
From: "Wes Riggins" <wesriggins@nxs.net>
To: RIGGINS-L@rootsweb.com
Message-ID: <380-2200574141946140@nxs.net>
Subject: RE: [RIGGINS] James RIGGINS-Elizabeth HAYNES
Content-type: text/plain; charset=iso-8859-1
Content-Transfer-Encoding: 8bit

Sorry have no relevant information -does not appear to be in my direct line but who knows?

Date: Wed, 13 Jul 2005 17:01:23 -0400
From: "Patricia Kantzer" <MKdcx@adelphia.net>
To: RIGGINS-L@rootsweb.com
Message-ID: <038a01c587e9$87e4f5c0$ae213518@genealogy>
Subject: James RIGGINS-Elizabeth HAYNES
Content-Type: text/plain;
charset="iso-8859-1"

Would like to fill in information on the following family:
James RIGGINS bn abt 1807 in Tennessee died 1853 in Putnam
County MO on 1 Sep 1830 in Callaway County he was married to
Elizabeth HAYNES bn 25 Dec 1812 in Virginia died 16 Apr 1897 in
Putnam County MO.
Elizabeth later married 12 Oct 1858 to John Scobee
Their children:
John bn 1830 married a Sarah Jane
Susan Elizabeth bn 1837married Henry Francis
David bn 1840 married a Fannie Carrie
Hannah J bn 1843 married a Hugh Nutter Dixon
Mary A bn 1845 married an unknown Pool
Sarah Frances bn 25 Nov 1847 died 15 Jul 1936 married Jessie Rou
Lee Jeffers and Fountain Kenney
James M

X-Message: #2
Date: Wed, 13 Jul 2005 21:09:46 -0400
From: "Wes Riggins"<wesriggins@nxs.net>
To: RIGGINS-L@rootsweb.com
Message-ID: <380-22005714141946140@nxs.net>
Subject: RE: [RIGGINS] James RIGGINS-Elizabeth HAYNES
Content-type: text/plain; charset=iso-8859-1
Content-Transfer-Encoding: 8bit

Sorry have no relevant information does not appear to be in my
direct line but who knows?

---- Original Message ----
From: Mkdoc@adelphia.net
To: RIGGINS-L@rootsweb.com
Subject: RE: [RIGGINS] James RIGGINS-Elizabeth HAYNES
Date: Wed, 13 Jul 2005 17:01:23 -0400

>Would like to fill in information on the following family.:
>James RIGGINS bn abt 1807 in Tennessee died 1853 in Putnam County MO
>on 1 Sep 1830 in Callaway County he was married to Elizabeth HAYNES
>bn 25 Dec 1812 in Virginia died 16 Apr 1897 in Putnam County MO.
>Elizabeth later married 12 Oct 1866 to John Scobee
>Their children:
>John bn 1830 married a Sarah Jane
>Susan Elizabeth bn 1837married Henry Francis
>David bn 1840 married a Fannie Carrie
>Hannah J bn 1843 married a Hugh Nutter Dixon
>Mary A bn 1845 married an unknown Pool
>Sarah frances bn 25 Nov 1847 died 15 Jul 1936 married Jessie Rou Lee
>Jeffers and Fountain Kenney
>James M
>
>
>==========
>Jumpstart your genealogy with OneWorldTree. Search not only for
>ancestors, but entire generations. Learn more:
>http://www.ancestry.com/s13972/rd.ashx
>

X-Message: #3
Date: Wed, 13 Jul 2005 21:03:07 -0500
From: Court Conkwright <courtcurtis@usa.net>
To: RIGGINS-L@rootsweb.com
Message-Id:

--- Original Message ---
From: Mkdoc@adelphia.net
To: RIGGINS-L@rootsweb.com
Subject: RE: [RIGGINS] James RIGGINS-Elizabeth HAYNES
Date: Wed, 13 Jul 2005 17:01:23 -0400

>Would like to fill in information on the following family:
>James RIGGINS bn abt 1807 in Tennessee died 1853 in Putnam
County MO
>on 1 Sep 1830 in Callaway County he was married to Elizabeth
HAYNES
>bn 25 Dec 1812 in Virginia died 16 Apr 1897 in Putnam County MO.
>Elizabeth later married 12 Oct 1859 to John Scobee
>Their children
>John bn 1830 married a Sarah Jane
>Susan Elizabeth bn 1837married Henry Francis
>David bn 1840 married a Fannie Carrie
>Hannah J bn 1843 married a Hugh Nutter Dixon
>Mary A bn 1845 married an unknown Pool
>Sarah Frances bn 25 Nov 1847 died 15 Jul 1939 married Jessie Rou
Lee
>Jeffers and Fountain Kenney
>James M
>
>
>==========

>Jumpstart your genealogy with OneWorldTree. Search not only for
>ancestors, but entire generations. Learn more:
>http://www.ancestry.com/rd1372/rd.asfx
>

X-Message: #3
Date: Wed, 13 Jul 2005 21:03:07 -0500
From: Court Conlwright <courthouse@usa.net>
To: RIGGINS-L@rootsweb.com
Message-Id:

<6.0.0.22.0.20050713210033.01b87540@pop.netaddress.com>
Subject: Re: [RIGGINS] James RIGGINS-Elizabeth HAYNES
Content-Type: text/plain; charset="us-ascii"; format=flowed

I have Riggins and Riggin in the area of MO and ILL, but not this line. My
bunch did come thru Tenn on the way out of NC to MO and ILL. This is not a
easy surname to work when you start to talk about the bunch from N.C. It
is a nightmare with all the same naming!

Court

At 04:01 PM 7/13/2005, you wrote:
>Would like to fill in information on the following family.:
>James RIGGINS bn abt 1807 in Tennessee died 1853 in Putnam County MO on 1
>Sep 1830 in Callaway County he was married to Elizabeth HAYNES bn 25 Dec
>1812 in Virginia died 16 Apr 1897 in Putnam County MO.
>Elizabeth later married 12 Oct 1866 to John Scobee
>Their children:
>John bn 1830 married a Sarah Jane
>Susan Elizabeth bn 1837married Henry Francis
>David bn 1840 married a Fannie Carrie
>Hannah J bn 1843 married a Hugh Nutter Dixon
>Mary A bn 1845 married an unknown Pool
>Sarah frances bn 25 Nov 1847 died 15 Jul 1936 married Jessie Rou Lee
>Jeffers and Fountain Kenney
>James M
>
>
>==========
>Jumpstart your genealogy with OneWorldTree. Search not only for
>ancestors, but entire generations. Learn more:
>http://www.ancestry.com/s13972/rd.ashx

Subj: **RIGGINS-D Digest V05 #2**
Date: 7/20/2005 6:00:34 PM Central Standard Time
From: RIGGINS-D-request@rootsweb.com
Reply-to: RIGGINS-L@rootsweb.com
To: RIGGINS-D@rootsweb.com

Content-Type: text/plain

RIGGINS-D Digest Volume 05 : Issue 2

Today's Topics:
#1 Re: [RIGGINS] James RIGGINS-Elizab ["Carol Nelson" <clnelson@netzero.n]
#2 Re: [RIGGINS] James RIGGINS-Elizab [Court Conkwright <courtcurtis@usa.]

Administrivia:
To unsubscribe from RIGGINS-D, send a message to

RIGGINS-D-request@rootsweb.com

that contains in the body of the message the command

unsubscribe

and no other text. No subject line is necessary, but if your software requires one, just use unsubscribe in the subject, too.

To contact the list administrator, send mail to RIGGINS-admin@rootsweb.com.

X-Message: #1
Date: Tue, 19 Jul 2005 21:37:19 -0500
From: "Carol Nelson" <clnelson@netzero.net>

X-Message: #1
Date: Tue, 19 Jul 2005 21:37:19 -0500
From: "Carol Nelson" <clnelson@netzero.net>

To: RIGGINS-L@rootsweb.com
Message-ID: <000001c58cdb$209b43e0$34cce304@clnelson>
Subject: Re: [RIGGINS] James RIGGINS-Elizabeth HAYNES
Content-Type: text/plain;
charset="iso-8859-1"
Content-Transfer-Encoding: 7bit

I'm wondering if this James Riggins is son of William Powell Riggins born
abt 1777 in NC. In his will there is mention of a son named James. William
Powell or Powell Riggins is living in Callaway Co. MO on the 1830 census
which is the time and place of James Riggins marriage to Elizabeth or Betty
Haynes.

Court, do you have additional insights into this as if I'm correct William Powell or Powell Riggins is in your line?

These are the notes I have for James and Elizabeth Riggins:

MARRIAGE: CD 227, Dec 1994 Edition, Missouri Marriages, Callaway Co, MO
shows: Riggins, James to Haynes, Elizabeth on 2 Sep 1830.

1840 Missouri, Ralls Co, pg 260
Riggins, James males: 1 less 5, 1 5-10, 1 30-40 females: 1 less 5, 1 20-30

1850 Missouri, Putnam Co, pg 128
Riggins, James, 41, farmer, $600, TN
Elizabeth, 67, f, NC
Elizabeth, 13, f, MO
David, 10, m, MO
Hannah, 7, f, MO
Mary A., 5, f, MO
Sarah F., 2, f, MO

Putnam County, Missouri Estate Records 1845-1909 pg 94 reads:
Riggins, James Will: Written 27 Feb 1853 proof 2 May 1853 #688
Wife Elizabeth Riggins. Mentions son, John M. Riggins and minor children,
no
names. Indenture 2 Jan 1860. Children of Sarah J. Riggins of Sullivan Co,
MO.
William G. Riggins age 8 years on 7 May 1859 and Matilda J. Riggins age 6
years on 1 Apr 1859. Mother Sarah J, bound themselves to Sandford Stockton
to
receive education, trade of farming and housekeeping until age 21 yrs and 18
y.

!BURIAL: Putnam County Missouri Cemeteries readings to 1980 inclusive
compiled
by Sarah Lemen Phillips pg.151 reads:
Riggins, James Wf Elizabeth d. 1853 age 46th yr.

1860 Missouri, Putnam County, Richland Twp, pg. 418, film 803641
Elizabeth Riggins, 45, f, $2000, $1000, VA
David, 20, m, MO
Hannah, 17, f, MO
Mary, 15, f, MO
Sarah, 12, f, MO
James M., 7, m, MO

Putnam County, Missouri Records, pg 66 reads: John Scobee to Elizabeth
Riggins 12 Oct 1866.

!BURIAL: Putnam County, Missouri Estate Records 1845-1909 pg 94 reads:

Scobee, Elizabeth wf John D. 15 Apr 1897 Age 83 y 3m 20d
#1 Hus: James Riggins

Will: #1223 Putnam Co., MO. Written 29 Jan 1897. Filed May 1897. Died 16 Apr
1897. Dau. Mary Ann Pool, Grandson William G. Riggins. Granddaughter Matilda
Jane Lunsford, Grandson James S. Dixon, Grandau. Susan M. Simmon. Children:
Susan E. Francis, David A. Riggins, Sarah F. Kinney and James W. Riggins.

I have additonal info on descendants if you want a gedcom let me know.

Carol Nelson

X-Message: #2
Date: Wed, 20 Jul 2005 14:33:23 -0500
From: Court Conkwright <courtcurtis@usa.net>
To: RIGGINS-L@rootsweb.com
Message-Id:
<6.0.0.22.0.20050720141622.01ba8210@pop.netaddress.com>
Subject: Re: [RIGGINS] James RIGGINS-Elizabeth HAYNES
Content-Type: text/plain; charset="us-ascii"; format=flowed

I saw this posting myself and did answer it. I even had Maryellen ask me
about it. I don't know how this James and Elizabeth connect to my line if
they do at all. Yes I have both a James Josesph and William Powell or
Powell Riggins from the Audrain, Boone and Cole Co's of MO and then two
other brothers from Madson Co., ILL named John and Henry Riggin without the

Scobee, Elizabeth wf John D. 15 Apr 1897 Age 83 y 3m 20d
#1 Hus: James Riggins

Will: #1223 Putnam Co., MO. Written 28 Jan 1897. Filed May 1897.
Died 15 Apr
1897. Dau. Mary Ann Pool. Grandson William G. Riggins.
Granddaughter Matilda
Jane Lunsford, Grandson James S. Dixon, Grandau. Susan M.
Simmon. Children:
Susan E. Francis, David A. Riggins, Sarah F. Kinney and James W.
Riggins.

I have additional info on descendants if you want a gedcom let me
know.

Carol Nelson

X-Message: #2
Date: Wed, 20 Jul 2005 14:33:23 -0500
From: Count Conkwright <countcurtis@usa.net>
To: RIGGINS-L@rootsweb.com
Message-Id:
<6.0.0.22.0.20050720141822.01ba8210@pop.netaddress.com>
Subject: Re: [RIGGINS] James RIGGINS-Elizabeth HAYNES
Content-Type: text/plain; charset="us-ascii"; format=flowed

I saw this posting myself and did answer it. I even had Maryellen ask
me
about it. I don't know how this James and Elizabeth connect to my
line if
they do at all. Yes I have both a James Joseph and William Powell
or
Powell Riggins from the Audrain, Boone and Cole Co's of MO and then
two
other brothers from Madison Co., ILL named John and Henry Riggin
without the

S. We see it spelled both ways. Putnam is in the upper part of the state
next to IA. I have seen the two that you are talking about before, but I just can't fit them in our lines. The closest that I can come to the names are John Miller Riggins and Eliza Louisa Henley married in Cole
Co. in Jan of 1851, but as you can see the dates are off. It would not surprise me if they did connect as cousins down the line, but it is a good
question how.. Thanks for the offer of the Gedcom.....Court

At 09:37 PM 7/19/2005, you wrote:
>I'm wondering if this James Riggins is son of William Powell Riggins born
>abt 1777 in NC. In his will there is mention of a son named James. William
>Powell or Powell Riggins is living in Callaway Co. MO on the 1830 census
>which is the time and place of James Riggins marriage to Elizabeth or Betty
>Haynes.
>
>Court, do you have additional insights into this as if I'm correct William
>Powell or Powell Riggins is in your line?
>
>These are the notes I have for James and Elizabeth Riggins:
>
>MARRIAGE: CD 227, Dec 1994 Edition, Missouri Marriages, Callaway Co, MO
>shows: Riggins, James to Haynes, Elizabeth on 2 Sep 1830.
>
>1840 Missouri, Ralls Co, pg 260
> Riggins, James males: 1 less 5, 1 5-10, 1 30-40 females: 1 less 5, 1
>20-30
>
>1850 Missouri, Putnam Co, pg 128

> Riggins, James, 41, farmer, $600, TN
> Elizabeth, 67, f, NC
> Elizabeth, 13, f, MO
> David, 10, m, MO
> Hannah, 7, f, MO
> Mary A., 5, f, MO
> Sarah F., 2, f, MO
>
>Putnam County, Missouri Estate Records 1845-1909 pg 94 reads:
> Riggins, James Will: Written 27 Feb 1853 proof 2 May 1853 #688
> Wife Elizabeth Riggins. Mentions son, John M. Riggins and minor children,
>no
>names. Indenture 2 Jan 1860. Children of Sarah J. Riggins of Sullivan Co,
>MO.
> William G. Riggins age 8 years on 7 May 1859 and Matilda J. Riggins age 6
>years on 1 Apr 1859. Mother Sarah J, bound themselves to Sandford Stockton
>to
>receive education, trade of farming and housekeeping until age 21 yrs and 18
>y.
>
>!BURIAL: Putnam County Missouri Cemeteries readings to 1980 inclusive
>compiled
>by Sarah Lemen Phillips pg.151 reads:
> Riggins, James Wf Elizabeth d. 1853 age 46th yr.
>
>1860 Missouri, Putnam County, Richland Twp, pg. 418, film 803641
> Elizabeth Riggins, 45, f, $2000, $1000, VA
> David, 20, m, MO
> Hannah, 17, f, MO
> Mary, 15, f, MO
> Sarah, 12, f, MO
> James M., 7, m, MO

>
>Putnam County, Missouri Records, pg 66 reads: John Scobee to Elizabeth
>Riggins 12 Oct 1866.
>
>!BURIAL: Putnam County, Missouri Estate Records 1845-1909 pg 94 reads:
> Scobee, Elizabeth wf John D. 15 Apr 1897 Age 83 y 3m 20d
> #1 Hus: James Riggins
>
>Will: #1223 Putnam Co., MO. Written 29 Jan 1897. Filed May 1897. Died 16 Apr
>1897. Dau. Mary Ann Pool, Grandson William G. Riggins. Granddaughter Matilda
>Jane Lunsford, Grandson James S. Dixon, Grandau. Susan M. Simmon. Children:
>Susan E. Francis, David A. Riggins, Sarah F. Kinney and James W. Riggins.
>
>I have additonal info on descendants if you want a gedcom let me know.
>
>Carol Nelson
>
>
>==========
>Find your ancestors in the Birth, Marriage and Death Records.
>New content added every business day. Learn more:
>http://www.ancestry.com/s13964/rd.ashx

>
>Putnam County, Missouri Records, pg 86 reads: John Scobee to
Elizabeth
>Riggins 12 Oct 1886.
>
>IBURIAL: Putnam County, Missouri Estate Records 1845-1909 pg 94
reads:
> Scobee, Elizabeth wf John D. 15 Apr 1897 Age 83 y 3m 20d
> #1 Hus: James Riggins
>
>Will: #1223 Putnam Co., MO. Written 29 Jan 1897, Filed May 1897.
Died 15 Apr
>1897. Dau. Mary Ann Pool, Grandson William G. Riggins.
Granddaughter Matilda
>Jane Lunsford, Grandson James S. Dixon, Grandau. Susan M.
Simmon. Children:
>Susan E. Francis, David A. Riggins, Sarah F. Kinney and James W.
Riggins.
>
>I have additional info on descendants if you want e-gedcom let me
know.
>
>Carol Nelson
>
>
>
>Find your ancestors in the Birth, Marriage and Death Records.
>New content added every business day. Learn more:
>http://www.ancestry.com/s1386/d.ashx

1850 GA - Cherokee Co —
#417 - Thomas Riggins 23 SC
Mary 23 "
Wm A. 15 GA.

Read 1850 - All - no McCanless listed!
Cherokee Co. — GA

Riggins

Golden Lyon II Genealogical Research

Copyright© 1996, 1997, 1998 R. A. Riggin. All Rights Reserved.

Last Updated 28 Aug 1998

This web site is an independent, on-line genealogy resource for studying related families of the Lower Eastern Shore of "Delmarva". Included are the counties of Kent and Sussex in Delaware, Caroline, Dorchester, Somerset, Wicomico, and Worchester counties in Maryland, Northampton and Accomack in Virginia. I have also done some studies in the Upper Shore area of Talbot and Queen Annes' counties. My interest is to share genealogical information and possibly do small research projects for individuals who may not have the resources or ability to travel to the area. Projects will be evaluated on a one by one basis. Studies are currently being done on the following family lines: Allen (of Sussex), Alexander, Bailey, Beavens, **Bussells**, Bosman, **Cannon**, Carey, Connaway, Cottman, Covington, **Dixon**, **Donoho**, Eborne, Fisher, Graham, Godfrey, Harriss, Higman (Hickman), **Hinds**, Horsey, Jackson(of Somerset), King, Lamee, Layton, **Laws**, London, Lowe (of Somerset), Lowber, **Loughland (Lofland)**, Lucas, Manlove, McGrath, Outterbridge, Pollitt, Polk, Pope, **Rickards**, Raglin, Rencher, Richardson, Riggin, Sipple, **Swiggett**, Trevitt (Truitt), Turpin, Turville, Walker, Wright, **Willey**, Wilson, Waller, **Wimbrow**.

For over 17 years I have been doing research on the lower Eastern Shore, visiting courthouses, archives, libraries, graveyards and other family members collecting information dedicated to the future publishing of my manuscript, ***Allied Families of the Delmarva Peninsula.***

*The ***Golden Lyon*** was a tract of land in early *Somersett* County, Maryland purchased by one of my original ancestors in this country, Teague Riggin [c.1670]. He came with at least one brother, Darby Riggin, who settled in Accomack Co., Va., and very likely a younger brother John Riggin (of Marumsco). They probably emmigrated

Copyright© 1950s, 1990, 2005 R. A. Riggin. All Rights Reserved

Last Updated 29 Aug 2008

from Ireland. The ***Golden Lyon*** became their "Home Plantation." The family's other scattered tracts, surrounding lands such as *Lyon's Whelp, Riggin's Mines, Riggin's Content, Hilliard's Discovery, Teague's Down, Seaman's Choice, Father and Mother's Gift, Ambrosia,* to name a few, comprised over 2000 acres in the area near what is now known as Crisfield, Marion, Shelltown and Rehobeth, Maryland.

Bibliography and Source Books

Other Related Web Sites:

Visitor Number:

012838

Copyright© 1996, 1997, 1998 R.A. Riggin. All Rights Reserved.

Each month new tidbits of genealogical information will be posted and inquires can be e-mailed to:

rariggin@erols.com

Author's note: I try to answer everyone, but please be patient, my e-mail is usually backed up with queries. Thanks to everyone who has contributed and traded information over the years. R.A.Riggin

Golden Lyon II Genealogy

Return top of page

from Ireland. The Golden Lyon became their "Home Paradise." The family's other scattered tracts, not dwelling lands such as Lyon's Rock, Ingram's Rest, Riggin's Content, Hilltop's Discovery, Teague's Chase, Sconnor's Choice, Father and Mother's Gift, Hardware, to name a few, comprised over 3000 acres in the area near what is now known as Chatfield, Marion, Shelltown and Rehoboth, Maryland.

Bibliography and Source Books

Other Related Web Sites

Visitor Number:

Copyright© 1998, 1999, 1999 R.A. Riggin. All Rights Reserved

Each month new tidbits of genealogical information will be posted and inquiries can be e-mailed to

patricia@erols.com

Author's note: Pity to answer inquiries, but please be patient, my e-mail is usually backed up with queries. Thanks to everyone who has contributed and mailed information over the years. R.A. Riggin

Golden Lyon II Genealogy

Return top of page

Riggins

RIDDICK: 5HV451; 64V97; 65V103; SIV; BSAV; MMV4; 3CAG; 4CAG; 5CAG; 6CAG; 7CFU; 1HOV; 3VRD331; 5VRD458; 60NEA120; NAN136; 2HOV; SEE RIDICK
RIDDLE: RUS; STE; 6CAG; 2CLA; HRC633, 634; 3WVH30; 1HOV; AWG; 5VRD163; 24NEA82; 7WVH24, 31, 54; 8WVH98; OMM61; 2HOV; 1ADB; SEE RIDDEL
RIDDLEBERGER: 1HOV; 13NEA162; I-NEA179; BDA1609
RIDDLES: 2CLA
RIDENOUR: 2HWV223; UBC178
RIDER: 3WVH134; 6WVH84; 3WEV283
RIDGE: 69NG39
RIDGELEY: CFS; 10AMA139
RIDGEN: 60NG140
RIDGEWAY: 5HV187; 2CVW181; HWC366; AQG; 42NG11, 73, 75; 59NG19; 3WVH211; 1HOV; AWG; 7WVH73; 2HOV; 1VGR; SEE RIDGWAY
RIDGWAY: AAV140; BDA1610; SEE RIDGEWAY
RIDICK: AQG; SEE RIDDICK
RIDING: 7CFU; AQG
RIDINGS: SVP487; AQG
RIDLEY: CVG; BSAV; 1CAG; 6CAG; 2HOV
RIDOUT: 2HOV
RIDPATH: 6NEA485
RIEDEL: 5HV213
RIELEY: 1HOV; 2HOV; 1VGR; SEE REILEY, REILLY, RIELY, RILEE, RILEY
RIELY: 4HV112, 433; SAN; 5HV404; 4CAG; 7CAG; 59NEA99; SEE REILEY, REILLY, RIELEY, RILEE, RILEY
RIESON: 9V217
RIESTER: HWC452
RIFE: HOG; 5HV421; MCW396; 2CLA; 61NG55; 1HOV; 2HWV481, 492; JMM; SEE RIFFE
RIFF: 2CLA
RIFFE: HRC635; SEE RIFE
RIFFEY: OMM34, 61, 65
RIFFLE: 2WVH161; 3WVH87, 115, 130, 134, 137; 5WVH51, 60, 87, 94, 98, 128, 231
RIFLER: OMM5
RIGG: BAF288; 49NEA61; 7WVH205; 2HWV57; 1ADB
RIGGIN: 5HV485
RIGGINS: 1HOV
RIGGLEMAN: HPC286; JMM
RIGGS: 42NG76; 58NG137; AWG; 5VRD391; 5WVH175, 181; 7WVH73; AAV35, 140; 3WEV89; 2HOV
RIGGSBY: 1VGR
RIGHT: 7WVH73
RIGHTER: 3CAG; 2WVH103; 6WVH49
RIGHTMIRE: 42NG73
RIGNEY: OMM18
RIKER: WIN; 3WVH227
RILEE: IRO; 5HV184; 1CLA; SEE REILEY, REILLY, RIELEY, RIELY, RILEY

HoV-V+WVA, 1609-1870 by Wardell

SUBMITTERS
Use , PgDn/PgUp, Home/End to see data.

Esc=Cancel

James RIGGINS

AFN:BPJ5-QW

Born: <1829> Sex: M
<Jesup, Wayne, GA>
FATHER:
MOTHER:
SPOUSE: Ann HODGES

SUBMITTERS

LOREAN M. ROLAND
2843 JANE ALLEN DR
MACON GA
USA 31201

Microfilm: 1394185
Submission: AF83-041014

Copyright (c) 1987, July 1996 by The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. All Rights Reserved.

INDIVIDUAL RECORD

AME: RIGGINS, James

EX: M

VENT: Birth
2 Dec 1794
, , Georgia
ATHER: James RIGGEN
OTHER: Mary HOWARD

DS ORDINANCES

Baptized: 11 Jul 1980 SLAKE
Endowed: 15 Nov 1980 SLAKE
ealed to Parents: 2 Dec 1980 SLAKE

PECIAL SYMBOLS

Relationships stated in original source

Names and relationships of direct-line family members are listed in the submitted record.

Evaluated entry (altered from source)

Some information was estimated or altered.

OURCE INFORMATION

amily Group record submitted for proxy LDS temple ordinances. Includes submitter's name and address (may be outdated). Some information is estimated. Arranged by batch and sheet number.

atch + Sheet	Dates	Source Call No.	Type
800172 47		1260729	Film

opyright © 1980, 1993 by The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. All rights reserved.

HUSBAND: Thomas RIGGINS (AFN:1F64-RPD)

BORN: 1785	PLACE: , Orange, North Carolina	LDS ORDINANCE DATA
CHR.:	PLACE:	B:
DIED:	PLACE:	E:
BUR.:	PLACE:	SP:
MAR.: Abt 1808	PLACE: , Orange, North Carolina	SS:

FATHER: James RIGGINS (AFN:1F64-RLR)
MOTHER: Jane DICKSON (AFN:1F64-RM0)
OTHER WIVES:

WIFE: Nancy (AFN:1F64-RQL)

BORN: 1788	PLACE: , Orange, North Carolina	
CHR.:	PLACE:	B:
DIED:	PLACE:	E:
BUR.:	PLACE:	SP:

FATHER:
MOTHER:
OTHER HUSBANDS:

Sex CHILDREN

1. NAME: William Powell RIGGINS (AFN:1F64-S7N)

----	BORN: 24 Feb 1809	PLACE: , Orange, North Carolina	B:
M	CHR.:	PLACE:	E:
	DIED:	PLACE:	SP:
	BUR.:	PLACE:	
	SPOUSE: Nancy (AFN:1F64-S8V)		
	MAR.: Abt 1830	PLACE: , , Tennessee	SS:

2. NAME: Mary RIGGINS (AFN:1F64-RS1)

----	BORN: 11 Sep 1811	PLACE: <, Orange, North Carolina>	B:
F	CHR.:	PLACE:	E:
	DIED:	PLACE:	SP:
	BUR.:	PLACE:	
	SPOUSE:		
	MAR.:	PLACE:	SS:

3. NAME: Ginny RIGGINS (AFN:1F64-RT7)

----	BORN: 3 Jul 1814	PLACE: <, Orange, North Carolina>	B:
F	CHR.:	PLACE:	E:
	DIED:	PLACE:	SP:
	BUR.:	PLACE:	
	SPOUSE:		
	MAR.:	PLACE:	SS:

4. NAME: Rebecah RIGGINS (AFN:1F64-RVF)

----	BORN: 14 Nov 1817	PLACE: <, Orange, North Carolina>	B:
F	CHR.:	PLACE:	E:
	DIED:	PLACE:	SP:
	BUR.:	PLACE:	
	SPOUSE:		
	MAR.:	PLACE:	SS:

Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents

HUSBAND: Thomas RIGGINS (AFN:1F64-RPD) BORN: 1785
WIFE: Nancy (AFN:1F64-RQL) BORN: 1788

Sex CHILDREN (Continued) LDS ORDINANCE DATA

5. NAME: Thomas RIGGINS (AFN:1F64-RWM)
---- BORN: 20 Oct 1822 PLACE: <, Orange, North Carolina> B:
M CHR.: PLACE: E:
DIED: PLACE: SP:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE: SS:

6. NAME: Highley RIGGINS (AFN:1F64-RXT)
---- BORN: 5 Nov 1825 PLACE: <, Orange, North Carolina> B:
F CHR.: PLACE: E:
DIED: PLACE: SP:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE: SS:

7. NAME:
---- BORN: PLACE: B:
CHR.: PLACE: E:
DIED: PLACE: SP:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE: SS:

8. NAME:
---- BORN: PLACE: B:
CHR.: PLACE: E:
DIED: PLACE: SP:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE: SS:

9. NAME:
---- BORN: PLACE: B:
CHR.: PLACE: E:
DIED: PLACE: SP:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE: SS:

10. NAME:
---- BORN: PLACE: B:
CHR.: PLACE: E:
DIED: PLACE: SP:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE: SS:

Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents

Copyright © 1987, June 1998 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved.

HUSBAND: James RIGGIN (AFN:1HRV-PM)

BORN: 21 May 1756	PLACE: , Somerset, Maryland	LDS ORDINANCE DATA
CHR.:	PLACE:	B:
DIED: 1 Apr 1826	PLACE: , Sevier, Tennessee	E:
BUR.:	PLACE:	SP:
MAR.: 27 Jan 1791	PLACE:	SS:

FATHER: Tigue RIGGIN (AFN:BBF2-96)
MOTHER: Sarah SIMS (AFN:BBF2-BC)
OTHER WIVES:

WIFE: Mary HOWARD (AFN:1HRV-QS)

BORN: 25 Jun 1765	PLACE: , Bedford, Virginia	
CHR.:	PLACE:	B:
DIED: 21 Nov 1830	PLACE: , Bradley, Tennessee	E:
BUR.:	PLACE:	SP:

FATHER:
MOTHER:
OTHER HUSBANDS:

Sex CHILDREN

1. NAME: Nancy H. RIGGIN (AFN:1HRX-LD)

F	BORN: 15 Jun 1792	PLACE: , Sevier, Tennessee	B:
	CHR.:	PLACE:	E:
	DIED:	PLACE:	SP:
	BUR.:	PLACE:	
	SPOUSE: BATES (AFN:BBF3-PD)		
	MAR.:	PLACE:	SS:

2. NAME: Harry RIGGIN (AFN:1HRX-MK)

M	BORN: 2 Sep 1793	PLACE: , Sevier County, Tennessee	B: 24 Feb 1981
	CHR.:	PLACE:	E: 10 Mar 1981
	DIED: 23 Mar 1875	PLACE: Athens, Menard County, Illinois	SP:
	BUR.:	PLACE:	
	SPOUSE: Miriam Lee ROGERS (AFN:W16Q-20)		
	MAR.: 2 Mar 1820	PLACE: Troy, Madison County, Illinois	SS: 7 May 1981

3. NAME: James RIGGIN (AFN:1HRX-NQ)

M	BORN: 2 Dec 1794	PLACE: <Tunnel Hill, Whitfield, GA>	B:
	CHR.:	PLACE:	E:
	DIED:	PLACE:	SP:
	BUR.:	PLACE:	
	SPOUSE:		
	MAR.:	PLACE:	SS:

4. NAME: James RIGGIN (AFN:W172-61)

M	BORN: 1795	PLACE: <, Sevier County, Tennessee>	B:
	CHR.:	PLACE:	E:
	DIED:	PLACE:	SP:
	BUR.:	PLACE:	
	SPOUSE: Elizabeth ROGERS (AFN:W16P-W5)		
	MAR.: 1826	PLACE: Athens, Menard County, Illinois	SS:

Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents

HUSBAND: James RIGGIN (AFN:1HRV-PM) BORN: 21 May 1756
WIFE: Mary HOWARD (AFN:1HRV-QS) BORN: 25 Jun 1765

Sex CHILDREN (Continued) LDS ORDINANCE DATA

5. NAME: Polly B. RIGGIN (AFN:1HRX-PW)
---- BORN: 23 Jun 1796 PLACE: Knoxville, Knox, Tennessee B:
F CHR.: PLACE: E:
DIED: 26 Dec 1838 PLACE: , Gallatin, Illinois SP:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: BENSON (AFN:BBF3-QK) and 1 Others
MAR.: PLACE: SS:

6. NAME: Rebbeca Ann RIGGIN (AFN:W172-76)
---- BORN: <1797> PLACE: , Sevier County, Tennesse B:
F CHR.: PLACE: E:
DIED: PLACE: SP:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE: SS:

7. NAME: Sarah Smith RIGGIN (AFN:1HRV-KX)
---- BORN: 21 Mar 1798 PLACE: Tunnel Hill, Whitfield, GA B: 12 Jan 1919
F CHR.: PLACE: E: 12 Feb 1919
DIED: 24 Oct 1881 PLACE: Tunnel Hill, Whitfield, GA SP:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: Isaac HUFFAKER (AFN:1HRV-JR)
MAR.: 1 Aug 1816 PLACE: SS: 12 Mar 1968 IFALL

8. NAME: Betsy A. RIGGIN (AFN:1HRX-R8)
---- BORN: 23 Oct 1799 PLACE: , Sevier, Tennessee B:
F CHR.: PLACE: E:
DIED: PLACE: SP:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: BENSON (AFN:BBF3-RQ)
MAR.: PLACE: SS:

9. NAME: John Coke RIGGIN (AFN:1HRX-SF)
---- BORN: 3 Feb 1801 PLACE: , Sevier, Tennessee B:
M CHR.: PLACE: E:
DIED: PLACE: SP:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE: SS:

10. NAME: Ignatius RIGGIN (AFN:1HRX-TL)
---- BORN: 7 Mar 1803 PLACE: , Sevier, Tennessee B:
M CHR.: PLACE: E:
DIED: PLACE: SP:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE: SS:

Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents

HUSBAND: James RIGGIN (AFN:1HRV-PM) BORN: 21 May 1756
WIFE: Mary HOWARD (AFN:1HRV-QS) BORN: 25 Jun 1765

Sex	CHILDREN (Continued)		LDS ORDINANCE DATA
11.	NAME: Ann Howard RIGGIN (AFN:8GRC-04)		
----	BORN: 1805	PLACE: Of, Sevier, Tennessee	B:
F	CHR.:	PLACE:	E:
	DIED:	PLACE:	SP:
	BUR.:	PLACE:	
	SPOUSE:		
	MAR.:	PLACE:	SS:
12.	NAME:		
----	BORN:	PLACE:	B:
	CHR.:	PLACE:	E:
	DIED:	PLACE:	SP:
	BUR.:	PLACE:	
	SPOUSE:		
	MAR.:	PLACE:	SS:
13.	NAME:		
----	BORN:	PLACE:	B:
	CHR.:	PLACE:	E:
	DIED:	PLACE:	SP:
	BUR.:	PLACE:	
	SPOUSE:		
	MAR.:	PLACE:	SS:
14.	NAME:		
----	BORN:	PLACE:	B:
	CHR.:	PLACE:	E:
	DIED:	PLACE:	SP:
	BUR.:	PLACE:	
	SPOUSE:		
	MAR.:	PLACE:	SS:
15.	NAME:		
----	BORN:	PLACE:	B:
	CHR.:	PLACE:	E:
	DIED:	PLACE:	SP:
	BUR.:	PLACE:	
	SPOUSE:		
	MAR.:	PLACE:	SS:
16.	NAME:		
----	BORN:	PLACE:	B:
	CHR.:	PLACE:	E:
	DIED:	PLACE:	SP:
	BUR.:	PLACE:	
	SPOUSE:		
	MAR.:	PLACE:	SS:

Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents

HUSBAND: James RIGGIN (AFN:1HRV-PM) BORN: 21 May 1756
WIFE: Mary HOWARD (AFN:1HRV-QS) BORN: 25 Jun 1765

OTHER MARRIAGES LDS ORDINANCE DATA

CHILD 5: Polly B. RIGGIN (AFN:1HRX-PW)

SPOUSE: Charles R. BENSON (AFN:1G3S-9XX)
MAR.: PLACE: SS:

Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents

Copyright © 1987, June 1998 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved.

Subj: **Riggins**
Date: 06/06/2001 8:25:29 AM Central Daylight Time
From: caldor@neto.com (doris)
Reply-to: caldor@neto.com (doris)
To: VHillJ@aol.com

On a CD in our local library "Marriage Records:Maryland, North Carolina, Virginia 1624 - 1915" I researched the Riggins. I found one James Riggins and Mary Howard married April 8,1791. Sec. 1V Ch. 57, Washington Va.

This seems a little far-fetched to be ours.Will research these people as much as possible to narrow down possibilities. -- Was wondering if you knew of anyone that had found Our James Riggins and Polly's marriage records.

Doris Greer

---------- Headers ----------
Return-Path: <caldor@neto.com>
Received: from rly-xa02.mx.aol.com (rly-xa02.mail.aol.com [172.20.105.71]) by air-xa02.mail.aol.com (v78_r3.8) with ESMTP; Wed, 06 Jun 2001 09:25:29 -0400
Received: from vopmail.neto.com (vopmail.neto.com [209.223.15.78]) by rly-xa02.mx.aol.com (v77_r1.36) with ESMTP; Wed, 06 Jun 2001 09:25:16 2000
Received: from pavilion (unverified [209.223.14.209]) by vopmail.neto.com (Vircom SMTPRS 4.6.188) with SMTP id <B0019679389@vopmail.neto.com> for <VHillJ@aol.com>; Wed, 6 Jun 2001 08:16:08 -0500
Message-ID: <003901c0ee9c$549a96a0$ae25fea9@pavilion>
Reply-To: "doris" <caldor@neto.com>
From: "doris" <caldor@neto.com>
To: <VHillJ@aol.com>
Subject: Riggins
Date: Wed, 6 Jun 2001 08:21:15 -0700
MIME-Version: 1.0
Content-Type: multipart/alternative;
boundary="----=_NextPart_000_0036_01C0EE61.A7278F80"
X-Priority: 3
X-MSMail-Priority: Normal
X-Mailer: Microsoft Outlook Express 5.50.4133.2400
X-MimeOLE: Produced By Microsoft MimeOLE V5.50.4133.2400

SINGLE SOURCE NOTETAKING FORM

Name(s) of Interest: Riggins
Ancestor (2) Collateral Line:

Date of Search: 17 Jul 1990
Document Obtained:
Search Result:
Researcher:
Jurisdiction and Locality:

Place of Research: U — I.L.L. film
Depository — Street — City — State/Country

SOURCE DESCRIPTION, CONDITION, HOW SEARCHED, PURPOSE OF SEARCH
Call/Film #: Vol.: Page:

Augusta Chronicle
15 Nov 1800
p 4 - col. 4

Document(s) Dated: Recorded:

Hancock Co., GA. - Defaulters
for 1800.
Capt. Matthews District

7 Sep 1997

Vivian H. Jordan
1530 Hawthorne St.
Houston, TX 77006-3714
E-Mail-vHillj@aol.com

Ms Margaret S. Robinson
214 Bramble Bush
Victoria, TX 77904-2355

Dear Ms Robinson:

I tried sending an E-Mail but it was returned. Just hope that this reaches you!!

You are probably related to my husband somehow or other for we are looking for Jordans(Jourdans) and Riggins!!

The place where we are stuck is the father of John T.(homas??) Jordan b 1806. We find a Benjamin Jordan, 74 b ?? listed with John T. and his family in 1850 Pike Co., GA and there is where we stop.

The Riggins come into the family through Nancy Matilde Barker who m a Jordan. Nancy's mother was Theresa(Resa) Caroline Riggins.

Would you send your Jordans and Riggins and maybe we can put something together???

Hope to hear from you, soon.

Sincerely,

Mrs. Dan Boswell Jordan (Vivian)

HUSBAND: James RIGGIN (AFN:1HRV-PM) BORN: 21 May 1756
WIFE: Mary HOWARD (AFN:1HRV-QS) BORN: 25 Jun 1765

Sex CHILDREN (Continued) LDS ORDINANCE DATA

5. NAME: Sarah Smith RIGGIN (AFN:1HRV-KX)
---- BORN: 21 Mar 1798 PLACE: Tunnel Hill, Whitfield, GA B: 12 Jan 1919
F CHR.: PLACE: E: 12 Feb 1919
DIED: 24 Oct 1881 PLACE: Tunnel Hill, Whitfield, GA SP:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: Isaac HUFFAKER (AFN:1HRV-JR)
MAR.: 1 Aug 1816 PLACE: SS: 12 Mar 1968 IF

6. NAME: Betsy A. RIGGIN (AFN:1HRX-R8)
---- BORN: 23 Oct 1799 PLACE: B:
F CHR.: PLACE: E:
DIED: PLACE: SP:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: BENSON (AFN:BBF3-RQ)
MAR.: PLACE: SS:

7. NAME: John Coke RIGGIN (AFN:1HRX-SF)
---- BORN: 3 Feb 1801 PLACE: B:
M CHR.: PLACE: E:
DIED: PLACE: SP:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE: SS:

8. NAME: Ignatius RIGGIN (AFN:1HRX-TL)
---- BORN: 7 Mar 1803 PLACE: B:
M CHR.: PLACE: E:
DIED: PLACE: SP:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE: SS:

9. NAME: Ann Howard RIGGIN (AFN:8GRC-04)
---- BORN: 1805 PLACE: B:
F CHR.: PLACE: E:
DIED: PLACE: SP:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE: SS:

10. NAME:
---- BORN: PLACE: B:
CHR.: PLACE: E:
DIED: PLACE: SP:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE: SS:

Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents

Copyright @ 1987, August 1993 by The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. All rights reserved.

Riggin

HUSBAND: James RIGGIN (AFN:1HRV-PM)

BORN: 21 May 1756 PLACE:
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: 1 Apr 1826 PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
MAR.: 27 Jan 1791 PLACE:
FATHER: Tigue RIGGIN (AFN:BBF2-96)
MOTHER: Sarah SIMS (AFN:BBF2-BC)
OTHER WIVES:

LDS ORDINANCE DATA
B:
E:
SP:
SS:

WIFE: Mary HOWARD (AFN:1HRV-QS)

BORN: 25 Jun 1765 PLACE:
CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: 21 Nov 1830 PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
FATHER:
MOTHER:
OTHER HUSBANDS:

B:
E:
SP:

Sex CHILDREN

1. NAME: Nancy H. RIGGIN (AFN:1HRX-LD)
---- BORN: 15 Jun 1792 PLACE:
F CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: BATES (AFN:BBF3-PD)
MAR.: PLACE:

B:
E:
SP:
SS:

2. NAME: Harry RIGGIN (AFN:1HRX-MK)
---- BORN: 2 Sep 1793 PLACE:
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE:

B:
E:
SP:
SS:

3. NAME: James RIGGIN (AFN:1HRX-NQ)
---- BORN: 2 Dec 1794 PLACE:
M CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE:
MAR.: PLACE:

B:
E:
SP:
SS:

4. NAME: Polly B. RIGGIN (AFN:1HRX-PW)
---- BORN: 23 Jun 1796 PLACE:
F CHR.: PLACE:
DIED: PLACE:
BUR.: PLACE:
SPOUSE: BENSON (AFN:BBF3-QK)
MAR.: PLACE:

B:
E:
SP:
SS:

Codes: AFN=Ancestral File Number B=Baptized E=Endowed SS=Sealed to Spouse SP=Sealed to Parents

Subj: **Re: Riggins**
Date: 06/05/2001 6:17:23 PM Central Daylight Time
From: caldor@neto.com (doris)
Reply-to: caldor@neto.com (doris)
To: VHillJ@aol.com

J,Lovely to hear from you. First off I didn't lose my husband, yet.... But on the rest Gee, I loved all the info. I had just seen the James Riggins will listed in Pike county and was thinking of sending for it.*(Now what, my print changed and I don't know how.) I wanted to back up and ask you - they didn't give an amount to send to the archives for the copy. Just said send a small check. (My small amt. and their small Amt might differ.*
I'm descended down thru the Williamson line. A close 2nd. cousin of mine made a trip back early 1970's and picked up the Riggins/Williamson connection. Right after that she died (hemoraged to death in the hospital the night her baby son was born) and I inherited her box of "papers". Thank goodness no one else wanted them. Right after that I got house bound with an Alzhiemers parent which lasted over 15 years. She died I-1/2 years ago and I'm just beginning to branch out a little. We've only had a computer a few months and I just love the connections I'm finding. More later
Doris Irons Greer

----- Original Message -----
From: VHillJ@aol.com
To: caldor@neto.com
Sent: Tuesday, June 05, 2001 10:46 AM
Subject: Re: Riggins

Doris: How nice to hear from you. I haven't worked on the Riggins line for a long time but believe I may be able to help a little.
Back in Sept. of 1997 I heard in answer to a query from 'Lucy' L1809@aol.com and she said this: "James and Polly Riggins are the parent of Teresy (Theresa). The will of James Riggins 1842, may be obtained from the GA State Archives. The names of the children are listed as well as their spouses" Your Mary is listed with Joseph Williamson as her spouse.

Another reference that I found is in the wonderful 'Mug' books that the various counties have put out where people have put in their family history.(for a fee, of course) This excerpt was put in the book by Robert F. Jones, Jr. "James and Polly had eleven children, four boys and seven girls. The STORY is told that they came from MD to SC with only a cart, ox and a Negro. They were in Putnam Co., GA as early as 1815. James made his first land purchase in Pike Co., GA in Jan. 1829. Their first cabin was two miles south of Flat Shoals, the first cabin was blown away by a storm but rebuilt and was still standing in the late 1850's."

The Riggins are my husband's line through the Jordan's. Dan was b in Warm Springs, GA but was raised in Molena, GA which is close to Thomaston, GA. Can't close this without asking you are you related somehow to a Doris Irons that just last month lost his husband?. They lived in Gilmore, TX. Vivian J.

---------- Headers ----------
Return-Path: <caldor@neto.com>
Received: from rly-yg02.mx.aol.com (rly-yg02.mail.aol.com [172.18.147.2]) by air-yg01.mail.aol.com (v77_r1.36) with ESMTP; Tue, 05 Jun 2001 19:17:23 -0400
Received: from vopmail.neto.com (vopmail.neto.com [209.223.15.78]) by rly-yg02.mx.aol.com (v77_r1.36) with ESMTP; Tue, 05 Jun 2001 19:16:57 -0400

To: Alfred@abc.com
Subject: Re: Address
Date: Tuesday, June 02, 2005 10:40 AM
From: Charlie@xyz.com
----- Original Message -----